

PUBLIC SECTOR GOVT. - POLICE

1994

MARCH - MAY

DAVID BREIER

Weekend Argus Political Staff

SHOCK evidence has been released by the Goldstone Commission implicating three South African police generals in third force hit squads.

They are Lieutenant-General Basie Smit, SAP Deputy Commissioner and former security police chief, Department of Counter Intelligence head Major-General Krappies Engelbrecht and Lieutenant-General Johan le Roux, head of SAP crime combating and investigation.

The commission last night released an interim report alleging their involvement in selling arms for profit to the Inkatha Freedom Party and of organising train and hostel violence which has horrified the world.

With less than six weeks to the elections, the commission released an interim report as a matter of urgency to thwart attempts to abort the election through destabilisation.

The alleged gun-running group which received heavy weapons from Koevoet in Namibia, was also allegedly involved in manufacturing homemade guns in the violence-torn East Rand and in Silverton.

These were allegedly delivered to senior IFP members Themba Khoza — the IFP Transvaal chairman — and Victor Ndlovu.

A grave President De Klerk announced the appointment of an international team of investigators to probe the allegations in concert with an attorney-general and a jurist to be appointed by the Transitional Executive Council.

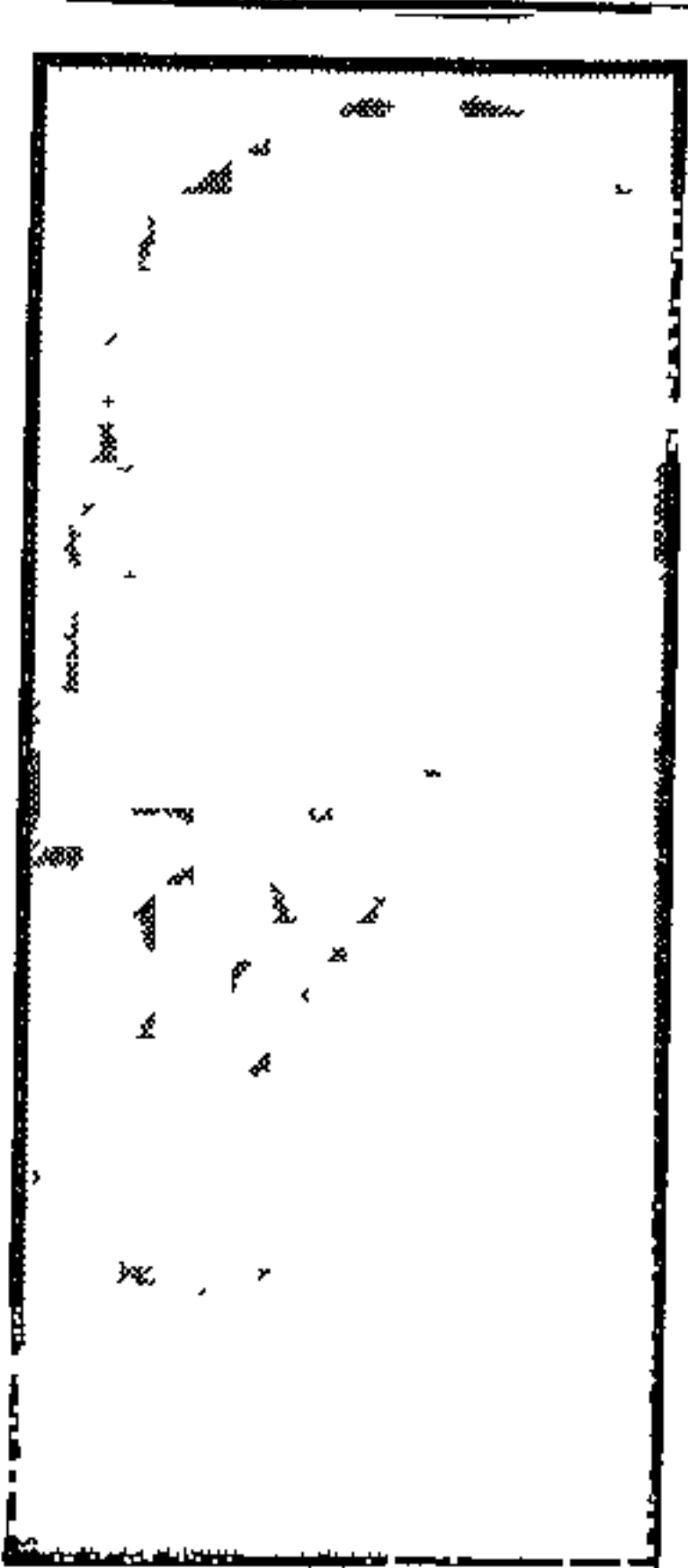
Mr De Klerk said an international investigation was essential to avoid accusations that the police was investigating itself. But he said the revelations appeared to involve only a small cell of policemen and not the entire force.

All policemen implicated in the report have been placed on immediate compulsory leave and will be prosecuted if sufficient evidence is found, Mr De Klerk said.

Both Mr De Klerk and commission chairman Mr Justice Richard Goldstone said the interim report contained only *prima facie* evidence which would first have to be tested in court.

The interim report reveals that former police "dirty tricks" unit members previously stationed at Vlakplaas outside Pretoria, have been running a highly lucrative gun-running operation, selling firearms — including AK47s — to the IFP.

Goldstone Commission revelations implicate top South African Police generals in third force murders and in profiteering from gun-running to the IFP. An international police team will investigate as a huge question mark hangs over the South African Police.



Major-General Krappies Engelbrecht

Third Force: Cops named



Lieutenant-General Basie Smit

ARG 19/3/94

(251)

The Vlakplaas members were discharged from the police months ago and received massive severance packets. Their commander, former colonel Eugene de Kock, who re-

■ To page 3

P.T.O.

Commission reveals generals involved in gun-running

From page 1

251

3/13/94

AVL

ived a R1,2 million "golden andshake" payout — which was approved by the cabinet — as been heavily implicated in the gun-running racket.

Investigating officers told the commission "The project which led to the manufacture of guns was initiated by general Basie Smit and Krappies Ingelbrecht with the support of the Inkatha leaders (Mr. Mhosa and Mr. Ndlovu). This also involved crash-course training for IFP members in the use of weapons and hand grenades."

The report implicates at least 14 policemen and former policemen including former

KwaZulu Police Commissioner-General Jac Buchner

The commission reports the three South African police generals and Colonel De Kock have denied all allegations of criminal conduct.

The current KZP Commissioner General Roy Durring has denied buying arms from General Smit and the others.

The interim Goldstone report contains allegations from a policeman referred to as "Q". He said that after Vlakplaas unit was disbanded following the Civil Co-operation Bureau revelations, its members transferred to other units and continued hit squad operations

with other members who had left the force.

African National Congress intelligence chief Joe Nhlanhla has told the commission Colonel De Kock had approached him to be reinstated in the police to "prove his innocence".

The interim report alleges that General Engelbrecht has tried to hamper the commission's investigations and to cover up gun-running operations.

It alleges that General Engelbrecht instructed members of the former Vlakplaas unit to obtain any information which could be used to compromise the chairman (Mr Justice

Goldstone) for the purpose of 'persuading' him to cease the investigation."

Two investigating officers told the commission they had information that "on the instructions of General Engelbrecht, all relevant files and correspondence relating to IFP involvement were to be destroyed."

The commission also reports an allegation that General Engelbrecht had instructed police colonel Roelf Venter to stop investigating Colonel De Kock's alleged arms smuggling.

It alleges that General Engelbrecht was at all times in-

involved in the projects and approved payments out of a secret fund. He also allegedly received portions of gun-running profits.

"One of the witnesses alleges that De Kock's hold over General Smit relates to the murder in the late 1980s of an Indian member of the PAC and his whole family. The commission's investigators are aware that the incident took place in Botswana. The witnesses are aware of the identity of the assassins," the report states.

It states the only direct evidence implicating General Le Roux was an incident when he was a colonel in Krugersdorp

The commission found evidence of false passports supplied by the police to the former Vlakplaas operatives including Colonel De Kock, "Chappies" Klopper and Leon Flores.

The middleman in the gun-running operation was allegedly a former police officer Dries "Brood" van Heerden who had become a senior security official at Absa Bank.

"He saw to it that he employed only Zulu security officials loyal to the IFP. He was assisted by Dougie Crew, also an Absa Bank employee," the interim report states. Mr Van Heerden has denied involvement.

SAP gener

Top cops in 'Third Force' claims

By BARRY STREEK
Political Staff

SENIOR police officers, including three generals, were put on forced leave last night after the Goldstone Commission heard shock claims that they were involved in "third force" activities, including supplying guns to Inkatha

President F W de Klerk has proposed to the Transitional Executive Council that a top international police team, assisted by an attorney general and a local jurist hold an urgent inquiry into the 'prima facie' evidence against the policemen

A "small cell" of between 15 and 18 people are apparently involved

The claims against them include the supply of AK-47s to Inkatha and the KwaZulu Police, the manufacture of home-made guns on the East Rand, involvement by a police unit in train and hostel violence, the use of false passports and identity documents and the destruction of evidence by a general

The generals named are the Deputy Commissioner of Police, Lieutenant-General Basie Smit, the head of Counter-Intelligence, Major-General Krappies Engelbrecht, and Lieutenant-General Johan le Roux

The claims against the police emanated from an unnamed police major, called "Q" in the report, who approached the Goldstone Commission through a foreign diplomat

Two other police majors, Major P du Plessis and Major E Van Vuuren, played a key role in the investigations, as did Lieutenant-Colonel Frank Dutton, the man who uncovered the police cover-up of the Trust Feeds killings

Both Mr De Klerk and Mr Justice Richard Goldstone stressed last night that because of the necessity for a secret investigation and the untested nature of the claims, all evidence in the report — only completed at 3 30am yesterday after evidence was concluded at 10pm the previous night — had to be treated as "prima facie" (on the face of it)

However, Mr De Klerk said "If the facts are

From page 1

finally proven to be fully correct, I regard this report as shocking and, resulting from that, I believe that very, very strong steps are necessary."

He added that although the report emphasised that no one could be regarded as guilty "it does present strong prima facie evidence" and the government had to take some immediate steps

He then announced that all the police mentioned negatively in the report had been placed on immediate leave, and the government would liaise with the TEC on the matter and would propose the appointment of an international police investigation, assisted by an attorney-general and a jurist nominated by the TEC

This task force should urgently examine all the evidence gathered and recommend further action

Both Mr De Klerk and Judge Goldstone said the report did not cover current activities but rather activities in "the recent past"

The commission said in its report that among the allegations made to it were that

- Unit C1 at Vlakplaas, later Unit C10, under the command of Colonel Eugene de Kock was involved in violence aimed at South Africa's destabilisation.

- The unit's activities were under the command of General Smit and General Engelbrecht, and General Le Roux had full knowledge and was involved in them.

- Three police officers directed the manufacture of hand-made guns and these were delivered to three senior IFP leaders, including its Transvaal chairman, Mr Themba Khoza and Mr Victor Ndlovu.

- An Absa Bank security official, Mr Dries (Brood) van Heerden was the middle-man in the deliveries.

- The C10 Unit were given false passports and false identity documents.

Weapons

- Colonel De Kock, who was involved in the 1988 Piet Retief shootout in which four ANC members died, and who was this year discharged with a "packet" of R1,2 million, was "still actively involved in third force activities" and used his false passport on a trip to Zurich.

- False names were found in the Department of Home Affairs computer.

- General Engelbrecht, after the Goldstone Commission started its investigations, ordered all files relating to the Inkatha movement to be destroyed.

- Weapons from Koevoet in Namibia were cleaned with acid and their serial numbers removed by four police officers who were named

- C10 paid the bail and legal fees of Mr Khoza when he was caught with some of the weapons in the road block.

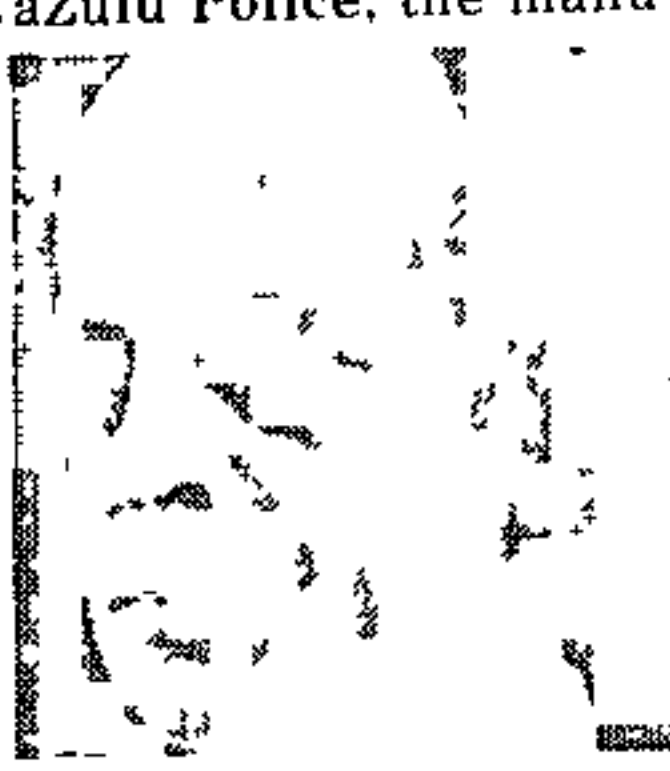
- A motor theft investigation against one of the suspect policemen, Lieutenant Piet Botha, had been terminated by General Smit.

- General Engelbrecht had stopped an investigation into the illegal import of weapons by Colonel De Kock.

- Substantial numbers of AK-47s were supplied to Inkatha.

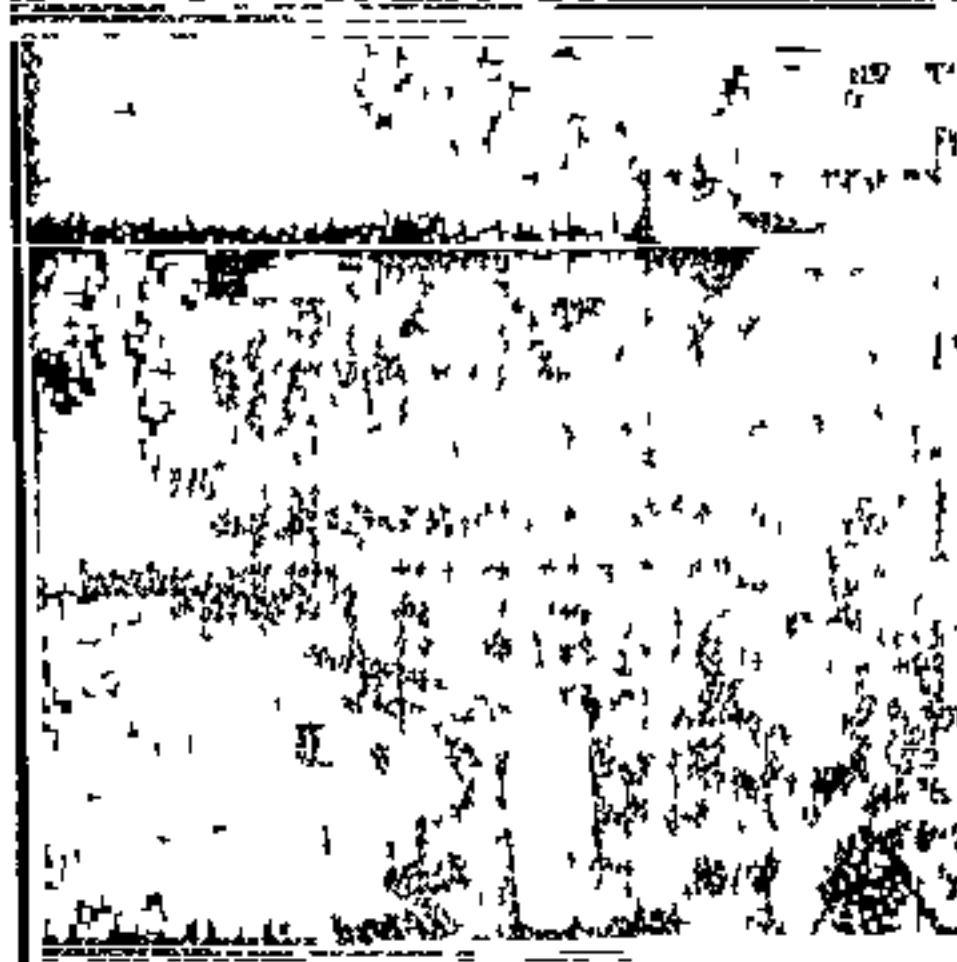
- "General Krappies Engelbrecht has at all times been involved and a party to the projects. He approved payments out of the secret fund".

- Brigadier E du Preez had blocked investigation into 100 allegations of KwaZulu hit-squad activity "in direct contradiction" of a decision reached at a meeting with Mr De Klerk



NAMED

Lt-Gen Basie Smit



oor Prison wall a dark barrier in maximum security section, the hanging over the metal screen

at Poll

19/3/94

oners threw flaming blank cell windows

unable to enter the cells and barricaded themselves in against cell doors

lieutenant Mike Green said maximum security, which 400 convicts was confined in and involved about 100

irefighters

firmed the prisoners were they had been denied the prison authorities were powerless the situation

fighters, "about 25" police-eds of warders were called e rioting last night

last night managed to to isoners from the affected

Retired Force Hunter is now the hunted

SITunes 2013/194

UNDER
FIRE the
SAP's
General
Kraples
Engelbrecht

A SERIES of inconclusive inquiries into political violence overseen by Major-General Kraples Engelbrecht will come under fresh scrutiny in the next fortnight by a team of international investigators appointed by President FW de Klerk.

The Goldstone commission, which heard evidence that General Engelbrecht was one of three top generals implicated in "Third Force" activity, has a mass of new information to put before the investigators.

This information is expected to throw the spotlight on the remarkable record of failure by the SA Police to resolve a series of cases of serious political violence.

As head of SAP's counter-intelligence department General Engelbrecht is in charge of all investigations dealing with violence and subversion — including train, taxi and hostel massacres.

Before that, he was involved in two major investigations into security force involvement in hit-squad activities.

The sequence begins with the allegations of convicted murderer Almond Nofonela in 1989 that he and another police officer based at Vlakplaas Dirk Coetzee, had murdered anti-apartheid figures.

General Engelbrecht was requested to assist the McNally commission of inquiry into the allegations.

Tim McNally later led evidence before the Harms commission, which found there was no proof of a state-sanctioned police hit squad at Vlakplaas.

Then General Engelbrecht was appointed by former Law and Order Minister Adriaan Vlok to assist in an investigation of the SA Defence Force after claims that the CCB, a covert military organisation, was involved in murdering political opponents of the

EDYTH BULBRING Political Correspondent

who was a member of the Soweto and Brixton murder and robbery squads for 20 years and then the security branch for two years, has been a trusted adviser to the State Security Council, briefing Mr de Klerk on the security situation. He has also been entrusted with sensitive operational tasks.

His expertise on the state of security in the country was also relied upon by the Transitional Executive Council which he briefed three weeks ago. He has also been key to discussions with the ANC on intelligence matters and the structuring of a new police force.

The evidence before Mr Justice Goldstone is that

□ To Page 4



evidence before the Harms commission, which found there was no proof of a state-sanctioned police hit squad at Vlakplaas

Then General Engelbrecht was appointed by former Law and Order Minister Adriaan Vlok to assist in an investigation of the SA Defence Force after claims that the CCB, a covert military organisation, was involved in murdering political opponents of the government

He paid particular attention to the assassination of Wits academic David Webster, allegedly by a CCB hit squad

At the Webster inquest, retired police general Jaap Joubert said General Engelbrecht had sent a message to detained murder suspect Ferdi Barnard that he should not speak for six or seven months about CCB activities

A week before his evidence, the investigating officer, Warrant Officer Wesel Rousseau, had told the Rand Supreme Court General Engelbrecht had warned two other CCB operatives not to talk. They were Calla Botha and Slang van Zyl.

The inquest court could not make a conclusive finding

The Harms commission later found the CCB was not responsible for the murder of Dr Webster

General Engelbrecht is one of three generals placed on compulsory leave on Friday by Mr de Klerk for allegedly being involved in providing arms to Inkatha for hit-squad activities, illegally manufacturing weapons, issuing false documents and passports, fomenting violence and attempting cover-ups when the Goldstone commission began its work.

The evidence provided by Mr Justice Richard Goldstone on Friday, described as *prima facie* of criminal action, is only a part of the allegations of illegal activities that will be provided to a special task team of international policemen

Evidence received by the Goldstone commission, but not yet disclosed, includes allegations of car theft and corruption in a rewards scheme for AK-47 assault rifles and other criminal acts by policemen

General Engelbrecht,

upon by the Transitional Executive Council, which he briefed three weeks ago

He has also been key to discussions with the ANC on intelligence matters and the structuring of a new police force

The evidence before Mr Justice Goldstone is that

□ To Page 4

Hunter is now hunted

□ From Page 1

Vlakplaas Unit C1, later Unit C10, under the command of Colonel Eugene de Kock, was involved from 1989 in violence aimed at destabilising South Africa

It was involved, among other things, in planning train and hostel violence and a project which led to the manufacture of guns, with the support of Inkatha leaders, for orchestrating violence (251)

This involved a crash-course to train IFP mem-

bers in the use of weapons and hand-grenades

The operations were allegedly under the command of General Basie Smit, now deputy commissioner of the SAP, and General Engelbrecht

During Mr Justice Goldstone's investigation, evidence was given to him by two police majors that General Engelbrecht instructed members of the C10 unit to destroy all files and evidence relating to their involvement with Inkatha

He had also instructed members of the unit to obtain any information that could be used to compromise Mr Justice Goldstone for the purpose of "persuading" him to cease the investigation

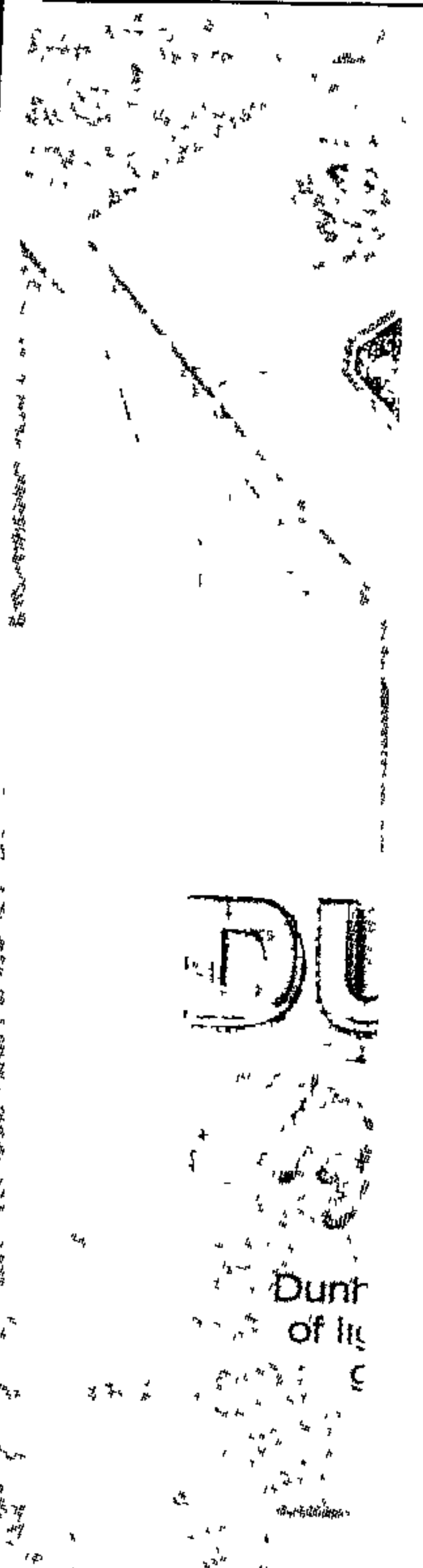
An investigation by a Colonel Roelf Venter into arms smuggling by Colonel de Kock had also been stopped by General Engelbrecht in 1993, Mr Justice Goldstone heard

One of the investigating officers, a Major du Plessis, said General Engelbrecht had told him to keep him informed on who was giving information to the Goldstone commission

General Engelbrecht approved all payments for projects out of a secret fund

In a statement yesterday, General Engelbrecht expressed his "displeasure" that Mr de Klerk had placed him and two other officers on leave on the "strength of untested information based on perceptions, hearsay evidence, as well as disinformation"

"I have always been a champion of transparency and impartial actions in the interest of the community," he said "I have never aligned myself with any political party and have always striven to protect everybody's lawful interest in a professional manner"



ixture
hieve-
on
many
ch he
d evi-
fy his
nmis-
the in-
a spe-
rpts
BUZA

lid not
sal in
d not
ause a
ard of
o deal

rejec-
inad-
ard -
ed -
owers
com-

d van
ad dis-
with
dstone
e sup-

ations
d the

e rul-

Wilson
rule
ible"
child-

Asso-
over-
view
d no
ment

Demands for Kriel to take responsibility

Sunday Times Reporter

POLITICAL flak burst about the heads of President FW de Klerk and Law and Order Minister Hennis Kriel hours after the Goldstone findings were released

All parties responded, but the Democratic Party in particular launched its assault on the office of the state president and his minister (251)

Sapa reports that the Democratic Party's PWV leader, Tony Leon, called for Mr Kriel to be put on compulsory leave in the light of reassurances now proved to be false

"The DP is unimpressed with Mr de Klerk and the NP's assurances that sinister hit squads would be dealt with," said Mr Leon "The NP once again has shown itself unfit to deliver

on its promises"

Western Cape DP leader Hennie Bester questioned Mr Kriel's suitability as a candidate for the premiership of the region

Mr Kriel was politically responsible for the activities of the SAP, he told a meeting

The minister had denied the existence of a "Third Force" in the SAP several times. Now the Goldstone commission alleged it existed

"If these allegations are proved true, it will finally explode the carefully nurtured image of the National Party as competent and responsible managers of the transition process," said Mr Bester

In Durban, ANC Natal Midlands spokesman Dr Blade Nzimande said the Goldstone report proved violence was orchestrated by security forces

The people involved in these activities should be arrested "It is simply outrageous to give them leave," he said

(News by J Brooks, 11 Diagonal Street, and C Govender, L Roderick and L Braid, 141 Commissioner Street, Johannesburg)

GUNS GALORE ... scores of Zulu warriors armed with AK-47s gather to hear King Goodwill Zwelithini's address in Ulundi on Friday

Colonel's name crops up time and again

By MARLENE BURGER

SINCE former policeman Dirk Coetzee and condemned murderer Almond Nofamela first alleged five years ago that police hit squads were operating out of Vlakplaas, the name of one man has consistently cropped up

Colonel Eugene Alexander de Kock, 45, left the SAP last year with an estimated R1,2-million golden handshake

Along with another man named in the Goldstone report, Captain Paul van Dyk, 40, and about 70 other members of the Vlakplaas brigade, Colonel de Kock — whose nickname in security circles is Prime Evil — was paid off when the Askari operation was shut down

Colonel de Kock's 21 years in the SAP included training in counter-insurgency and explosives. He

commanded a Koevoet unit in Namibia and testified to the Harms Commission of inquiry into alleged hit squads that he had killed "eight or ten terrorists" in his time

A witness before the Goldstone Commission of inquiry alleged that Colonel de Kock has "a hold" over deputy SAP commissioner Basie Smut relating to the murder of an Indian

member of the PAC and his family in Botswana

This could re-open the investigation into the April 23 1993 attack on a house in Sikwane, on the South African border

It claimed the lives of Mr Samsodien Chand, 62, his wife Hagera, their three sons, Ridwaan, 26, and Ameen, 24, — who were both deaf and dumb — and Emraan, 16, the

nightwatchman Mr Mathakwene Pule, and the family dog, Ken (251)

Other witnesses before the Goldstone Commission linked Colonel de Kock to the murder of United Building Society security guard Japie Maponya in Krugersdorp in 1985

According to Nofamela, Colonel de Kock instructed a hit squad from Vlakplaas to abduct Maponya Nofa-

Kriel kept in the dark about plot

By RAY HARTLEY (251)

PRESIDENT FW de Klerk only informed Law and Order Minister Hennis Kriel about allegations of a "third force" involving senior police officers three weeks after Justice Minister Kobie Coetsee was briefed on the matter.

The Goldstone report says Mr de Klerk and Mr Coetsee were informed of the investigation on February 20, while Mr Kriel was only informed on March 15 — the day after Major-General Bantu Holomisa issued a widely publicised media

statement on the issue.

At the media briefing where the allegations were made known, Mr Kriel said Mr de Klerk had been right to keep him in the dark "otherwise I could easily have been accused of interfering in the investigation".

Mr de Klerk said he had only informed Mr Coetsee because liaison with the Goldstone Commission was his "line function".

Asked about the discrepancy, Law and Order Ministry spokesman Craig Kotze said yesterday: "I don't know, you'll have to ask the Goldstone Commission."

mela told the Harms Commission that after being interrogated and tortured at Vlakplaas, Maponya was shot in the head by Colonel de Kock.

Colonel de Kock was also named in separate inquiries as the field commander who set up ambushes against ANC members in one, at Chesterville outside Durban in 1986, four youths and a policeman were killed

In another, at Piet Retief on the Swaziland border in June 1988, four ANC members — Lenny Naidu, June-Rose Cotoza, Makhosi Nyoka and Lindiwe Mthemba — were killed.

Four days later, a second ambush was carried out at the same spot, killing another four ANC members. Colonel de Kock allegedly headed both operations, but was exonerated by the inquest courts.

According to a Gold-

stone witness, he also led a hit squad that shot and killed four ANC members and one IFP member travelling in a minibus near Nelspruit in March, 1992

In January last year, Colonel de Kock was reported to be running a secret company which sold weapons both in South Africa and abroad

Operating from a small holding outside Pretoria, Honeybadger Arms and Ammunition was registered to an address in Steenbras Avenue, Sino-ville

According to the Goldstone Commission, the company was used as a conduit for illegal arms supplied to Inkatha. The weapons register at Brooklyn Circle Firearms in Pretoria shows that Glock pistols bought on June 8, 1992, by several members of the Vlakplaas brigade were bought by Badger Arms.

THE 3RD FORCE

Top general outraged at De Klerk as he denies all crime claims

SI Times 20/3/94

By DIRK VAN EEDEN

GENERAL Basie Smit, the SAP's second in command and alleged commander of the "Third Force", yesterday denied any involvement in criminal activity and said he was outraged at being put on mandatory leave by President F W de Klerk.

"In all my years as a detective, even while working in the drug squad, I have never treated anybody in this manner, not even a prostitute," he said.

Flanked by two legal representatives at his Pretoria home yesterday, General Smit said he had a good idea of the identity of the mysterious Mr Q, the key witness who gave evidence to the Goldstone commission against three top generals.

The generals were waiting for a senior advocate to come back to them before taking legal action.

General Smit, one of a number of officers suspended yesterday, denied claims before the Goldstone commission that he had overseen the manufacture and distribution of weapons to Inkatha.

"Not in a million years would it be possible, practical or true that I would get involved in deliberately destabilising my country. It is utter nonsense," he said.

"I am not a man who deals in allegations I deal in facts. The Goldstone report refers to 'information', but 'information' is not proof. No court will convict a man on the strength of 'information'."

This is exactly what is upsetting him he was put on mandatory leave and a shadow was cast over his career, without him being able to respond to the allegations made against him.

He went through his copy of the report paragraph by paragraph. Notes in the margins say "Nonsense", "no proof", "hearsay allegations".

The only allegation put to him when he and generals Johan le Roux and Krappies Engelbrecht went to see the Goldstone commission on Wednesday was that he had been involved in smuggling guns to the IFP.

He went to the commission without legal representation and answered all questions openly.

"It was only later that I learned from General

Engelbrecht that I was also accused of manufacturing weapons and training IFP members in the handling of guns," he said.

"Until this day, I am not sure of the commands I was supposed to have given or what exactly I am accused of." (25)

General Smit also denied he had been involved in giving golden handshakes to former members of the notorious Vlakplaas unit to buy their silence.

Retirement packages were a political decision, and he had offered to provide the commission with a memorandum to prove his innocence. The document was written by General le Roux and General Engelbrecht, and approved by the commissioner of police, General Johan van der Merwe, and the minister.

General Smit was shocked to learn of the drastic measures Mr de Klerk had taken against him, and the reference that the generals would have been arrested if proof could be found was difficult to swallow for a policeman who had been in the force for almost 40 years.

General Smit did not think the president would be influenced to such a degree by a mere "skinder-storie" (gossip).

General le Roux said in an interview at his office yesterday he was completely astonished by the report. When he spoke to the commission, no allegations were made to him and he had answered all questions openly.

An allegation that he had ordered the killing of a certain Maponya had been dealt with at a judicial inquest and by the Harms commission, without any incriminating evidence being found against him.

• The Generals' Club, representing serving and retired police generals, has accused the Goldstone commission of being riddled with hearsay evidence, vague insinuations and allegations.

It expressed "displeasure and disappointment" at Mr de Klerk for placing the three generals on mandatory leave, and called for all the information at the commission's disposal to be placed before the attorney-general.



SHOCKED ... General Basie Smit, alleged commander of the 'Third Force', pictured at his home in Pretoria yesterday. Pictures: DAVID SANDISON



ASTONISHED ... General Johan le Roux, pictured yesterday, says no allegations were put to him

Generals

to sue

Soutam 21/3/94

De Klerk

THE TWO POLICE generals implicated by the Goldstone Commission's "Third Force" report are planning to sue State President FW de Klerk and Mr Justice Richard Goldstone

Law and Order sources yesterday confirmed Major-General Krappies Engelbrecht and General Basie Smit would institute legal suits in their personal capacities against De Klerk and the Goldstone Commission chairman "for the manner in which they handled the report"

The generals have already briefed their legal representatives, it was learned

Meanwhile, Transkeian military leader General Bantu Holomisa, whose revelations of the existence of the report led to its release, yesterday called for the dismissal of Law and Order Minister Mr Hernus Kriel and Police Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe

He also said De Klerk, in his capacity as head of the State Security Council, must have had knowledge of "the generals' dirty tricks"

KwaZulu Chief Minister Chief Mangosuthu Buthelezi's initial reaction regarding evidence

implicating his Inkatha Freedom Party was of innocence (251)

In a statement yesterday the IFP said it regarded with alarm the allegations that its senior officials, Mr Themba Khoza and Mr Victor Ndlovu, were involved in the illegal distribution of weapons

In an interview in Ulundi on Friday night, Buthelezi said he had had friendly visits from the deputy commissioner of the South African Police, General Basie Smit, but that was all

In the report released by De Klerk in Pretoria on Friday, the Goldstone Commission said there was *prima facie* evidence that deputy commissioner of police Smit Engelbrecht and Lieutenant-Colonel Johan le Roux were involved in violence to destabilise the country

The report is to be handed to an international task force for investigation. Among the allegations is the claim that the three generals and a group from the Vlakplaas police base had been involved in the manufacture of homemade guns on the East Rand and in Silverton

(Reports by T Molefe 61 Commando Road, Industria West Johannesburg and J Saunders 141 Commissioner Street.)

BY JACQUELINE MYBURGH

The police generals implicated in the Goldstone report on allegations of Third Force activities have indicated that they are considering going to court to clear their names

Criminal investigations chief Lieutenant-General Johan le Roux said yesterday that he and SAP Deputy Commissioner Lieutenant-General Basie Smit were, on behalf of all the SAP members named in the report,

seeking legal advice on their positions and that they would decide today whether to take further steps

The men spent most of the day yesterday in a meeting with legal counsel discussing the next step

Police Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe, not named in the report, said he

would also be asking his legal advisers to look at all aspects of the report affecting his staff

In a statement on Saturday, intelligence chief Major-General "Krappies" Engelbrecht expressed his "serious displeasure" with the fact that the State President had placed him and others on obligatory leave on the strength of "un-

tested information based on perceptions, hearsay evidence as well as disinformation"

Le Roux declined to specify against whom legal action was being considered, but said lawyers were investigating whether anyone had the authority to place him and his colleagues on compulsory leave based on the "information and hearsay"

contained in the report "Basic rights have not been complied with," he said

President de Klerk said at a press conference on Friday, during which the interim Goldstone Commission report was made public, that all SAP members implicated in the report would be placed on compulsory leave

(251)

Generals want to clear names in court

Star 21/3/94

Le Roux said he was stunned that, after an open interview "without fear" before the Goldstone Commission, he should be named

"(Mr Justice Richard Goldstone) said two or three times that there were no allegations against me," Le Roux said

"When I walked out less than half an hour later, I was quite happy

"They cannot come and not

► To Page 3

Star 21/3/94 Attempt to clear names

◀ From Page 1

make the allegations, then they bring out the report and take these archaic steps. It's totally unheard of, Le Roux said

He said external and internal auditors closely monitored all police operations and it would have been impossible for any of the alleged activities to take place

Smit could not be contacted for comment yesterday, but in interviews in the Sunday press he expressed his outrage at the State President's decision to place him and other senior policemen on obligatory leave and denied any involvement in the activities alleged in the Goldstone report

The Generals Club of the SAP, which includes current and past police generals, noted its displeasure and disappointment at the suspension

► More reports - Page 7

(251)

'Racist' warders slammed

PORT ELIZABETH — More than 100 prisoners were hurt during a clash with warders at St Albans Prison on Friday after a violent protest the previous day.

Police and Prisons Civil Rights Union (Popcru) members alleged yesterday that prisoners were "unnecessarily" assaulted by white warders calling them "kaffirs" and "hotnots".

"The violent action was unne-

cessary. The prisoners were hit so hard that their (warders) batons broke," said Popcru's regional vice-secretary, Warrant-Officer Hendriks Jacobs.

"Some prisoners had broken bones, their faces were bruised and swollen and many had open wounds, especially to their heads," said WO Jacobs.

"The warders crippled the

prisoners. They were very racist while they were hitting them saying 'Maak dood die kaffirs en hotnots' (kill the blacks and coloureds)," WO Jacobs said.

(25) CT 21/3/94

Correctional Services spokesman Major Paul du Plessis said "necessary force" was used "within the power of the law to bring prisoners under control when arson occurred".

Goldstone report used for political ends — Mellet

ARC 21/3/94

(251)

ROGER FRIEDMAN, Staff Reporter

POLICE liaison chief Leon Mellet has accused the State President and the Goldstone Commission of using allegations of third force activity for political ends.

"I wonder why the heart has been ripped out of the police force right now, just before the elections

"I think Mr De Klerk has realised he is fast losing a lot of white support and is now doing something dramatic to gain black support," Major-General Mellet said today

"All we ask is for them to be reasonable and fair . . . and not to be over-hasty in crucifying people who have given lifelong service to South Africa"

One of the generals fingered in the Goldstone Commission's report, General Basie Smit, is a close friend and colleague of General Mellet.

"I have known General Smit since the 1960s. We have often worked together and been overseas on many occasions.

"I know him . . . he is probably South Africa's greatest-ever crime-buster.

"He was once quoted as saying he would lock up his own mother if she committed a crime. For him to be labelled the person in charge of the third force is just totally unbelievable"

General Mellet said he was sorry that Judge Goldstone and Mr De Klerk, both "legal men", had seen fit to try senior generals in "such a public manner"

"It is a rule of law that a person can be named only once he has pleaded in court. This is a political ploy, nothing else," said General Mellet.

He called on the international team of investigators assembled by the Goldstone Commission and due to start probing the revelations this week "to let their findings be known very soon and with the same haste and prominence as which which the allegations were made public

"Should the generals not be found to have been involved in 'third force' activity I trust the State President and Judge Goldstone will have the courage of their convictions to apologise publicly.

"If the opposite is found, I believe the entire police force will stand by the findings because the police do not believe in committing crimes."

● General Mellet is retiring to a Southern Cape dairy farm at the end of the month at the age of 51 "purely for health reasons", in spite of running his sixth Comrades Marathon last year

He said today the Transitional Executive Council had asked for a medical report, which he had been happy to furnish

(News by R. Friedman 122 St George's Mall Cape Town)

WITNESSES TO COMME

(251) CT 21/3/94

G'stone probe may solve riddle deaths

TOP international investigators could arrive in South Africa as early as this week to begin sifting through "mountains" of evidence of "third force" activities by top SAP officers gathered, but not yet published, by the Goldstone Commission

It has emerged that the commission has a large stock of additional information on the three top SAP officers suspended after the publication of Judge Richard Goldstone's report on Friday.

The information may require the re-opening of several inconclusive investigations including allegations made during the Harms Commission the assassination of ANC activist Mr Bheki Mlangeni and even the death of Wits University academic Dr David Webster.

ANC national chairman Mr Thabo Mbeki indicated at the weekend that further investigations following the Goldstone

Commission's revelations would reach senior politicians.

It will reach them in the sense that they have actively consciously been involved in the carrying out of this campaign of destabilisation he told a fund raising dinner in Richards Bay.

And in another dramatic move Amalgamated Banks of South Africa Bank (Absa) said it had suspended a bank security official named in the Goldstone report at his own request but would not suspend another.

An Absa statement said security officer Mr Dries van Heerden was interviewed by Mr Justice Richard Goldstone on Thursday and that he had been suspended at his request on full pay until an Absa internal investigation was complete.

Mr Van Heerden's superior Mr Dougie Crew who had been with the company for two decades and who was not interviewed by the judge would not be suspended.

Absa had not been able to contact a third employee named in the report — Mr Victor Ndlovu.

The Goldstone report said the men were involved in distributing weapons used in hostel and train violence.

Absa spokesman Mr Alec Hogg

said Mr Van Heerden and Mr Crew had strongly denied the allegations.

The international investigators will probably join the commission's local team which could be supplemented by representatives from the attorney general's office and possibly a retired judge.

The composition of the investigation team proposed by President F W de Klerk in response to the commission's third force report will be discussed by the TEC at its regular weekly meeting tomorrow.

The three police generals implicated in gun-running to the Inkatha Freedom Party are planning legal action against their suspension.

The three SAP deputy commissioners Lt Gen Basit Smit, Major Gen Krappies Engelbrecht and Lt Gen Johan le Roux have staunchly denied involvement in criminal activities and complained the commission was acting on untested allegations.

The report's central allegation was that top SAP officers were



STRONG SENTIMENTS An NP supporter demonstrates his feelings towards ANC supporters at a Grassy Park rally addressed by ANC president Mr Nelson Mandela

Picture: BENNY GOOL

P.T.O

C

From page 1

until very recently, involved in manufacturing and supplying arms to IFP members for use in township unrest

The Generals Club of the SAP backed the three, saying the report "is riddled with hearsay evidence, vague insinuations and allegations which hardly contain facts" (251)

ANC president Mr Nelson Mandela said he would not make any firm comments on Judge Goldstone's allegations until an international investigation had been completed

He told journalists at the Green Point Sports Stadium yesterday "Close to 20 000 people have been killed and a comparatively small number of people have been arrested and, very few convicted"

27/1/94
"Therefore it is absolutely necessary that this prima face evidence forms the basis of an investigation by an international team"

Maj-Gen Bantu Holomisa said yesterday that Mr De Klerk's possible complicity in alleged gun-smuggling should be investigated by the Transitional Executive Council

Mr De Klerk, in his capacity as head of the State Security Council, must have had knowledge of "the generals' dirty tricks", Gen Holomisa said

And as head of the State Security Council and as head of state, he had tried to suppress Judge Goldstone's report

Inkatha's central committee said at the weekend that it was "alarmed" by the report and called on the commission to show that it had evidence that the "senior officials" received arms as part of an official Inkatha move to use violence for political purposes

'Honourable'

The NP also scrambled to limit the political fall-out likely to arise from the report, especially the effect it might have on Law and Order Minister Mr Her-nus Kriel, the party's candidate for premiership of its strongest region, the Western Cape

The NP said in a statement Mr De Klerk's actions following the Goldstone Commission report were "honourable and correct" despite the criticism of his action by the the SAP Generals Club

The commission's report has also sparked fears of large-scale resignations from the police force

Western Cape Democratic Party leader Mr Hennie Bester questioned Mr Kriel's suitability as a candidate, saying he was politically responsible for the activities of the SAP

Commenting on the report on SABC radio news at the weekend, Judge Goldstone said members of the police who had details on criminal activity and political violence committed by members of the force should come forward and give such information

He said it would be unfair and dangerous to condemn the entire police force, as many honest and dedicated officers had co-operated with the commission — Own Correspondent, Sapa

Police close ranks as generals are sent on leave

III quit — Van der Merwe

Star 22/3/94

■ BY CHARMELA BHAGOWAT

Commissioner of Police General Johan van der Merwe vowed last night to quit if allegations directed at two top generals — his deputy, Lieutenant-General Basie Smit, and Lieutenant-General Johan le Roux — regarding Third Force violence were found to be true.

He did not mention the third general named in the Goldstone Commission report on alleged Third Force violence, SAP intelligence chief Major-General Krappies Engelbrecht.

Van der Merwe's comments came amid indications that the SAP leadership was closing ranks behind the generals placed on compulsory leave by President de Klerk after the release of the re-

port

Van der Merwe, who was interviewed by the SABC, said he would go on pension if Smit and Le Roux were found to have been involved in the activities alleged by the Goldstone Commission.

Van der Merwe said the evidence in the report was vague, and the accusations

directed at the generals were not specific and did not allow them to defend themselves effectively. He believed the generals would be cleared.

In Cape Town, SAP public relations head Major-General Leon Mellet, who is to retire this month, said yesterday the manner in which the Goldstone report had been

made public was "a shock to us all".

He charged that De Klerk had resorted to dramatic tactics because he wanted to appeal to the black electorate.

Earlier yesterday, Van der Merwe said he had already informed 20 policemen of De Klerk's decision to place them on immediate leave fol-

lowing their implication in the report.

They included Smit, Le Roux and Engelbrecht. All three have strongly denied the allegations.

There was no indication yesterday whether threats by some of the generals to take legal action had been carried out.

Absa suspended yesterday the second of three employees named in the Goldstone Commission report as possibly being involved in a gun-running operation.

Absa said Victor Ndlovu had been suspended with full pay until the completion of an internal investigation.

Absa security official Dries van Heerden has already been suspended. His superior, Dougie Crew, also named in the report, has not been suspended by the group.

Third force report — DP questions Kriel's integrity

(251) ARG 22/3/94

RIPPLES continue to spread from the announcement by the Goldstone Commission that senior police officers were allegedly involved in fomenting violence and supplying weapons to the Inkatha Freedom Party

In Grabouw last night, Democratic Party candidate for the premiership of the Western Cape Hennie Bester, MP for Green Point, said there was a serious question mark hanging over the integrity of Law and Order Minister Hernus Kriel, the National Party's premiership candidate in the region

"We in the DP must accept that until such time as it is denied, Mr Justice Goldstone's accusations would not have been made if there had not been good reason," Mr Bester said

"Judge Goldstone has also apparently kept senior political leaders in both the African National Congress and NP fully apprised of his investigation

"If we look at the reactions of Mr (F W) de Klerk and the ANC's Thabo Mbeki to the revelations, we have to deduce that great truth must rest in them," Mr Bester said

This was also evident from Mr De Klerk's unusual action of putting three senior generals on compulsory leave

"On the other hand, Mr Mbeki said in Richard's Bay that this matter reaches very high into the government hierarchy

"If these allegations are true, it places a very large question mark over the integrity of my counterpart, Hernus Kriel, because if he and other members of the Cabinet were aware of these allegations, the NP was probably the greatest party of violence in South Africa

"What is even more disturbing is that Mr De Klerk waited 14 days before informing Mr Kriel of this investigation," Mr Bester said

● Police commissioner Johan van der Merwe said he was prepared to resign if allegations contained in the commission's interim report implicating three police generals in alleged gun-running were true

General Van der Merwe said in a television yesterday he had no reason to believe his generals were guilty of any crime

His request that the generals be given an opportunity to testify before the commission had been allowed — on condition they appeared without legal representation

● ANC president Nelson Mandela yesterday suggested the possibility of indemnity for members of the police and the Defence Force who came forward with evidence of security force involvement in criminal activities



Addressing a Sharpeville commemorative rally at Odi Stadium near Pretoria, Mr Mandela said "We must seriously consider the question of giving indemnity to those police and officers of the Defence Force who would like to confess about the criminal activities of certain officers"

● The ANC said it was concerned at the silence of the Ned Geref Kerk after "disturbing allegations" by the Goldstone Commission that three police generals were involved in gun-running and the creation and maintenance of a "violent murder machine"

The ANC said yesterday a member of the NGK moderation, Fritz Guam, had recently called on church members not to vote for parties that "collaborated with communists"

"Selective morality is one of the church's biggest faults which also undermines the credibility of its testimony

"The church should treat all society, including all political parties, in the same manner," the ANC said

● A leading British newspaper has attacked the Goldstone inquiry as "little more than a rubbish bin, used by the government — whether or not as co-conspirators — to avoid public confrontation with the reality of the rottenness of South Africa"

Its "disclosures", it said, are far from new to those who had had the frustrating experience of following the Third Force inquiry

Mr Fourie, the NP premiership candidate for the Northern Transvaal, was challenging IEC monitors to report the unruly behaviour of about 50 ANC supporters at a meeting he was addressing in Villiersdorp

(Compiled by H S Robertson 122 St George's Mall, Cape Town)

● Absa Bank yesterday confirmed it had suspended on full pay a second of its employees, Victor Ndlovu, following his implication in alleged illegal arms dealing

Mr Ndlovu was named in a report by the Goldstone Commission, which said alleged he had been involved in distributing weapons used in hostel and train violence

Other Absa employees named in the report were security officer Dries van Heerden, who had asked to be suspended, and his superior Dougie Crew, who would not be suspended

● The Conservative Party expressed shock at Mr De Klerk's "rash decision" to place the three generals on compulsory leave

"The CP is shocked that the three policemen were placed on compulsory leave without recourse to a proper hearing and we are concerned that this type of rash decision will become commonplace after the election"

● KwaZulu chief minister and IFP leader Mangosuthu Buthelezi, addressing the sixth session of the KwaZulu legislative assembly, said yesterday he could not imagine the elections being conducted smoothly without the participation of KwaZulu's people

● The ANC has distanced itself from what it called a "racist" leaflet distributed in white residential areas under the organisation's name in Durban

The pamphlet reads "You whites had it good too long, now we will run, you will have no jobs"

ANC spokesman Dumisani Makhaye said the leaflets were a dirty trick used by the ANC's enemies to destroy its credibility among whites

● The Western Transvaal branch of the Police and Prisons Civil Rights Union said yesterday policemen would not take part in voter education as lessons were available only in Afrikaans

Popcru regional chairman L J Matutoane claimed voter education was discriminatory White policemen were taught at Potchefstroom University, while their black counterparts had lessons in a dilapidated municipal hall

● If the NP was unsuccessful in involving the IFP in the election, it could be trusted to look after the interests of the IFP and the Zulu king after the election, Home Affairs Minister Danie Schutte said yesterday

Addressing an NP meeting in Randfontein, Mr Schutte said ideologically the NP and IFP were "very close"

● A statement by Winnie Mandela lent credence to the belief that the ANC intended purging the existing civil service of non-ANC members, according to the IFP

The party was referring to Mrs Mandela's remark at Virginia, in the Free State, at the weekend that the ANC would give priority in the civil service to its supporters if it came to power

● The Independent Electoral Commission should stop its "fancy" television and newspaper advertisements and make an effort to end the behaviour of ANC "hooligans" at meetings, Regional and Land Affairs Minister Andre Fourie said

Man named as Goldstone's 'deep throat' tells his story

□ Former Vlakplaas policeman says he is not source

Political Staff

JOHANNESBURG — Kobus "Chappie" Klopper — the policeman named this weekend as the Goldstone Commission's "deep throat" on the Third Force — has told his version of the story.

The 27-year-old former member of the notorious Vlakplaas police camp denied he was the mysterious source named "Q" in the Goldstone report. He said there had been threats against his family and girlfriend since his name appeared in media reports.

Visibly shaken, Captain Klopper read out a pager service message he had received on Sunday morning. It read: "Our sincere condolences with the passing away of both your parents and your girlfriend. We know you have a difficult time ahead. The Badger Family."

Captain Klopper said "We (Vlakplaas operatives) used to be called the Badger Unit

So (the message) can come from only one source"

He said he was in fear of his life and, asked if he thought others may be planning to "get" him, said "Yes I don't want the same to happen (to me) as happened to other people."

Captain Klopper was catapulted into the spotlight on Sunday when an Afrikaans-language newspaper named him as "Q". Yesterday reports referring to police sources also identified Captain Klopper as the anonymous informant.

In the course of an interview yesterday, Captain Klopper apparently received a message that he was to report to Police Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe at midday. The interview was cut short.

The release of the Goldstone report on Friday night led to the placing on compulsory leave by President De Klerk of three top police generals, alleged to be linked to third force

activity. Those implicated have launched an intensive campaign to clear their names.

Claiming he was being "framed", Captain Klopper confirmed he had been a Vlakplaas operative for several years up to 1992 — and admitted being one of a group of five former Vlakplaas policemen questioned by Goldstone investigators on Thursday.

He said he had talked to Mr Justice Richard Goldstone "for about half an hour". He had been questioned about matters including false ID documents and passports and the transfer of weapons from Koevoet to Vlakplaas. He said he had ended the conversation by saying Judge Goldstone should put the questions to senior officers with links to Vlakplaas. He named the officers.

He had also told Judge Goldstone he wanted to speak to legal advisers "because I did not want to incriminate myself".

Captain Klopper said he had

been told on Wednesday to report to Judge Goldstone by a former Vlakplaas colleague. Four other former Vlakplaas men were called to testify: Willie Nortje, Dave Baker, Snor Vermeulen and Brood van Heerden.

Captain Klopper was transferred to the police narcotics division in 1992 after leaving Vlakplaas and recently to a position in Pretoria. He apparently fell out with his Vlakplaas seniors.

He thought the claim that he was "Q" — which he described as "the biggest lie" — had been spread by a former Vlakplaas colleague "because that is what he has been telling all the people who used to work with me".

The same colleague had warned him when he left Vlakplaas to "watch my back all the time".

Captain Klopper said he had been phoned late on Saturday night by a friend who said he had been named as "Q" in the newspaper. He had denied this.

(251)

ARC 22/3/94

FW's dramatic gesture to gain support

STATE President FW de Klerk had lost a lot of white support and was doing something dramatic to gain black support, police public relations head Major-General Leon Mellet said yesterday. *Sowetan 22/3/94*
He was commenting on a report released by the Goldstone Commission implicating South

African Police officers, including three generals, of being involved in 'third force' activities.
"The way it was made public came as a shock to all of us," Mellet said at his farewell function in Cape Town. He is retiring. Mellet said he disputed the implications. (251)
"The whole thing is worrying. It's unsettling,

because it was done unfairly. I am upset about the way it was made public," he said.
"They have been found guilty before the investigating team has arrived in South Africa."
— Sapa
(Report by W Blumenfeld, Nedbank Centre Strand Street, Cape Town)

Star 23/3/94

Pay pensions – Sapu

The South African Police Union (Sapu) demanded the immediate payout of pensions and leave money yesterday, following similar demands made recently by civil servants in Bophuthatswana

Claiming that its members were discriminated against,

Sapu said in a statement the union objected to the payout of pensions and leave monies to officials of "self-governing states and regions" while policemen and police officers were not afforded the same advantage in South Africa. —

Sapa

(251)

Generals defy FW

Star 28/13/94

251

BY SHAUN JOHNSON
and CHRIS WHITFIELD

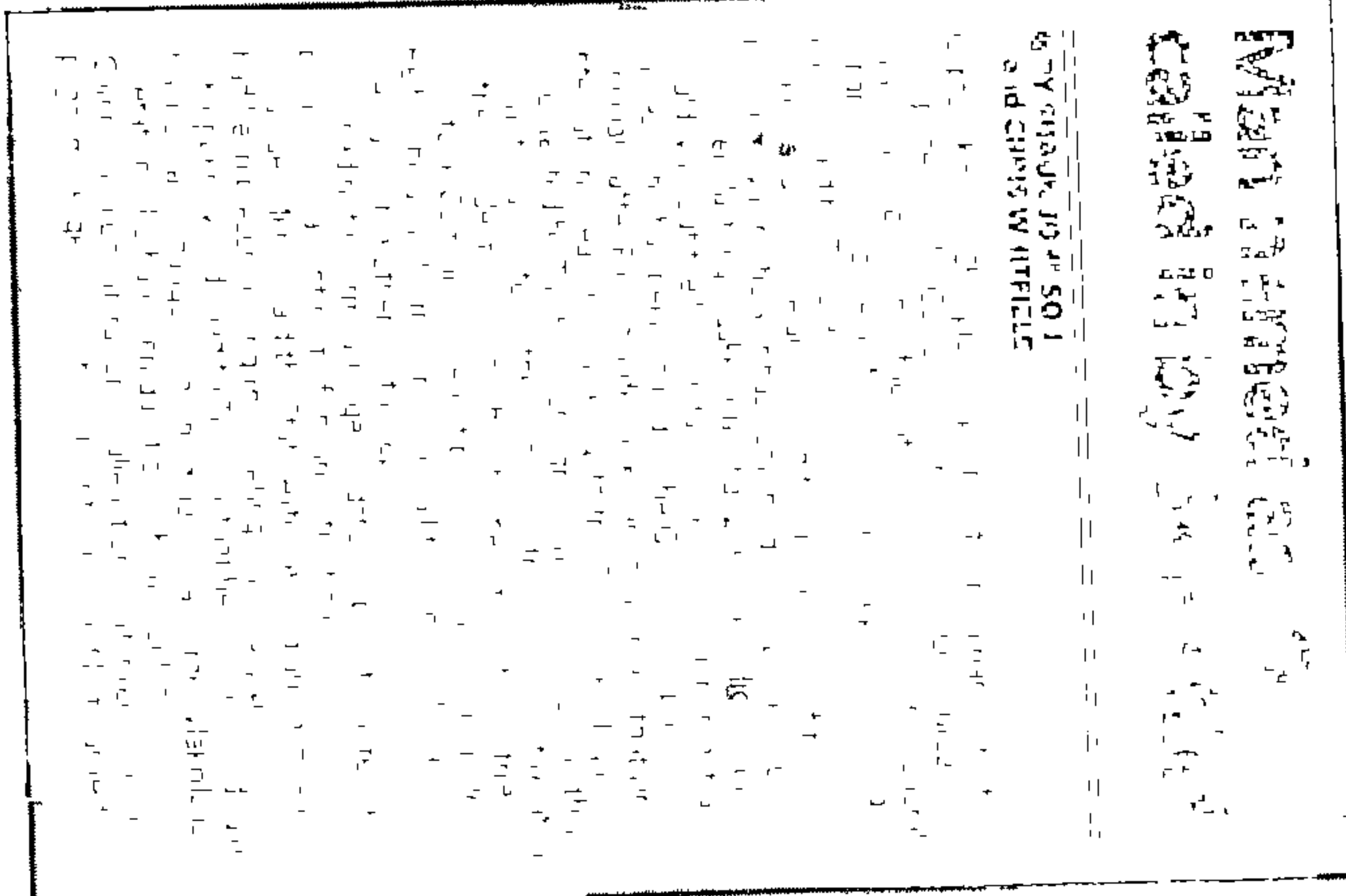
In an extraordinary twist, generals Basie Smit and Johan le Roux last night declared themselves back at their posts — in defiance of President de Klerk's Friday announcement — and the President hit back with the threat of suspension from the SAP.

A bruising confrontation between the SAP hierarchy and De Klerk seems likely, with sources saying the generals appear to be challenging the president's authority.

Attention has also focused on the position of SAP Commissioner-General Johan van der Merwe — South Africa's number one policeman — with indications that he may side with Deputy Commissioner Smit and criminal investigations chief Le Roux.

Sources say the situation is extraordinary, and the signals are that an angry De Klerk is set to use the power at his disposal to neutralise the dissidents.

Raising the stakes in the Goldstone Third Force report saga, the two generals yesterday issued a joint statement effectively declaring De Klerk's previous announcement — that they were to be placed on compulsory leave immediately — to be invalid. Smit and Le Roux said the announcement ran counter to established procedures, and



they were therefore effectively reinstating themselves. The third general placed on compulsory leave as a result of the prima facie evidence of ille-

gal activities contained in the Goldstone report, Major-General "Krapplies" Engelbrecht, was not mentioned in the Smit/Le Roux statement.

In response to the generals' announcement, a statement from a Government spokesman last night said responsibility for the implementation of De Klerk's decision on compulsory leave lay with Law and Order Minister Hennus Kriel and Van der Merwe. The decision was not immediately implemented because Van der Merwe had advised De Klerk that the step had to be "carried out in interaction with the officers concerned", and these consultations were still incomplete.

But, the statement warned, "depending on the outcome of this procedure, the Minister of Law and Order might have to consider the possibility of suspending the officers concerned."

The clear implication of the statement was that De Klerk is standing firm in his intention to remove the generals from service while an international investigation — appointed by himself — probes the Third Force allegations and advises whether prosecutions are justified or not.

Van der Merwe confirmed to The Star last night that he was in consultation with the generals, and should this not lead to leave for the generals by agreement, the matter would be referred to Kriel.

De Klerk's spokesman said that in deciding to "effectively withdraw the officers con-

▶ To Page 2

P.T.C.

Top officer pledges help

JOHANNESBURG — Police commissioner General Johan van der Merwe yesterday pledged "all possible assistance" in the investigation of allegations arising from the Goldstone Commission's report on "third force" activities

(251) CT 23/3/94
Law and Order Minister Mr Hennis Kriel said yesterday he took the strongest possible exception to police public relations head Maj-Gen

Leon Mellet's remarks on Goldstone's "third force" investigation

Gen Mellet said on Monday that President F W de Klerk had lost a lot of white support and was doing something dramatic to gain black support

● The IFP's Transvaal political director Mr Themba Khoza, cited in the Goldstone report, yesterday strongly denied involvement in illicit arms trafficking — Own Correspondent
Sapa

Goldstone report: Generals seem headed for court

DALE LAUTENBACH
Political Staff
APR 23/3/94

PRETORIA — The showdown between President De Klerk and the police generals implicated by the Goldstone Commission report appears to be irreversibly headed to court in a challenge to the president's authority bordering on the monstrous.

"The climate is rough again today . . . very bad," said a senior member of the police general staff.

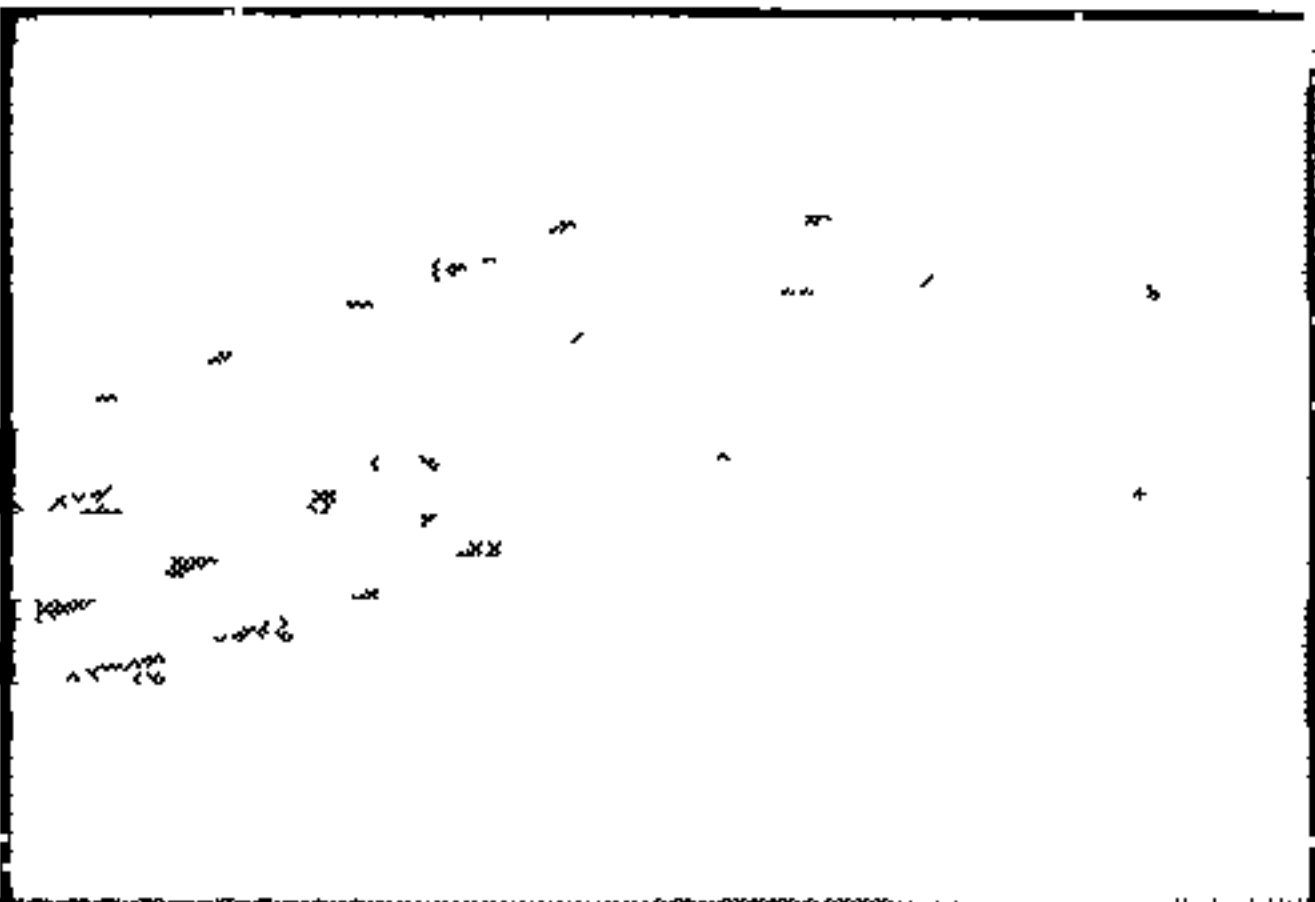
The implicated generals, Basie Smit and Johan le Roux, were in a meeting with their legal advisers today.

Following the president's mistake in assuming that he had the authority to place

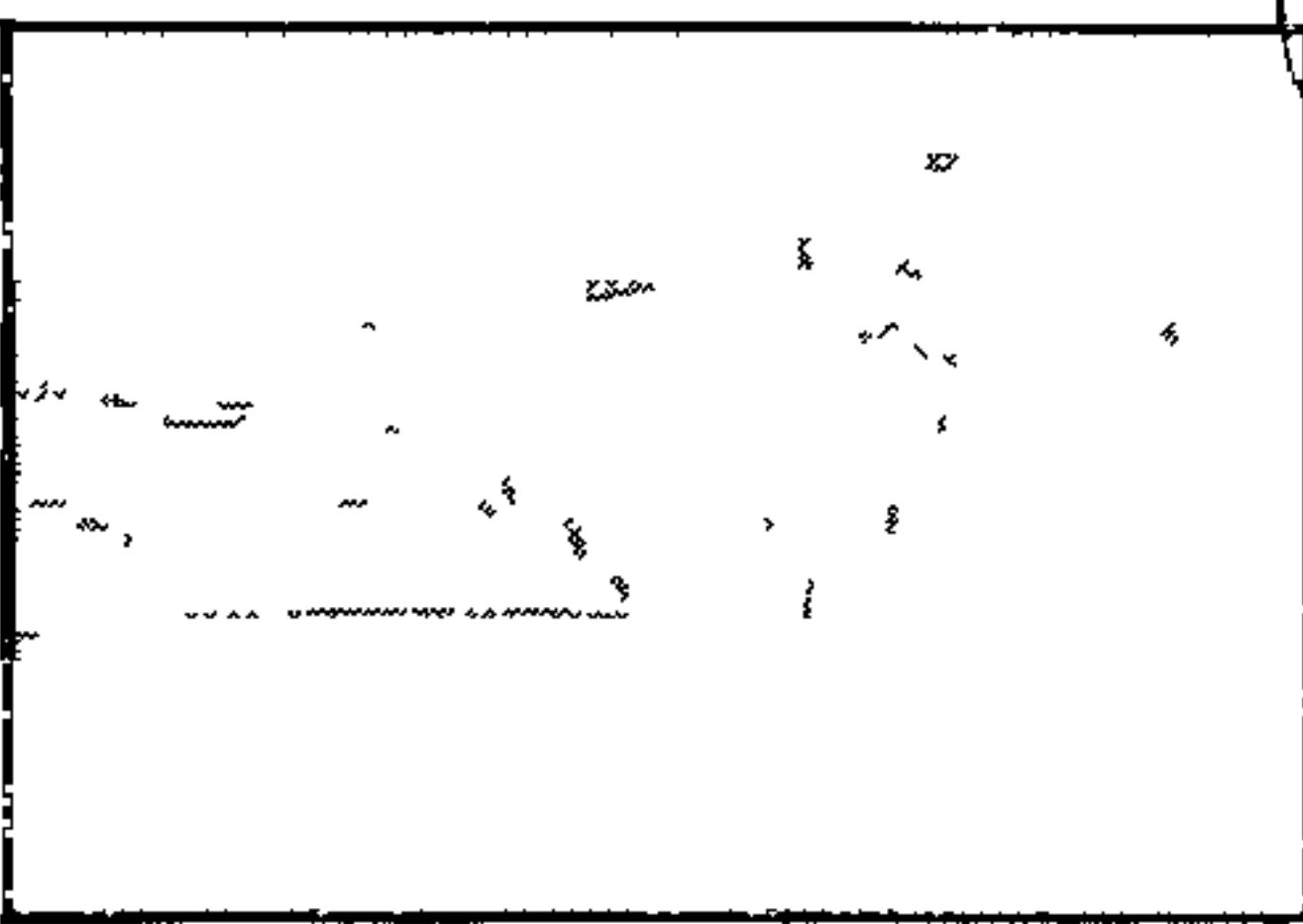
members of the police on compulsory leave, he has required that his commissioner, General Johan van der Merwe, who does have this authority, to perform this function.

But so far General Van der Merwe is effectively protecting his men. He has argued that he can only withdraw the generals from service in consultation with them. To effect this he wrote Generals Smit and Le Roux a letter yesterday requiring their compliance. He will be receiving their reply — an expected refusal — today.

In a statement last night, the president said depending on the outcome of this procedure (General Van der Merwe's consultation with his staff), the Minister of Law and Order might have to consider the pos-



General Basie Smit



General Johan le Roux

sibility of suspending the officers concerned.

Sources in the general staff said Generals Smit and Le

for the Western Cape Hernus Kriel in court.

What has most incensed the police is the fact that the president's spokesman, Dave Steward, has admitted that the evidence in the Goldstone report was thin. Further, in defence of their political candidate when Mr Kriel's suspension was demanded by the Democratic Party, among others, the National Party said in a statement that it would be absurd to suspend the minister on such flimsy grounds as presented by the Goldstone report.

The SAP is reported to be furious at this double standard. They are protecting the minister but using the same evidence to suspend the generals, said a member of the general staff today. He pointed out that if chal-

lenged in a court action, the minister would have to apply his mind and prove in court that the evidence of the Goldstone Commission report provided sufficient grounds to warrant the suspension of senior generals.

In a statement yesterday, Generals Smit and Le Roux said there should be an immediate open investigation to address the rumours and vague allegations that appear in Judge Goldstone's report.

The quickest way to achieve this would be to challenge Mr Kriel in court if, as the president has threatened, the minister takes the next step of suspending the generals.

Throughout this unfolding saga, the third general placed on compulsory leave as a result of the prima facie evidence of illegal activities contained in the Goldstone report, Major-General "Krappies" Engelbrecht, has not featured prominently in the challenge to the president.

General Engelbrecht's position could not be established today and some of his colleagues in the general staff were also in the dark as to what his attitude was.

The clear implication of the president's statement last night was that he was not backing down and would require Mr Kriel to make the suspension move if he must in order that the international investigation probed the "third force" allegations and advised whether prosecutions were justified or not.

Meanwhile, it was decided by the Transitional Executive Council last night that Transvaal Attorney-General Jan D'Oliviera will head the special investigative team.

The final composition of the team is expected to be announced by the TEC within the next two days.

Apart from Dr D'Oliviera, the team will include members of the South African Police, international investigators, a member of the TEC and a civilian component, possibly a retired judge.

(News by D. Lautenbach 216 Vermeulen Street, Pretoria)

Holomisa sues Inkatha for R80 000

SUSAN RUSSELL

TRANSKEI leader Gen Bantu Holomisa told the Rand Supreme Court yesterday that 1992 allegations that he was involved in violence against Inkatha Freedom Party leaders had been part of a dirty tricks campaign by the SA government and Inkatha to blacken his name.

to dirty my name as they had done in the past," Holomisa said. The allegations were published in November 1992 and immediately denied Inkatha and the youth brigade members Carter, Humphrey and Themba Ndlovu - have not given notice of their intention to defend the case, nor were they represented in court yesterday. Holomisa told the court Inkatha had not tried to substantiate its allegations by approaching the Goldstone commission or any other forum for dealing with complaints of political violence. Judgment was reserved.

Masterbond audits criticised

EDWARD WEST

CAPE TOWN - A review of a 1985 audit of Masterbond's accounts has concluded that events leading to Masterbond's collapse would have come to light much sooner had the auditors dealt properly with certain issues. This was said by accountant Stephen Ochse yesterday at the Nel commission of inquiry into Masterbond's collapse. Ochse was appointed by the commission to review the audits into Masterbond. The audit into Masterbond in 1985 was conducted by A Neuhaus & Co Ochse said he had never seen "such a situation where none of the statutory requirements were complied with." On later audits by Ernst and Young, Ochse said he had found several irregularities. These related to property subvention, property revaluation and undisclosed charges. Other irregularities included contravening rules relating to a prospectus, contra-

vention of the Companies Act, no provisions for taxation, registration of bonds which exceeded the value disclosed, and failure to disclose debentures in annual financial statements and communications with investors. Ochse said investors were given a false sense of security as property subventions were never disclosed and it appeared that Masterprop participations were performing according to forecast. Subventions occurred when Masterbond funnelled new investor funds or above-forecast profits from some investments into its delinquent investments. Ochse said each Masterbond property participation company was a separate entity and none should have been called on to subsidise others to the "undisclosed prejudice of their shareholders".

Top policeman pledges to help Goldstone probe

TIM COHEN

POLICE commissioner Gen Johan van der Merwe yesterday pledged "all possible assistance" in the investigation of allegations arising from the Goldstone commission's report on "third force" activities. But he complained about SABC's Agenda programme on Monday which was presented by Max du Preez, former editor of Vrye Weekblad, which first reported many of the allegations in the commissioner's report. Du Preez's guests were former Vrye Weekblad journalist Jacques Pauw, who wrote about the Viakplaas base where many actions allegedly took place, and his main source, former policeman Dirk Coetzee. Van der Merwe said the SAP would not conduct a debate through the media regarding "wild allegations" by people who had "been found to lack credibility during various inquiries and legal proceedings". He took a swipe at the commission, saying certain SAP members had been confronted with allegations without any details being disclosed to them. The NP also objected to the Agenda programme, saying it was "nothing but pure anti-NP propaganda." It said the programme resembled a meeting of Vrye Weekblad editors rather than an SABC programme which upheld the principle that a person was innocent until proven guilty. The SABC, which needed to level the playing fields for all parties, has caused "immeasurable damage to its image" with the broadcast. Sapa reports that Law and Order Minister Hennis Kriek said yesterday he took the strongest possible exception to police public relations head Maj-Gen Leon Mellet's remarks on Goldstone's "third force" investigation. Mellet said on Monday that President FW de Klerk had lost a lot of white support and was doing something dramatic to gain black support. Kriek said Mellet did not possess relevant information on the matters he spoke about. His comments were "inappropriate for a serving SAP general and do not reflect my views or those of the SAP as an institution".

Report by T Cohen, TMA, 11 Diegenal St, Jhb

... 21/11/92

NEWS 'Commission can go to hell' -

Suspended generals defy FW de Klerk

Sowetan 23/3/94
Sowetan Correspondent

IN AN extraordinary twist, Generals Basie Smit and Johan le Roux last night declared themselves to be back at their posts — in defiance of President FW de Klerk's announcement last Friday that they had been placed on compulsory leave

And De Klerk hit back with the threat of the far more serious step of suspending them from the South African Police

Upping the stakes considerably in the Goldstone "third force" report saga, the two generals issued a joint statement effectively declaring De Klerk's previous announcement to be invalid

Smit and Le Roux said the announcement ran counter to established procedures and that they were disregarding it. They have therefore effectively reinstated themselves

The third general placed on compulsory leave as a result of the *prima facie* evidence of illegal activities contained in the Goldstone report, Major-General "Krappies" Engelbrecht, was not mentioned in the Smit-Le Roux statement

In response to the generals' announcement, a statement from the Government spokesman last night said re-

sponsibility for the implementation of De Klerk's decision on compulsory leave lay with Minister of Law and Order Mr Hernus Kriel and Commissioner of Police General Johan van der Merwe (251)

The decision was not immediately implemented because Van der Merwe had advised De Klerk that the step had to be "carried out in interaction with the officers concerned", and these consultations were still incomplete

But, the statement warned "Depending on the outcome of this procedure, the Minister of Law and Order might have to consider the possibility of suspending the officers concerned"

The clear implication of the statement was that De Klerk is standing firm in his intention to remove the generals from service while an international investigation, appointed by himself, probes the "third force" allegations and advises whether prosecutions are justified or not

De Klerk's spokesman said that in deciding to "effectively withdraw the officers concerned from service", the State President had taken into consideration some factors in the Goldstone report

(47 Sauer Street, Johannesburg)

Two generals in open defiance of FW

Star 24/4/94

■ POLITICAL STAFF and SAPA

Ten SAP officers have been placed on compulsory leave on the State President's orders, but two top generals are staying at their posts in open defiance of F W de Klerk's wishes.

The officers placed on leave were not named. However, Generals Basie Smit and Johan le Roux, who on Tuesday announced that they considered themselves still to be on duty in spite of an earlier announcement by De Klerk, were still in consultation with

Police Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe yesterday. In a statement to The Star, Van der Merwe said he "hoped to conclude this process" today.

Van der Merwe's statement suggested that, in his opinion, sufficient grounds existed on the basis of the Goldstone Third Force report for the withdrawal from service of 10 SAP members, "but in other cases the grounds are, in my opinion, insufficient and I will only arrange the withdrawal of

the members concerned with their concurrence."

The moves follow the release by De Klerk and Mr Justice Richard Goldstone of a report containing prima facie evidence of Third Force activity involving police officers.

De Klerk indicated on Friday that all officers named in the report would be placed on leave immediately, pending an urgent inquiry. (ZSI)

On Monday Smit and Le Roux announced they were still on duty as proper procedures had not been followed.

De Klerk responded by confirming that talks about compulsory leave would continue between them and the commissioner. He said if these failed to reach agreement, Minister of Law and Order Hernus Kriel would be asked to consider suspending them.

John Soderlund reports that a senior police source said Van der Merwe would order the generals to take compulsory leave only when he was satisfied the prima facie evidence in the Goldstone Commission report warranted it.

FW places 10 police officers on forced leave

Political Staff

(251)

JOHANNESBURG — Ten police officers have been placed on compulsory leave on the State President's orders — but two top generals are staying at their posts in open defiance of F W de Klerk's wishes

ARG 24/3/94
The officers placed on leave were not named. However, Generals Basie Smit and Johan le Roux, who on Tuesday announced that they considered themselves still to be on duty in spite of an earlier announcement by Mr De Klerk, were still in consultation with Police Commissioner Johan van der Merwe yesterday

In a statement to The Star, General Van der Merwe said he "hoped to conclude this process" today

A spokesman for Mr De Klerk's office said: "It is the understanding of the State President's office that the 10 policemen named in the report have been withdrawn from service, including Major-General 'Krappies' Engelbrecht"

General Van der Merwe's statement suggested that, in his opinion, sufficient grounds existed on the basis of the Goldstone "third force" report for the withdrawal from service of 10 SAP members — "but in other cases the grounds are, in my opinion, insufficient and I will only arrange the withdrawal of the members concerned with their concurrence"

The police commissioner said members had to be given the opportunity to submit representations or, "in cases where I must act with the concurrence of the members, to give them an opportunity to state their point of view"

The complicated saga follows the joint release by Mr De Klerk and Mr Justice Richard Goldstone of a report containing prima facie evidence of "third force" activities involving police officers, among others.

On Friday, Mr De Klerk indicated that all officers named in the report would be placed on leave immediately, pending an urgent inquiry by an international commission

On Monday night, Generals Smit and Le Roux announced they were still on duty because proper procedures had not been followed

(News by S Johnson and E Waugh 47 Sauer Street Johannesburg)

FW axes

more cops

Sowetan 24/3/94

■ SHOWDOWN Row between State

President and general's hot up:

Ecna and Sowetan Correspondent

EVEN MORE SOUTH AFRICAN POLICE officers will be "withdrawn from service" without loss of privilege, State President FW de Klerk announced yesterday

The action follows the release of Mr Justice Richard Goldstone's report alleging the involvement of top SAP generals in "third force" activities and the suspension of three generals last week.

Addressing a Press conference in Queens town, De Klerk said the names of the other officers would be released by last night (25/3) (25/3)

However, the new names had not yet been released at the time of going to the press

Their withdrawal from service meant that they would no longer report to work or be active in the SAP, but they would receive full pay and no privileges would be lost

De Klerk said if negotiations between Law and Order Minister Mr Hernus Kriel and two other generals implicated in the report, Lieutenant-General Basie

Smit and Lieutenant-General Johan le Roux, had not been concluded by this morning, their suspension would also be considered

The showdown between De Klerk and the two generals yesterday appeared to be irreversibly headed to court in a challenge to the President's authority bordering on the mutinous

Protecting his men

Following the President's mistake in assuming that he had the authority to place members of the SAP on compulsory leave, he has requested that his Police Commissioner, General Johan van der Merwe, who does have this authority, perform this function

But so far Van der Merwe is effectively protecting his men. He has argued that he can only withdraw the generals from service in consultation with them.

In a statement on Tuesday night, the President said "Depending on the outcome of this procedure (General van der Merwe's consultation with his staff), the Minister of Law and Order might have to consider the possibility of suspending the officers concerned"

FW warns of more police suspensions

3/24/94
TIM COHEN

THE crisis in relations between the police and government has deepened with President FW de Klerk saying that more policemen implicated by the Goldstone commission in gun running will be suspended

The original group of 10 policemen suspended last Friday did not include two of the three police generals implicated in the report. De Klerk had said that they would be put on compulsory paid leave.

Since then, Police Commissioner Johan van der Merwe has apparently backed the generals instead of complying with De Klerk's instruction, saying he is obliged to

provide the three men with hearings

Van der Merwe asked colleagues for their formal response to the situation. He is to inform De Klerk of their replies today. His response has enraged the President's office, with senior officials describing his actions as tantamount to challenging De Klerk's authority.

Sapa reports that De Klerk said the 10 people named in the report were withdrawn from service yesterday. They would not lose any of their privileges or leave

rights but would be "inactive". They included counter-intelligence chief Maj-Gen "Krappies" Engelbrecht.

Generals Basie Smit and Johan le Roux have sought legal advice since being implicated by the commission. There have been negotiations on their withdrawal from service. A decision is expected today.

De Klerk said that if negotiations did not lead to the generals' withdrawal after laid-down procedures, Law and Order Minister Hernus Kriel would suspend them.

Report by T Cohen TML, 11 Diagonal St. Jhb and J Saunders Sapa, 141 Commissioner St. Jhb

'Strange' delay in Goniwe case

WM 25-30/3/94
(251)

Shadley Nash: Port Elizabeth

LAWYERS for the South African Defence Force at the re-opened Goniwe inquest have accused the Eastern Cape Judge President, Judge Neville Zietsman, of "bias" and will bring an application asking for his recusal

SADF counsel advocate Anton Mostert SC said at the resumption of proceedings this week that his client, Military Intelligence head General Joffel van der Westhuizen, had instructed him to follow this course

The application for postponement was granted with great "reluctance" by Judge Zietsman who told Mostert that he found it "strange" that such an application was to be made at a time when the case was being wrapped up and findings were imminent

The postponement application was opposed by counsel for the Goniwe family, George Bizos SC. He said the "matter is going to become out of hand" in relation to the time it has taken

The court has sat for 14 months already and, according to Mostert, the court record is some 4 549 pages long. With the application for a postponement granted until Wednesday next week and the Easter recess looming, the case, as pointed out by advocate Glen Goosen, "will effectively be postponed to the second term"

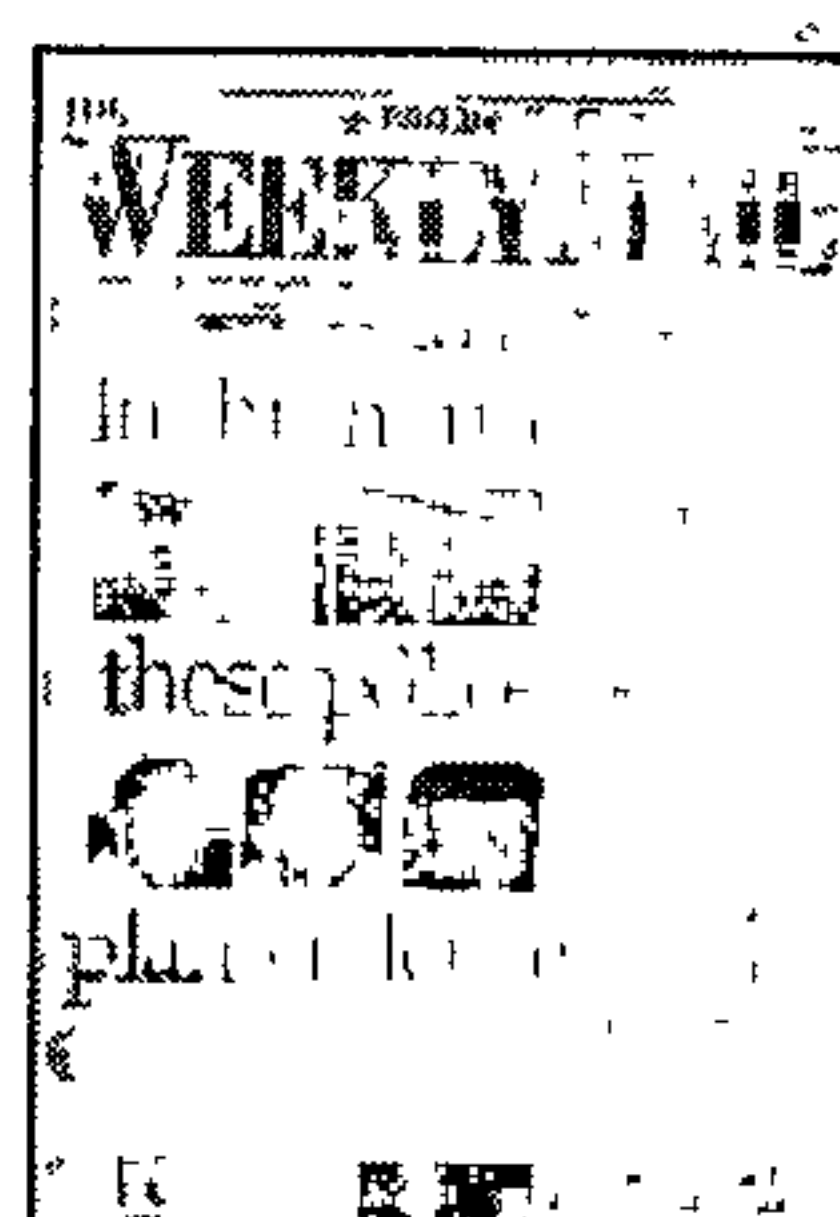
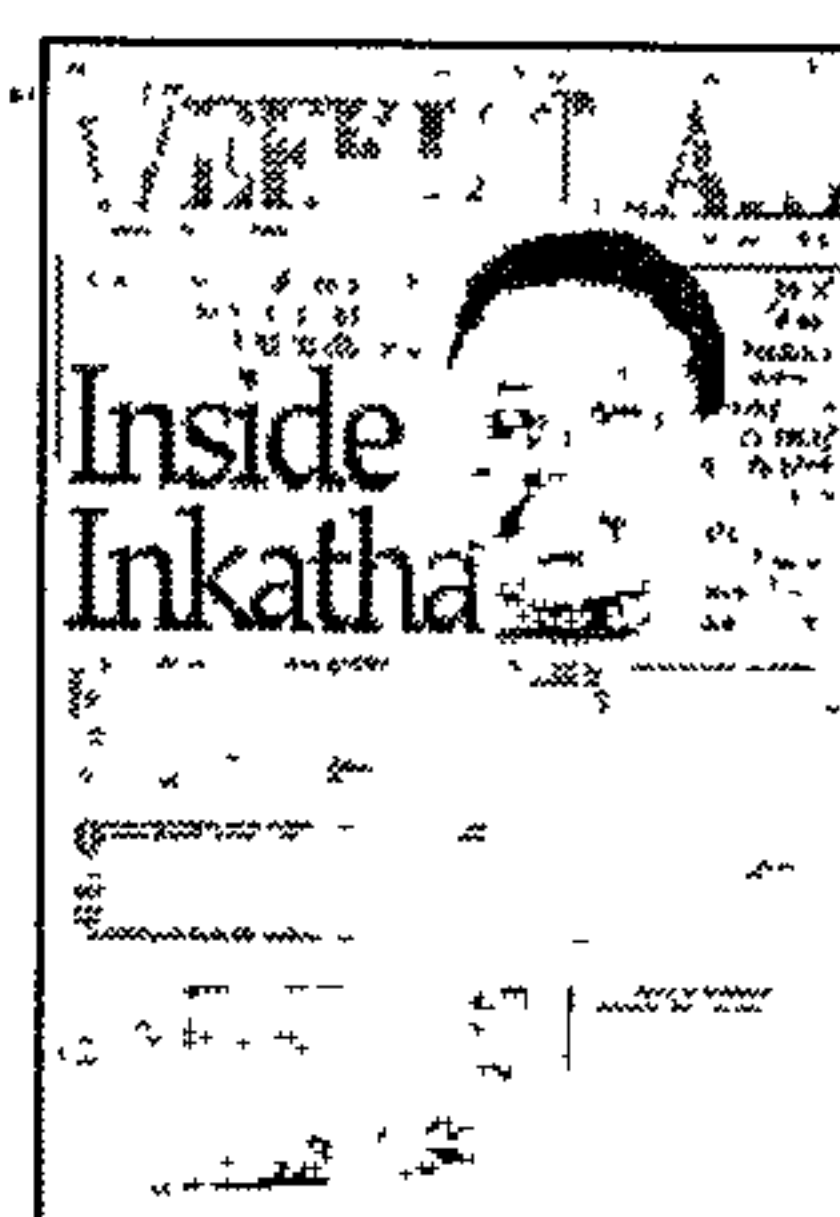
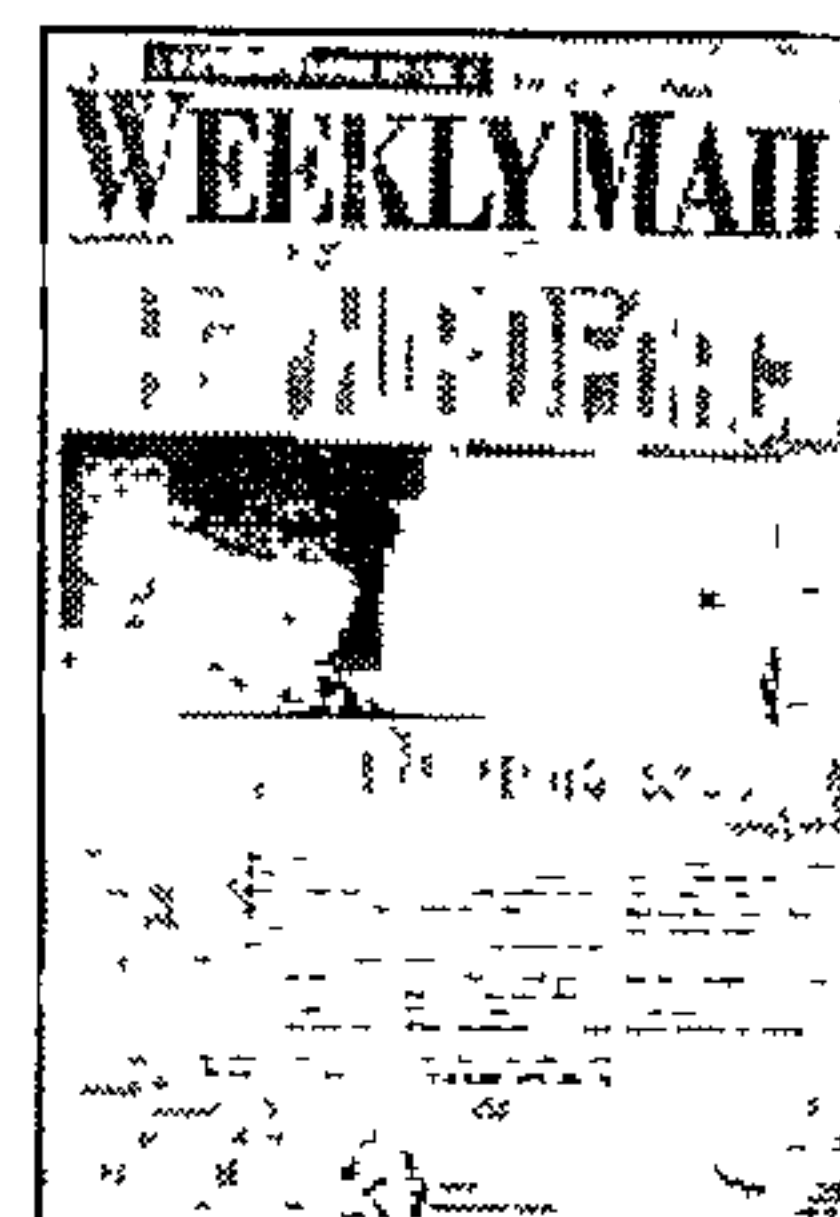
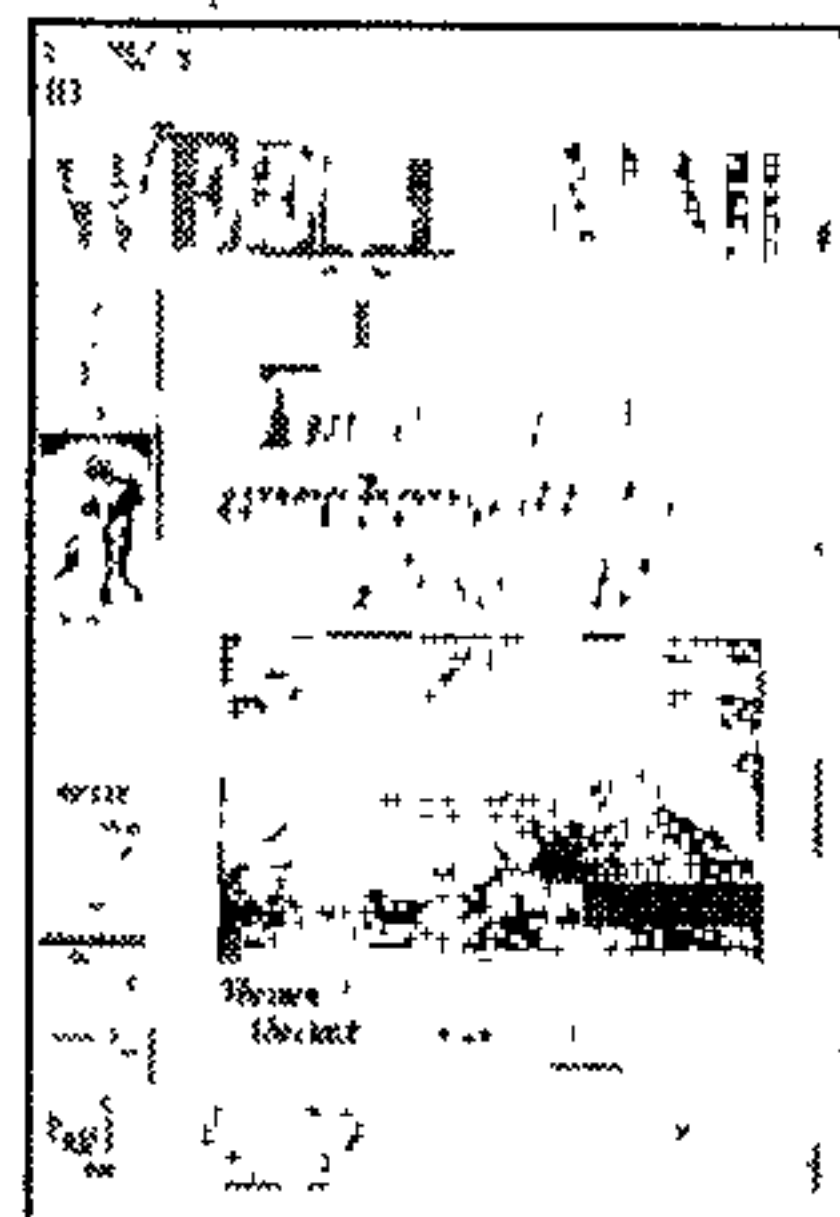
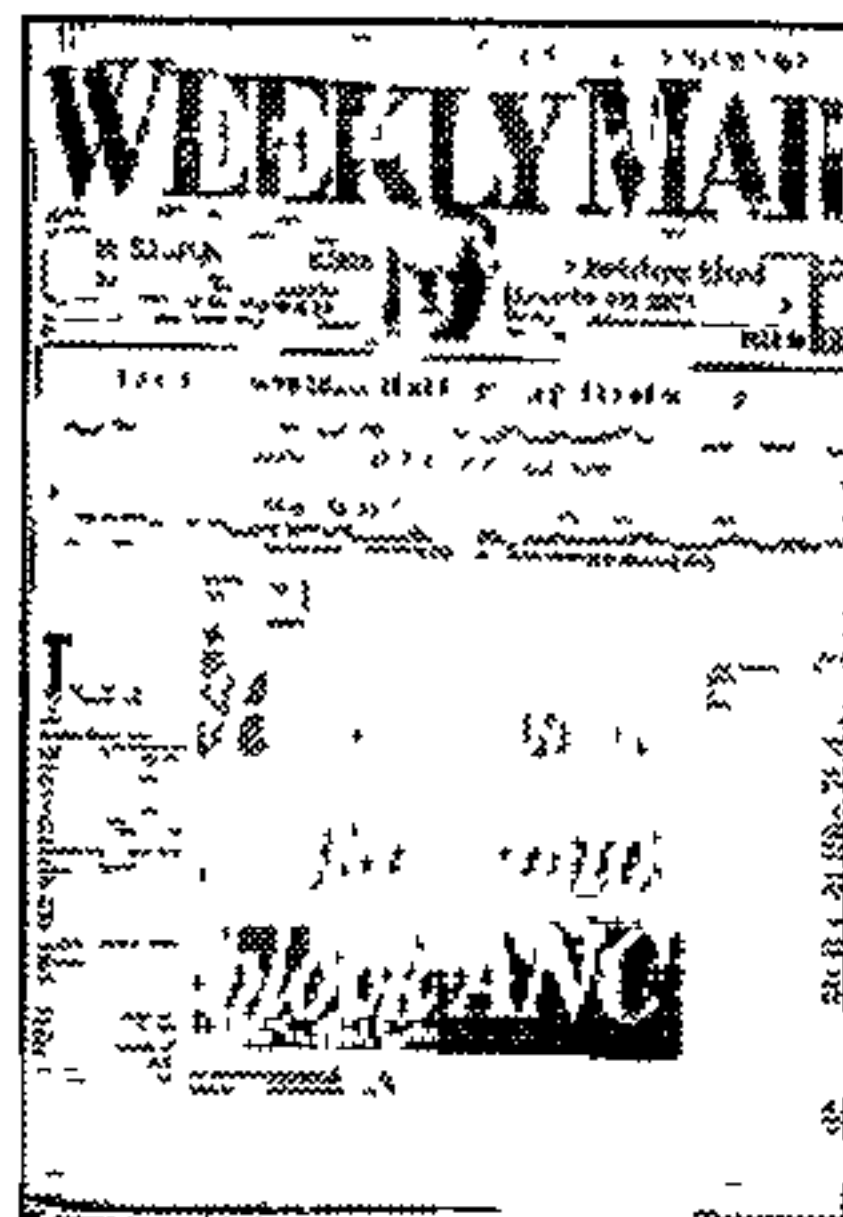
Goosen added that Judge Zietsman had indicated earlier that he would not be available for the second term

The matter is set to be a drawn out affair as Mostert argued that if Judge Zietsman does not grant the application, the matter will be taken to "another jurisdiction" on review

During his application for a postponement to prepare an application, he said his clients found "things disconcerting" and the legal team was "hoping against hope that our initial suspicions (of bias) were wrong" — Ecna

BEHIND THE GOLDSTONE REPORT ...

Some Weekly Mail front pages which blazed a trail into the heart of the 'third force'. From left: The Inkathagate funding scandal; the secret training base used by the "Caprivi graduates"; two hit-squad men tell of security force links to violence; a former Inkatha official links Themba Khoza to Military Intelligence; a trail of mysterious police houses, false number plates and front companies. Almost all these reports were repudiated by police, but the Goldstone report confirms many of their claims



The strange past of the mysterious 'Q'

The Mail & Guardian has long been investigating the shady background of the ex-policeman alleged to be Judge Goldstone's principal source. **Drew Forrest** reports

THE man alleged to be "Q" — the Goldstone Commission's "Deep Throat" — has been accused of dealing in forged currency and stolen vehicles, in addition to "hit squad" activities

Captain Kobus "Chappies" Klopper, a Vlakplaas policeman and close associate of former Vlakplaas commander Colonel Eugene de Kock, has been named in media reports as the source of Judge Richard Goldstone's sensational "third force" disclosures last week

Two sources, a police informer and a private investigator claiming to be an ex-policeman, have given the Mail & Guardian a highly detailed account of Klopper's alleged criminal activities

The pony-tailed Klopper was a member of De Kock's clandestine "Badger Unit", accused by Judge Goldstone of supplying arms used for "third force" violence on the Reef. He was a regular at the Breakers Hotel, the Johannesburg hotel of another "Badger" and former CCB official, Staal Burger

Goldstone's report names him as one of a group of Vlakplaas men who arranged the manufacture of homemade arms for Inkatha and gave Inkatha followers training in the use of firearms and grenades. The likelihood is that Klopper, who has left the country, became one of a number of Goldstone sources after a fall-out with De Kock

In May 1992, *The Weekly Mail* made contact with a man describing himself as a private investigator and ex-policeman, Chris Potgieter, and his girlfriend, Anne-Marie Slippers, who said they had had dealings with Klopper

Interviewed at Potgieter's Hartbeespoort home, Slippers said she was a registered informer for Sanab, the drug squad, when Klopper had approached her to do "official" work for him. Klopper told her he was De Kock's right-hand man

At a subsequent meeting, she said, Klopper had produced a black camera bag containing \$10 000 in counterfeit notes, saying he had obtained these from police in Johannesburg, who had a storeroom full of seized counterfeit currency. Klopper said he wanted the money to be exchanged for rands and used to purchase stolen vehicles. Potgieter, who had "contacts in Soweto", could arrange this, he said

Unsung hero who cracked the 'hit squads'

MANY of the central allegations of the Goldstone report were public knowledge in October 1989 — although you had to look hard to find them. The man who first broke open the "hit squad" conspiracy was a lawyer named Shuckie Selanyet, a who specialised in rescuing condemned men from the gallows.

One of the men was a policeman named Butana Almond Nofomela, who, on the night before he was to be hanged, confessed to Selanyet that he was a member of a police "hit squad" which had murdered leading human rights activist Griffith Masinga.

Nofomela's confession included much of the evidence that reappears in the Goldstone report. He described the "hit squad unit" as giving first hand accounts of a "situation", and named such key figures as Eugene de Kock, Dirk Coetzee and Paul van Dyk.

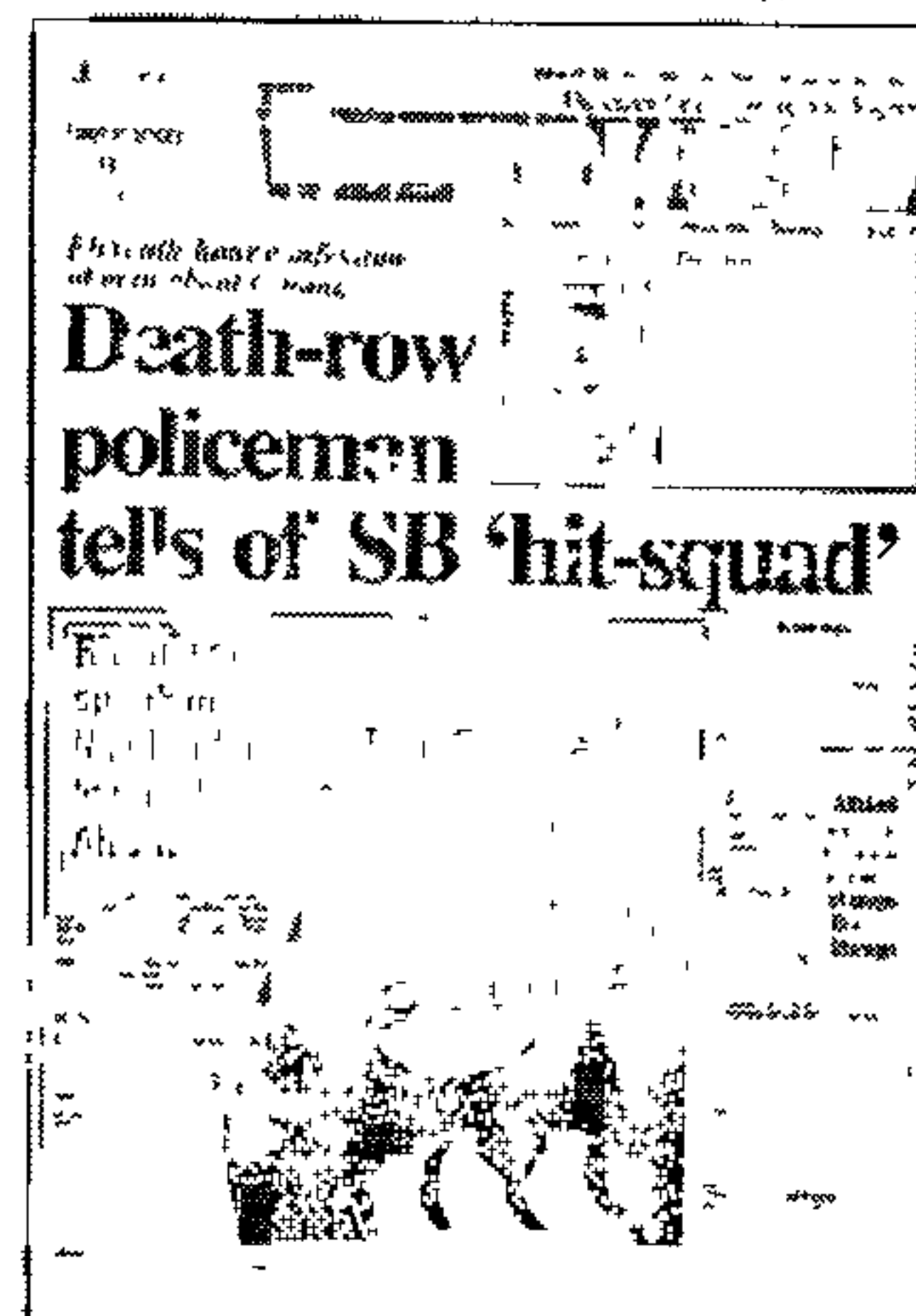
Nofomela was a lowly constable, a condemned man trying to save his own skin, which explains why his sensational claims were almost entirely ignored — except by *The Weekly Mail* which ran them on its front pages for three consecutive weeks. The claims, vigorously pursued by lawyers for Human Rights, did, however, come paid in police intelligence. Brigadier William Schoon named by Nofomela as the man in charge of hit squads, suddenly retired.

Three weeks later the man Nofomela named as his boss, Captain Dirk Coetzee, fled South Africa after giving an even more extensive account of hit squad activities to *The Weekly Mail*.

Four years later Nofomela's claims stand up remarkably well in the light of what we now know from the Goldstone report. But at the time they were discredited because he often contradicted himself and placed himself in places where he could not have been.

This would become a common theme of "third force" witnesses in later years: a tendency to lie about often trivial details, either to enhance their own reputation or protect themselves. It would be the reason why so many prominent investigations reached dead ends, unhelpful and to examination.

Today, Nofomela's fall on death row, Selanyet's role at every turn by police, died in a car crash, little known outside legal circles and rarely credited



up remarkably well in the light of what we now know from the Goldstone report. But at the time they were discredited because he often contradicted himself and placed himself in places where he could not have been.

This would become a common theme of "third force" witnesses in later years: a tendency to lie about often trivial details, either to enhance their own reputation or protect themselves. It would be the reason why so many prominent investigations reached dead ends, unhelpful and to examination.

Today, Nofomela's fall on death row, Selanyet's role at every turn by police, died in a car crash, little known outside legal circles and rarely credited

requested — the first, handed over in November 1991, had been a red Mercedes Benz 280SE with an AME conversion which he had managed to procure in four days and which Klopper said was used by De Kock as "his official car"

It had been handed over at Mike's Kitchen in Sunnyside, Pretoria.

Some weeks later, Klopper had asked Potgieter to find "normal" tyres for the Mercedes, as the current tyres were too obvious. Also purchased and handed over to the policeman, according to Potgieter, were a white Mercedes 380SE, a white five series BMW for Klopper's own use, and a black BMW 325IS Shadowline for the use of Klopper's assistant, another Vlakplaas policeman called "Johnny"

The forged money used to pay for the vehicles had been changed into rands by a man called "Gideon", an informer for the South African Police's commercial branch, who said he had organised the exchange through the SAP

Potgieter said further money had changed hands — \$40 000 in forged notes "just after the new year" and R10 000 for "one more car" demanded by Klopper, a three series BMW for "personal and police work", as well as a white Toyota bakke and a Toyota Hilux.

Ultimately Klopper had refused to take delivery of these vehicles, Potgieter said. He claimed that while trying to get the redundant vehicles off his hands, he had been caught by police and now faced vehicle theft charges

But a number of subsequent inquiries tended to support the claims of Potgieter and Slippers

At a Pretoria hotel *The Weekly Mail* met another police informer, who gave his name only as "Laurence", and who said he had been present at the original exchange of forged currency between Klopper and Slippers. He described Klopper as "a dipshit"

In another incident, Slippers said she had been arrested by the Pretoria commercial branch of the SAP in December 1991 after showing a forged note to a neighbour. The officer who had arrested her, a Lieutenant Auret, had released her after phoning De Kock, she said

When contacted by *The Weekly Mail*, Auret confirmed he had arrested Slippers. Asked whether it was in relation to currency dealing, he said "Well, not dealing". On realising he was talking to the press, he clammed up and told us to contact the SAP public relations department

The Weekly Mail later received a fax from the police PR division saying Auret had not arrested Slippers

In addition, Potgieter and Slippers provided pager numbers of Klopper and "Johnny". Paging company Radiospoor said the numbers were for a company called "Badger Arms". Potgieter also pointed out "Johnny's" home in Pretoria and the home of Klopper's girlfriend in Sinoville.

The Goldstone report suggests the Vlakplaas conspirators were motivated by greed as much as by politics. In a half-completed affidavit still in the possession of the Mail & Guardian, Slippers said Klopper had shown her red mercury, a costly nuclear substance he intended selling

Potgieter said Klopper had once shown him smuggled emeralds, and a 6kg bar of unwrought gold

● *The Weekly Mail* did not publish the claims of Potgieter and Slippers at the time because of Potgieter's pending court case and the fact that it lacked sufficient corroborating evidence

'Weed out cop mafia to halt deaths'

Own Correspondent

LONDON — A harsh crackdown on the "mafia" in the police force — a step President F W de Klerk should have taken four years ago to save many lives — is necessary if there is to be peace, says former police captain and self-confessed state assassin Mr Dirk Coetzee.

Mr Coetzee worked in the '80s with Colonel Eugene de Kock, one of the senior police officers identified by Mr Justice Richard Goldstone as being involved in fuelling the violence.

Interviewed by the Independent, Mr Coetzee said it would depend on Mr De Klerk's resolve to arrest the police generals if the country was plunged into war.

"He's known that they can destabilise the whole democratic process. That's why he hasn't acted against them before."

"He knows that they are a monster on the loose, that the security set-up is a huge mafia. If he'd cracked the mafia four years ago so many lives could have been saved."

"He must hit them hard or the killings will

go on and on and we'll have Bosnia on the horizon. Break them and we'll have peace."

Mr Coetzee predicted that once Col De Kock was behind bars others would come forward to tell the stories they had been too afraid to divulge.

It was important to understand that the violence was linked to "a big police mafia working with a junior partner, the smaller Inkatha mafia."

"One reason why Mr De Klerk and his ministers haven't gone after them is that they

have all the inside stuff, the personal stories, about the ministers themselves. They have the real power in the country."

Proof of the hold that the police had on Mr De Klerk had been the way in which he had dealt with Col De Kock. When the colonel left the force last April, the R1,2 million paid out to him was authorised by the cabinet.

"A lieutenant-colonel can't get that sort of package. Obviously the police told the cabinet what to do. It was keep-your-mouth-shut money."

251 CT 25/3/94

Cops in
Sizwe
MK march:
[C/mkt] 23/11/94
Charges to
be dropped

By AYESHA ISMAIL

CHARGES of misconduct against 65 policemen who took part in a march with members of uMkonto we Sizwe in Khayelitsha last year are to be withdrawn tomorrow, according to their lawyer (25)

In September last year, more than 300 members of the Police and Prisons Civil Rights Union, Popcu, marched through the streets of Khayelitsha. The march, led by former police lieutenant Gregory Rockman, was aimed at promoting community policing.

Lawyer Essa Moosa said the policemen, who had been charged departmentally with misconduct, were told the charges would be dropped after he had made representation to the Commissioner of Police in Pretoria.

Joint talks on BIDA police unit

ERICA JANKOWITZ

THE SA Police Union will meet SAP management today to discuss plans to move unit 19 of the internal stability unit from Pretoria to a disused army barracks in Devon, near Delmas 24-1194.

Union national secretary Peter-Don Brandt said at the weekend that police management had undertaken to "solve this pertinent issue" in co-operation with the union.

"The union firmly believes this is a step in the right direction." (251)

Brandt said the reason for the proposed relocation of division members was unclear but he believed the SAP was deploying personnel in all areas in the run-up to the April elections.

However, if members were not given the opportunity to appeal against transfers, "a major confrontation" with the union was likely, Brandt warned.

Security guards win 12,5% wage rise

SECURITY guards have won a 12,5% increase, effective from March 1.

The Transport and General Workers' Union announced on Friday that it had signed an interim wage agreement with the SA National Security Employers' Association.

The agreement will be gazetted and extended to cover the entire industry by March 1, effectively binding all employers to its terms.

Union national organiser Jerry Ngcobo described the move as a "major victory" and a direct result of strike by about 5 000 security guards in Durban last year

ERICA JANKOWITZ

BIDON 24/11/94
which finally forced employers to the negotiating table.

He said the employer body signed the agreement on Wednesday after discussions facilitated by Manpower director-general Joel Fourie.

The union said the employer body made a commitment to negotiating other outstanding issues, including a national minimum wage of R1 500 a month, illegal employment practices, job grading, maximum working hours and the establishment of a national industrial council.

Cosatu founding president Elijah Barayi dies aged 63

ELIJAH Barayi, founder member and vice-president of the NUM and former president of Cosatu, died on Saturday at the age of 63 after a short illness, NUM president James Motlatsi announced at the weekend.

Described by ANC secretary-general Cyril Ramaphosa as one of SA's greatest trade union leaders, Barayi appeared at position 79 on the ANC's national election list.

"Our pain about his untimely death is deepened by the knowledge that despite being ill, Comrade Barayi was preparing himself to serve — as he had done throughout his life — the people of SA in the new democratic government," Ramaphosa said.

Cosatu general secretary Sam Shilowa called him "a champion of SA workers"

Referring to Barayi's presidency of Cosatu from its formation in 1985 until 1991, Shilowa said: "He led SA's workers through the

ERICA JANKOWITZ

darkest days of apartheid repression. He played an important role in helping to build Cosatu from a disparate conglomeration of unions, numbering fewer than half a million workers, into the giant it is today."

Barayi was active in both the union movement and the ANC, where he worked tirelessly at branch level. Most recently he was involved in the voter education arm of the NUM.

During the '80s he was active in the United Democratic Front

Barayi was born in Cradock in the eastern Cape and worked at Blyvooruitzicht mine near Carletonville for more than 20 years until his retirement last year.

Motlatsi said Barayi's death was "a great loss to the NUM, the mass democratic movement and the democratic forces of our country at large"

Joint talks on police unit

ERICA JANKOWITZ

THE SA Police Union will meet SAP management today to discuss plans to move unit 19 of the internal stability unit from Pretoria to a disused army barracks in Devon, near Delmas. **24/11/94**

Union national secretary Peter-Don Brandt said at the weekend that police management had undertaken to "solve this pertinent issue" in co-operation with the union.

"The union firmly believes this is a step in the right direction" **(25)**

Brandt said the reason for the proposed relocation of division members was unclear but he believed the SAP was deploying personnel in all areas in the run-up to the April elections.

However, if members were not given the opportunity to appeal against transfers, "a major confrontation" with the union was likely, Brandt warned.

Scheme for retrenched workers

AN INITIATIVE to teach retrenched workers new skills has grown rapidly into a major community project with hundreds of training centres planned nationwide.

Project founder John Dommett said at the weekend that the first two centres — in Gazankulu and Transkei — were to open later this month. Another 18 were on the drawing board and it was possible 400 would be established in the next five years, he said. **24/11/94**

Dommett, a civil and agricultural engineer, saw the need for community-based centres to train retrenched workers and unemployed people in basic manufacturing techniques and business skills. He put his vision into practice by establishing training company Rutec six years ago with R6 000 capital. Rutec is now a concern with an annual turnover of several million rands

Dommett said the objective of the centres was to provide people with skills to start their own micro-enterprises. He explained, "Micro-enterprises imply producing products at home for the local neighbour-

ERICA JANKOWITZ

hood. They require low overheads and low capital outlays." **BIDON**

Rutec's training programmes incorporate basic profitability calculations or what Dommett described as "staying-alive accounting" **(335)**

The company is not only involved in training but also manufactures about 60 pieces of appropriate technology equipment for the rural areas, including wood-fired ovens and agricultural implements

Rutec has worked closely with the NUM in retraining retrenched mine workers in rural communities — the Gazankulu and Transkei centres were developed in conjunction with the union.

Rutec's centres are run as non-profit making institutions and pay for their running costs by levying a small charge on all materials bought.

"In this way, a centre that has been operating for a year should be able to pay its staffing and maintenance costs without further funding," said Dommett.

Weekend violence claims 19 lives

AT LEAST 13 people were killed in Natal at the weekend and six in Katielohong, Thokoza and Daveyton on the East Rand, police said yesterday.

Police said they had found the bodies of the six people who died in East Rand violence on Friday night and Saturday.

Nine people had died in two attacks near Durban, they said.

Five people were shot dead on Sunday in Ngonyameni, south of Durban, only days after an attack left four dead.

Maj Bala Naidoo said about 25 men armed with AK-47 rifles, shotguns and pangas had attacked a settlement about 11pm. Two people were wounded.

In the Ndwedwe district north of Durban, four people died early on Saturday when about 500 men attacked a residential area, setting fire to houses and torching the Mavundla store.

According to the Human Rights Commission 130 people died last year in Umbumbulu, the administrative area for Ngonyameni. In the same period 30 people were killed in Ndwedwe.

In other weekend violence a woman, aged 30, was fatally wounded by two gunmen in her home near Hibberdene on the South Coast on Saturday. Her husband escaped injury.

In Ladysmith's Ezakheni township, in the Midlands, a 26-year-old man was shot

dead when a gunman burst into his home and opened fire with an AK-47 rifle on Saturday. Another man was wounded.

Const Mbongeni Ernest Sithole was murdered in his sleep by gunmen who burst into his parents' home in the Ekuvukeni area of Dundee, northern Natal, on Friday night, police reported.

And one man was shot dead and another injured in an argument with a security guard in Maritzburg on Saturday.

Two policemen were captured by about 30 armed men in Vosloorus on Saturday night and their police vehicle, a red Volkswagen Fox, was stolen. One of their service pistols was also taken before the policemen were released.

And police also reported that earlier on Saturday the Vosloorus homes of two policemen were petrol-bombed. Damage to the houses had been estimated at R7 000 and R100 respectively.

Also on Saturday a man died and another was seriously injured when shots were fired from a red minibus in Tembisa.

Four men were arrested in Daveyton on Sunday for possession of petrol bombs.

And another seven people were arrested in Daveyton for the illegal possession of firearms.

In Katielohong's Motsomal section, a man was arrested in connection with the murder of a policeman. — Sapa.

Call to discipline pupils

KATHRYN STRACHAN

THE Congress of SA Students (Cosas) has called on teachers to take stronger disciplinary measures against errant pupils in a bid to restore a culture of learning in schools.

The call, made at a weekend education summit in Soweto, was supported by more than 200 delegates from 12 organisations.

Cosas southern Transvaal chairman Mahlomola Kekana said in an interview respect for adults had been abandoned in schools.

"All this has been done on the pretext that it is in the name of the struggle."

Many teachers feared re-cremations if they tried to discipline pupils, and very little punishment was meted out as a result.

At a number of schools discipline had broken down to such an extent that the schools closed daily after only two hours of study.

"The situation at schools has dropped to zero, and we need discipline to create new standards," he said. A code of conduct drawn up at the summit prescribed punishment for offences. However, Cosas opposed corporal punishment on the basis that it was inhuman and that in many cases it allowed teachers to abuse their powers.

Failure to complete homework was singled out as one of the "punishable crimes", while expulsion should be applied only in cases of violent or destructive acts and rape, but never in the case of failure to pay fees, said Kekana.

The summit also addressed the problem of failed matriculants being refused readmission, and reports of irregularities in the process of registration.

Bid to resolve police dispute

ERICA JANKOWITZ

AN SAP proposal to relocate an internal stability division unit from Pretoria to a disused army base near Delmas was part of its strategy to deploy personnel in trouble spots in the run-up to elections, a spokesman said yesterday.

He confirmed an SA Police Union (Sapu) allegation that officials had not discussed the move with members of unit 19 before informing them of the proposal.

Sapu and police officials met again yesterday to try to resolve the issue.

Sapu national secretary Peter-Don Brandt said management had undertaken to solve the issue in co-operation with Sapu. But he warned of "confrontation" if personnel were relocated against their will.

Self-defence units (SDUs) have been at the centre of controversy over their involvement in East Rand violence. Patrick Laurence talks to an SDU leader

ANC has 'nothing to do with SDUs'

Star 26/1/94

The young man smiled as if to imply, politely, that the question was naive, a question which only an outsider could ask.

"No," he replied. "We won't listen to them. They live in the suburbs. They have nothing to say to us."

Siphiwe was seated in a small house in Katlehong, one of the trio of East Rand townships where 1 200 people have been killed in internecine warfare since May last year.

Two young men sat on the couch next to his chair, listening intently to his replies. They, like Siphiwe, were members of a local self defence unit or SDU.

Siphiwe had been asked whether SDUs would disband if instructed to do so by the national leaders of the African National Congress, some of whom live in Johannesburg's mainly white suburbs.

A member of the ANC who later boasted that the ANC branch in Katlehong was the biggest in South Africa, Siphiwe was not being disloyal. He was simply stating that the decision to disband the SDUs would be taken by the "soldiers" on the ground, not the ANC's leaders who lived away from the war zone.

Siphiwe — a fictional name, used in deference to his request not to identify him — had earlier denied that the ANC had been instrumental in forming the SDUs, thus contradicting an ANC document, "For the Sake of Our Lives", calling for the establishment of SDUs and ascribing a central role in their formation to the ANC guerilla army, Umkhonto we Sizwe.

"Nothing at all," he said in reply to a question about what role the ANC had played in the formation of SDUs. It was delivered with the same smile that accompanied his answer that SDUs would not dissolve at the behest of the ANC leadership in Johannesburg.

He denied that SDUs in Katlehong had been formed by, or even with the assistance of, the ANC. Like SDUs as a whole, they fell under the aegis of the South African National Civic Organisation (Sanco), not the ANC.

"There are people in Sanco who are not members of the ANC," Siphiwe added. "There are members of the PAC and Azapo..." To illustrate his point he identified one of the men on the couch as a PAC member.

An inquiry about where they had obtained their weapons brought another smile to his face.

"We bought them," he said. His comrades on the couch nodded in agreement. (26)

"We tried contacting the ANC. They said that they didn't have weapons. They had signed the Pretoria Minute (of August 1990 suspending armed struggle against apartheid). They didn't help us."

The money to buy arms had been raised by the community, Siphiwe added. Reports that township residents were forced by SDU commanders to contribute to the purchase of weapons, or — more crudely — to pay protection money met with the same emphatic denial.

"They trust us," Siphiwe said as a young woman brought us rooibos tea. "We are their soldiers. We protect them."

SDUs had been formed in response to harassment of residents in Radebe, a section rather than suburb of Katlehong, by Inkatha Freedom Party supporters living in migrant worker hostels, he said.

'Aggression'

Siphiwe pointed to water tanks silhouetted against the skyline. They marked the position of IFP-controlled hostels. He recited the names: Kweswine, Buyafuthi, Mazibuko, Ekuphumuleni and "Sun City". Some had acquired notoriety in ANC circles as "IFP barracks".

IFP "aggression" had taken two forms: first IFP zealots had tried to force residents to join Inkatha and then, in 1991, "after the taxi war", they had started attacking township folk.

"We were defenceless. People ran away, to Soweto, to Sebokeng, to Vosloorus. Then last year all the youths went to (the neighbouring zone of) Mavimbela to form an SDU.

"We started using guerilla warfare against Inkatha. We attacked at night. During the day we sent small boys to carry out surveillance of their positions. After two or three weeks we changed our strategy. We decided we must fight them during the day."

In between blowing smoke into the air from his cigarette, Siphiwe related how the IFP was pushed back to hostels on the

horizon.

"We push them," he said. His hand orchestrating his tongue, he exclaimed. "We push them. Push, push."

After two months the Radebe section had been recaptured from the IFP, Siphiwe said. The SDU had not suffered a single casualty against 300 for the IFP, he added. "We made sure we killed them."

Then, as Siphiwe narrated it, the war entered a new phase: the IFP regrouped, receiving reinforcements from Natal, and, assisted by policemen from the crack Internal Stability Division, began a new offensive.

Again, according to Siphiwe, the SDUs proved more than a match for the IFP and their allies. "We killed seven of them," he said nonchalantly, referring to the policemen who allegedly helped the IFP by ferrying them to and from the hostels in armoured vehicles.

"We pushed them from Mngadi section back to the hostels," he said of the IFP. "They only have four bases left."

His response to the question of whether he and his comrades had tried to talk to the IFP men in the hostel brought another incredulous smile to his face.

"We can't go there," he said, pointing to the water tanks standing like sentinels on the afternoon skyline. "We tried to go there on Peace Day last September. They fired at us."

He categorically dismissed persistent reports of warfare between rival SDUs in Katlehong and its neighbouring townships, including the "execution" of young men who late last year were found with bullet holes in the backs of their heads and their hands bound behind their backs. "There is no such thing," Siphiwe declared.

"Gangsters" from outside the area had taken control of a part of Mavimbela and launched an attack on an SDU in Ncala, another section in the trio of troubled townships, he said. They killed an SDU commander over the New Year but the murder was not political, he insisted.

The problem had since been sorted out, Siphiwe said. His comrades on the couch agreed. "We disarmed the gangsters. They fled back to the townships where they came from."

Soldiers in Katlehong to replace ISU members

SOLDIERS have moved into Katlehong on the East Rand to replace the Internal Stability Unit in spite of objections by the Inkatha Freedom Party and were blocking access to a local hostel, IFP regional organiser Mr Thabani Dlamini claimed yesterday.

Sowetan
Hundreds of hostel residents had lost their jobs as a result.

27/1194
Dlamini said the ISU had proved an obstacle to the seizure of power by ANC self-defence units on the East Rand.

He claimed SADF members openly

sided with the ANC and the decision by the Transitional Executive Council to replace the ISU with soldiers confirmed the suspicion the TEC existed merely to rubber-stamp ANC demands.

Spokesman for the SADF's Witwatersrand Command Major Christo Visser said yesterday soldiers were in Katlehong blockading 'some routes to stabilise the situation with regard to weapons'. The SADF had agreed to open another route for hostel residents — *Sapa* (251)

Make arrests, not tea

WM 21-27/1/94

(25)

Stephen Laufer

THE South African Police should actively recruit black women from the private and NGO sectors for senior headquarters jobs, says an adviser to Scotland Yard on gender and racial equality.

Experienced as business or development managers, black women commanders would not need an operational background in policing, believes South African-born lawyer and management consultant Dianna Yach. Rapidly promoted to positions of power within the force, women could contribute to a change in the SAP culture of discrimination against blacks and women.

Because the attitudes which dominate a police force internally are reflected in how individual officers treat the public, forces across the globe have a shared task in changing their essentially macho cultures, says Yach.

The SAP is no exception — most women, black and white, are still assigned menial duties as secretaries or preparing tea, while many black men have experienced years of subservience

at the hands of white policemen often junior to them in rank and experience.

"There are huge issues of self-esteem within the SAP which directly affect the quality of policing in this country," said Yach, who is involved in the Community Peace Foundation at the University of the Western Cape and in training for party marshals and the SAP.

"Morale problems can only be dealt with effectively if objective selection and promotion criteria are established. The focus must be on qualifications and ability rather than whether people are likely to fit in to the dominant culture."

The SAP has shown interest in courses aimed at ridding the force of racist and sexist attitudes, says Yach.

But the SAP will have to go beyond seminars, believes Yach. "Ultimately, a force should mirror the population it serves. That means there should be 50 percent women members, involved in all types of duties. And there should be officers proficient in local languages. How can community policing work if one has Zulu speakers deployed in the Western Cape, as at present, rather than Xhosas?"

Last week we dealt with the Defence sub-council, one of the seven sub-councils of the Transitional Executive Council. It is important that people know about the seven sub-councils so they can make proposals and protests to the correct sub-council.

Other councils are the sub-councils on:

- Law and Order, Stability and Security
- The Status of Women
- Finance
- Regional and Local Government and Traditional Authorities
- Foreign Affairs
- Intelligence

Law and Order

This sub-council must establish a national body to investigate and monitor all policing agencies

That means it must monitor the South African Police (SAP), homeland police forces and local authority police

In order to do this properly the sub-council has the power to have access to documents and police stations or other places used by the police

Complaints system

It must establish a national complaints system which must be headed by a person who is not a member of the police force or defence force

This complaints system will receive and investigate complaints from the public about bad behaviour by any member of any police force

The sub-council must establish a committee of experts to monitor police action and police conduct. This committee can include experts from other countries

It can make proposals to improve the way police forces act and to improve community co-operation with the police

Relevant meeting

It can attend any relevant meeting of any police force and demand the minutes of any such meeting

It will formulate a code of conduct which will be binding on all police forces as well as on all parties represented on the TEC

If the state president wants to declare a state of emergency he must consult with this sub-council first

The TEC can review a declaration of a state of emergency and if 80 percent of the members agree, it can order the state president to withdraw it.

Any government minister or official, including those in the homelands, who has the power to declare an unrest area must also consult the sub-council before doing it.

If the official decides it is too urgent to consult the sub-council first he/she can declare it but will have to withdraw it if the sub-council does not approve

In any of these declarations, if the sub-council cannot agree with the state president, minister or official, the matter will be referred to a special committee of the Police Board

Defence Force

The members of this special committee may

Stability and security must be secured

South 28/1-11/94

251



POLICE MONITORING: A national body must be established to investigate and monitor all policing agencies

not be members of any police force or defence force

The sub-council must draft rules to make sure all police forces, including homeland police forces, fall under co-ordinated command and control in everything to do with ensuring free political activity and the elections

The rules will also make sure the different police forces act in a uniform way

These rules must be drafted and published in the Government Gazette within a month of the sub-council being appointed

Regional Government

The full name of the sub-council is the Sub-council on Regional and Local Government and Traditional Authorities

This sub-council will work on all matters concerning local and regional governments in the transition period

It can propose new laws and regulations

It must pay special attention to legal regional and local elections and educate people about them

It must liaise with people like the Local Government Negotiating Forum, the Electrification Forum, the National Peace Secretariat, the National Housing Forum, as well as other organisations involved in regional and local government matters

It can make proposals about regional and local government budgets

It must monitor shortages of money and breakdown of services in local or regional areas and make recommendations to put these

right It must make recommendations on any laws which might affect traditional leaders (such as chiefs and tribal authorities) before the elections

It must also make recommendations about free political activity in areas ruled by chiefs

Intelligence

Like the sub-councils on Law and Order and Defence, this sub-council will draw up a code of conduct for all the various intelligence services in South Africa

This code of conduct will not only be for the transitional period but will be the basis for future intelligence operations

Intelligence services are usually secret operations which collect information about "the enemy", for example, the security or secret police, military intelligence and national intelligence services like the NIS

The sub-council will be able to get information about the operations of the intelligence services and will make recommendations about steps which should be taken to prevent secret operations which might prevent peace and order in the elections and the time before elections

Finance

This sub-council must be informed about economic development and economic policy

It will be represented on all budgeting committees of any government or regional authority to make sure public money is not used to favour any particular political party

It will investigate corruption and inefficiency which might have an effect on the holding of free and fair elections

cy which might have an effect on the holding of free and fair elections

It can make recommendations to prevent wasteful spending of government money

The government must consult this sub-council in preparing the 1994/95 budget and must pay attention to what the sub-council says

The sub-council must approve the creation of any new posts at senior levels in government departments and must be informed about proposed appointments to senior vacant posts

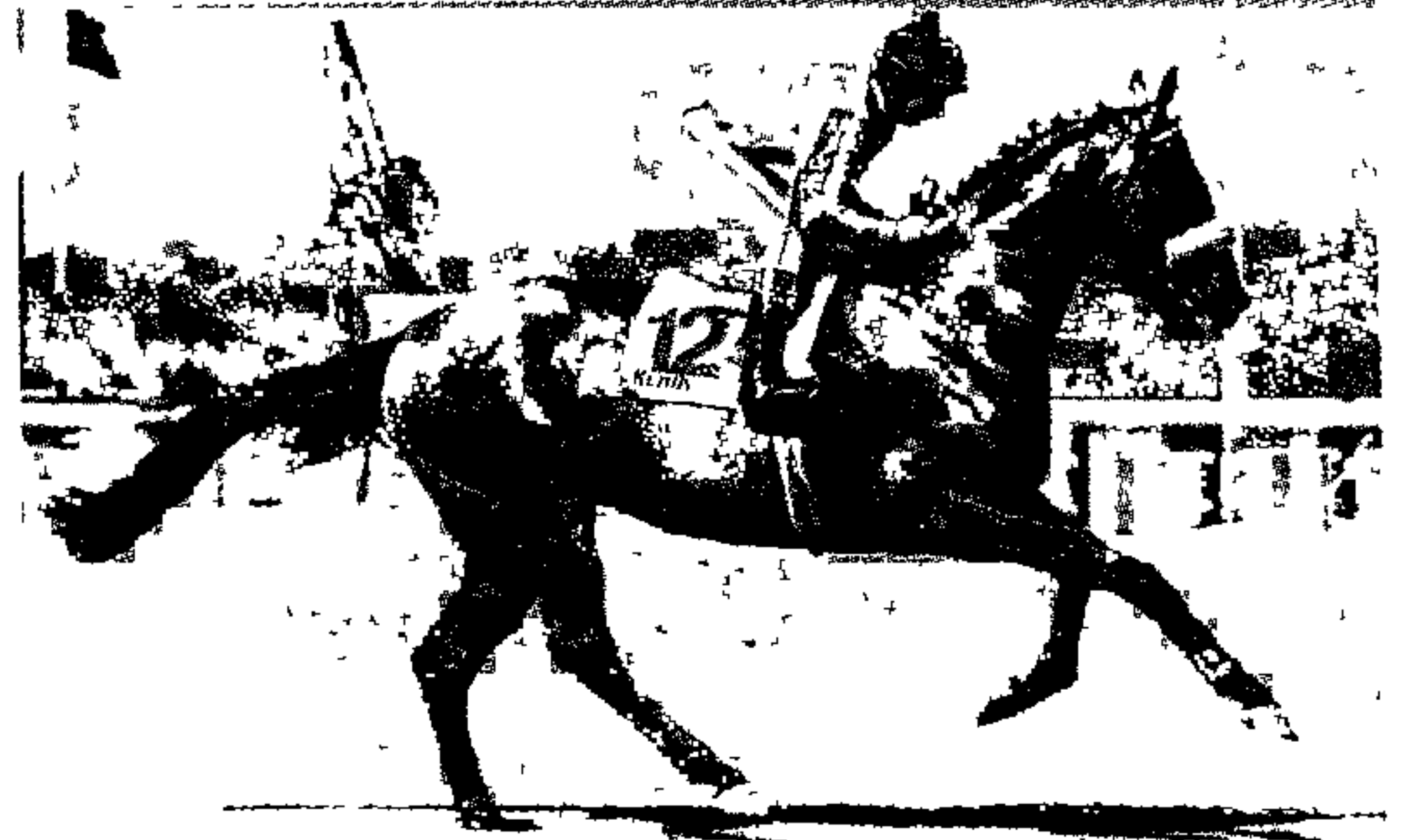
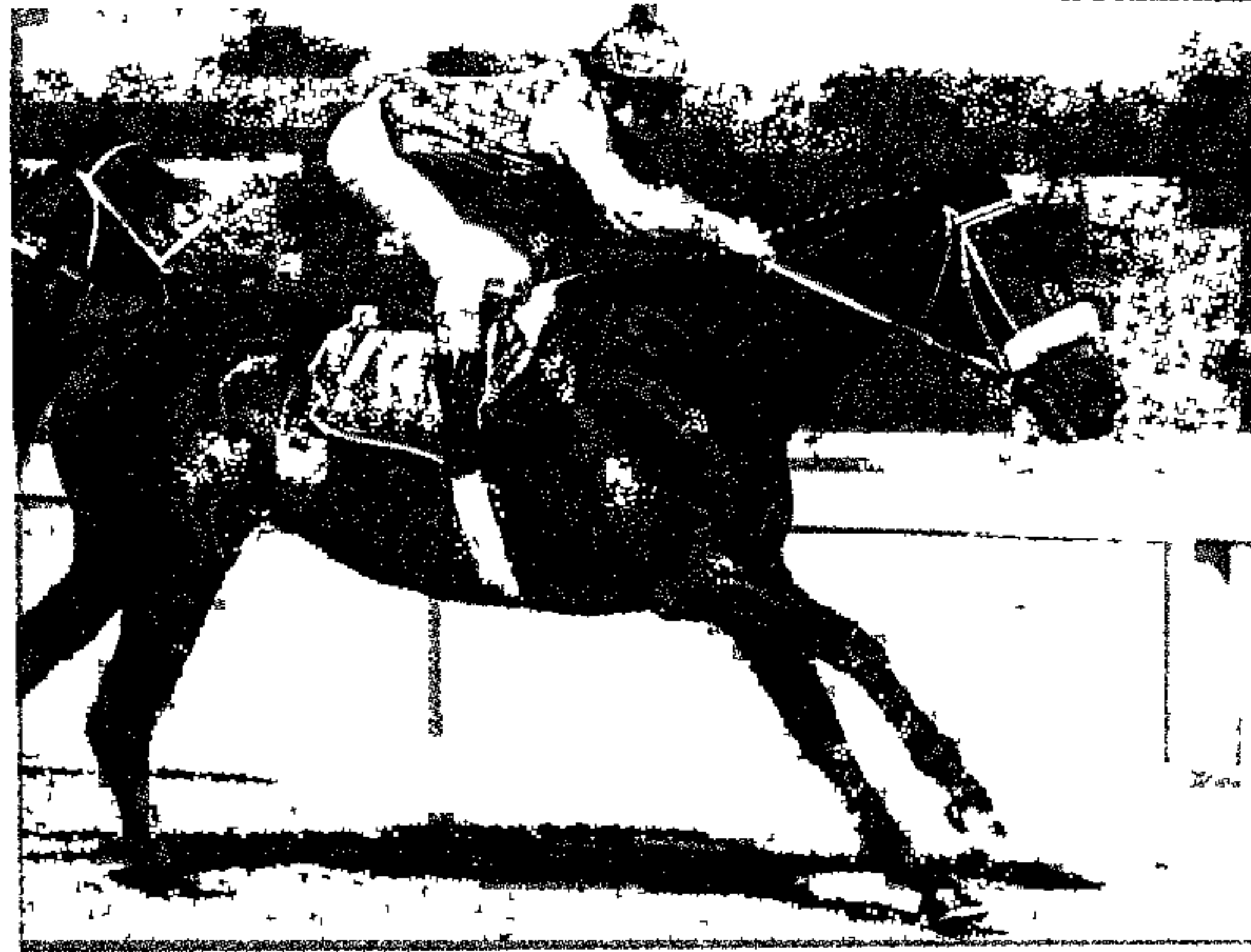
This page is a joint project of MATLA TRUST and SOUTH

P107

16. FIRLE BEACON. Won five of his last four starts, and his last three in a row in the Transvaal. Despite such a good record, the son of Secret Prospector seems somewhat out of his depth in this company. It would come as a surprise if Firle Beacon made the placings.

17. GEE C. Half brother to Rothmans July winner Right Prerogative. Has shown outstanding form over ground, and seems likely to develop into the best stayer in the country. Did well at his most recent starts over distances too short for him and clearly is fit and well. With a good pace he should run at least to his rating. Gee C looks a prime candidate to make the placings.

18. LAURASIAN EXPRESS. Suffered his first defeat in six starts when second to Ravenous over 1 800m, his first try over that distance, finishing well. Improved considerably on his earlier form when beaten, though, and looks to have an outstanding chance to resume his winning ways here. There must be some reservation, though, about his



ANOTHER BATTLE: Vesta (left) and Eli's Truth (above) renew rivalry after their stirring duels in the Cape Guineas and Derby last year. The pair also finished second and third behind Met favourite Take A Walk in the recent Queen's Plate.

ability to see out a fast-run 2 000m. Even so, a horse with a future and one to treat seriously.

19. TAKE A WALK. Has shown outstandingly consistent form since returning from a break which made him miss all of the Natal Winter season. Won four of his last five starts, the last three in a row, includ-

ing the Queens Plate. Had previously proved himself to be one of the leading three-year-olds and may have been unlucky not to win the Cape Guineas at three, when he was fitted with blinkers for the first time. New Zealand import, by a stayer and half brother to a Gr1 winning stayer in Australia, but has less stamina on the dam's side and

appears to be a miler himself. The big question is whether he'll be able to see out a fast run 2 000m. If he does he'll probably win after his convincing Queens Plate display and the turnover in weights with the horses he beat there. Current race favourite at 2-1 — and rightly so.

20. FAIR TIMES. Second filly in the field. Was also entered to run in the Paddock Stakes a week before the J&B Met. Despite her consistent form in her last six outings she will probably find the J&B Met company a bit too tough for her liking.

RACING RECORD RATINGS FOR SATURDAY

CAPE

KENILWORTH

Race One

120	1	Bushmanland
113	6	Boucheron
112	7	Ideal Point
108	3	Fairly Eligible
107	5	Velvet Violets
99	8	Nameless Wonder

Race Eight

117	4	Handsome Heir
117	11	Prairie Eagle
117	3	White Fang
115	5	Billy Liar
114	7	Roguish Air
113	12	Royal Voyager

Race Six

119	2	Averogold
109	5	Tramontane
106	4	Bachelor Buddy
105	3	Embery Lane
102	1	Fire Arch
100	6	Who's This

Race Four

100	11	Talkshow
93	12	War Torn
92	1	Casey's Fawn
91	5	Goldstone
89	8	Over Cadover
85	4	God's Girdle

Race Two

101	2	Calvadere
100	20	Olympic Games
99	6	Just Silver
98	15	Welsh Verse
98	12	Solo Artist
98	3	Cossack Warrior

Race Nine

113	16	Duel Of Angels
112	2	Cocobamba
111	10	Swinging London
110	8	Over Flame
110	20	Peace Game
108	4	Alecia's Music

Race Seven

116	14	Spring Of Gold
116	9	Belle Of Athens
116	12	Forest Angel
113	6	Flowering Braes
111	2	Family Code
111	11	Dividing Wall

Race Five

126	9	Flower of Flame
114	8	Complete Double
109	6	Jolly Wonder
107	3	Reivalo
107	2	Gold Explosion
105	4	Happy Lucy

Race Three

104	14	Truyev
104	13	Star Gold
101	1	Beat The Essence
100	12	Lord Gunner
99	5	McCracker
99	2	Dizrlj

**TRANSVAAL
GOSORTH PARK**

Race Eight

113	4	Levendl
113	10	Chu Chulay
109	8	Ferns Pride
109	3	Katima
109	6	Sir Vista
109	7	The Business

Race Six

114	9	Roland's Rose
106	10	Gaze at Me
106	5	Desert Belle
104	4	Token of Royalty
103	6	Hope for Millions
103	8	Hot Candy

Race Four

112	12	Spartan Warrior
111	10	Thunderdrome
109	15	Tumble Turn
108	8	Phantom Eleven
108	7	The Seagull's Name
108	11	Off Broadway

Race One
No rated horses

Race Two
No rated horses

Race Nine

99	3	Clever Trevor
98	4	Forrest Rock
95	2	British Soldier
94	10	Studded Chalice
92	1	Avalon Sunset
83	6	Mighty Nureyev

Race Seven

121	11	Gay Waltz
120	1	Golden Prerogative
120	7	Heads
119	8	Anarch
119	5	City State
117	9	Bold Jewel

Race Five

131	11	Sound Of Rhum
125	13	Gay Titian
119	5	Rainbow Cake
118	10	Monday's Dream
118	14	Cross Creek
117	4	Stag Hunter

Race Three

96	8	Princess Turandot
95	12	Tanjore
90	3	Colonial Image
88	5	Little Hurry
86	13	True Flavour
85	1	Bush Temptress

**NATAL
SCOTTSVILLE**

Race Eight

110	3	Slew per Stuff
104	7	Rocky Legend
101	5	Touch of Green
99	4	The Love Zone
98	1	Limelight Lady
96	6	Best Black Lace

Race Six

137	13	Fov's Dancer
125	12	Bowhead
125	7	Castlewood
124	3	Midnight Run
122	4	Ravenous
122	8	Magic Force

Race Four

118	4	Lots Of Thyme
115	11	Mighty Spur
107	12	Purple Wine
106	8	Avenging Striker
103	3	Lord Orage
102	6	Nasa

Race One

98	4	Slightly Shy
92	5	Susan's Favour
88	2	Hold Me
87	1	Aspects of Love
82	6	Suzannes Star
18	18	Pomegranite Bright

Race Nine

112	5	Tales of Fortune
111	2	Five Star Hotel
105	6	Undercover Man
103	8	Sunny Prospect
98	3	Full of Glory
96	10	Flawless Image

Race Seven

137	19	Take A Walk
136	10	Flaming Rock
136	1	Pas De Quoi
134	18	Laurasian Express
133	12	Seal Ring
132	11	Sapieha

Race Five

116	8	Adam's Ale
116	7	Sugar Sugar
109	1	Abie's Argosy
108	14	Wild Heights
104	9	Bay Bullet
104	13	Swordbearer

Race Two
No rated horses

Race Three

109	12	Strike Eagle
97	9	Grey Song
94	7	Dick Whittington
92	1	Adopted
91	10	Latin Secret
89	4	Casa Madero

Race Ten

97	2	Country Gossip
93	4	Dream Cover
92	6	Lady Cool
85	8	Ruby Shoes
84	7	Magic Manor
83	9	Spanish Fantasy

Policeman made false statement ⁽²⁵⁾

CT 28/1/94

JOHANNESBURG — A police sergeant made a false statement to protect two colleagues implicated in the death of a bodyguard of African National Congress deputy president Mr Walter Sisulu in July, a policeman told an inquest at the Rand Supreme Court yesterday

Mr Ishmael Moloane died when the car he was in crashed and rolled after a shoot-out between ANC security men and two policemen, Sergeant Allan Kruger and Constable Stephanus van Rensburg, on the Soweto highway on July 18 last year

Sgt Kruger told Mr Justice M Stegmann and an assessor yesterday he had been called in by Witwatersrand regional commissioner General Koos Calitz the morning after the shooting

Gen Calitz told him various allega-

tions had been made, including that Sgt Kruger had known Mr Sisulu had been travelling in the three-car convoy on that road and that Sgt Kruger had tried to kill Mr Sisulu

Mr Sisulu's bodyguards had claimed the unmarked police car did not have number plates or a blue light

Sgt Kruger told the court the car had had number plates and it had only been discovered later the blue light had not worked

Worried about the allegations, Sgt Kruger said he had asked Sgt David Mark Mills, who arrived at the scene after the shooting, to make a statement saying he had seen a blue light on the car

Sgt Kruger said the policemen were wearing uniforms — albeit without caps

The hearing continues — Sapa

CT 28/1/94

Striking cops defy order

UMTATA — More than 200 striking traffic officers in Transkeian towns defied an instruction by traffic authorities to resume duties yesterday. They are striking over a salary row.

Grade One 'Pioneers'

Who brought out the AWPB

SITWAS

2011/14

By CLAIRE ROBERTSON

The first day of big school is exciting for a six-year-old: new uniforms, a packed lunch, an escort of policemen with bullet-proof vests and automatic weapons.

Thus was how six Barberton Primary School children began their school careers this week, two weeks and half an hour late.

The fortnight's delay was due to a legal battle as their parents fought to have them admitted against the wishes of the majority of school parents.

That battle was won. On Thursday, their first day, the children and Std 2 pupil Bianca Tumber, 9, were late because,

while their white classmates were settling in behind their desks, the black children and their parents reported to the nearby police station.

They were escorted to school, and a handful of policemen watched as they entered the grounds. The policemen were there again when their mothers fetched them — and will be there tomorrow.

The feared right-wing disruption did not materialise — beyond a group of eight men, some in AWPB uniform — silently monitoring the start of the school day the day before.

But Barberton's station commander, Captain Leon Hart, is taking no chances with what he calls "a very delicate situation".

He is fully aware that a major change has occurred in the small community he polices and, while he finds it fascinating to watch, he does not downplay its effect.

Tomorrow police will be on special alert.

It all began two years ago, when several black parents in the town enrolled their toddlers in the Barberton nursery school, which had just been desegregated.

Children from the nursery school are given automatic admission to Barberton Primary, and the black parents were told last year their children would be accepted.

Last year, the children attended the Grade One orientation day, where



ON GUARD . two policemen keep watch as Std 2 pupil Bianca Tumber, 9, leaves Barberton Primary School

ARMED

POLICE

ESCORT

BLACK

KIDS TO

SCHOOL

noses wrinkled in distaste, that there were "black children at school today".

One young man, proud of "the two AWPB flags I got in my room", boasted the organisation would soon kick out his new school mates.

A greybearded gentle man, too old to even have grandchilren in the school, shouted an ambiguous "It's unbelievable" out of his car window as he drove past and a mother shook her head as she yelled to the policeman, "how funny it was to see black..."

Picture: DAVID SANDISON

they met teachers, saw their new classroom, and had a party with the graduating Grade One children.

The parents spent more than R500 on uniforms and other necessities.

But governing body chairman and NG Kerk minister Trix Truter was telephoned by parents who objected to the black faces at orientation day.

Then a delegation of parents — AWB and Afrikaner Volksfront members — demanded the school call a referendum to test parents' views

The referendum returned a result that shocked the governing body: 353 in favour of admitting "children of other cultures"; 540 against.

The governing body approached the black parents, offering to carry the cost of teaching the children in a church hall "until after April" or until attitudes softened

The parents declined. Mrs Gladys Singaram, de facto leader of the parents' group, pointed out this segregation would damage her son Byrone's self-esteem. They would go to court.

Mrs Singaram was unwittingly echoing the words of a United States

Chief Justice 50 years earlier, when he ruled in the landmark Brown vs Board of Education case that "separate but equal" education damaged the self-esteem of black children

To some, the Barberton case was equally significant, and at least one newspaper claimed it set a precedent for Model C schools.

But lawyers involved in the case believe it cannot be termed a precedent because it was never argued, the Barberton School governing body decided not to fight after it was deemed to be unwinnable and very costly.

"I don't think the parents would have trusted us to fight the court battle anyway. We never wanted to keep the children out," said Mr Truter, the subject of death threats during the controversy.

The school was ordered by the Pretoria Supreme Court to admit the children, to the private satisfaction of the governing body

The children now face battles of their own. The governing body warned their parents that older children could taunt the little ones, and insult them

On Thursday white children were overheard reporting to their mothers,

school

But the town institutions — the policemen, the churches, the school itself — are rallying to protect the children.

Local AWB member Janne Crafford — who pressed for the children's removal — is in the grip of a dilemma which has stayed his hand

"All we tried to do is keep them out until after the elections. Then the communists will rule, and we can act against the anti-Christ

"But the governing body who did this thing are our own people; how can we act against them?"

The AWB is investigating the feasibility of launching its own court case to have the children removed

Gladys Singaram knows it would have perhaps been easier to have never sought a better education for her son. Once she did, however, there could be only one resolution

Gathering four of the children, who, according to tradition, had been organised, alphabetically, into a school house, she told them they already belonged to another, special group "You're pioneers, hey kids?"

Four new bodies to monitor police

S1 Times 30/11/94
By CARMEL RICKARD

FOUR new bodies will soon be set up to help oversee police behaviour during the elections

The Transitional Executive Council sub-council on law and order this week issued a statement outlining steps to monitor and co-ordinate police activities. (25)

The first is a National Police Inspectorate which will help the sub-council monitor election-related police actions. One section of the inspectorate will operate nationally, with nine regional inspectorates. The sections will involve both police and civilians.

The sub-council also agreed on the details of a new national independent complaints mechanism which will begin work once it is ratified by the TEC. It will receive and investigate all allegations of police misconduct. The Goldstone commission will house and oversee the body, which will be headed by a civilian.

The third body is a committee of experts to evaluate and monitor any aspect of policing relevant to the task of the TEC. The sub-council has decided the police board, established under the National Peace Accord, has the necessary credibility and expertise. This board, together with other experts to be appointed, will make up the new committee.

Finally, the sub-council has obtained the agreement of police agencies in most self-governing states and TBVC states to establish a transitional policing committee. This body will ensure co-ordination between all the police bodies during the election campaign.

Jan Mostert, left, Ben Rheeder, middle, and Jan Botha at the Johannesburg Regional Court on

Three bodies will monitor policing

BIDAY 3/11/94

PRETORIA — Measures aimed at ensuring fair policing procedures and preventing election violence were unveiled by the TEC's subcouncil on law and order at the weekend.

The subcouncil said a national police inspectorate, a national independent complaints mechanism and a transitional policing committee would be established soon.

The police inspectorate, which would include five civilians, four SAP officers and four officers from other police forces, would monitor police activities related to the elections.

It would try to maintain a free political climate and to ensure its decisions were carried out by police in SA and the self-governing states.

It would also monitor the deployment and control of police resources to police political violence and election activities.

The inspectorate would have nine regional offices, each one manned by a civilian, an SAP member and an officer from the relevant local force, the subcouncil said.

The national independent complaints mechanism, which would fall within the ambit of the Goldstone commission, would receive and investigate all complaints about alleged police misconduct lodged by the public.

Law and order subcouncil chairman Peter Gastrow said "A credible and effective complaints mechanism is essential to

ADRIAN HADLAND

the improvement of police-community relations in SA." (25D)

The complaints mechanism, which would be headed by a civilian, would include experienced investigators from all policing agencies represented at the TEC, the subcouncil said.

It would be empowered to look into "election-related issues, serious and minor criminal offences, contraventions of the national peace accord code of conduct and misconduct and infringements of regulations issued by the subcouncil or the TEC"

The subcouncil said the transitional policing committee would ensure co-ordination and uniformity among the different policing agencies.

It would formulate joint strategies to prevent intimidation and ensure impartial policing of political activities.

The Police Board would act as the committee of experts called for by the TEC Act to provide advice on policing procedures and activities.

The subcouncil noted that while the Ciskei police force had been co-operative and would join all TEC structures, the Kwa-Zulu and Bophuthatswana police had refused to take part.

The three bodies would be established once the TEC had ratified their creation and parties represented on the TEC had submitted their nominations, the subcouncil said.

y
le
w
ge
ry
al

ge
of
ry

g
ed

has

SONS

Jan Mostert, left, Ben Rheeder, middle, and Jan Botha at the Johannesburg Regional Court on...

Three bodies will monitor policing

By Day 31/1/94

ADRIAN HADLAND

PRETORIA — Measures aimed at ensuring fair policing procedures and preventing election violence were unveiled by the TEC's subcouncil on law and order at the weekend.

The subcouncil said a national police inspectorate, a national independent complaints mechanism and a transitional policing committee would be established soon.

The police inspectorate, which would include five civilians, four SAP officers and four officers from other police forces, would monitor police activities related to the elections.

It would try to maintain a free political climate and to ensure its decisions were carried out by police in SA and the self-governing states.

It would also monitor the deployment and control of police resources to police political violence and election activities.

The inspectorate would have nine regional offices, each one manned by a civilian, an SAP member and an officer from the relevant local force, the subcouncil said.

The national independent complaints mechanism, which would fall within the ambit of the Goldstone commission, would receive and investigate all complaints about alleged police misconduct lodged by the public.

Law and order subcouncil chairman Peter Gastrow said. "A credible and effective complaints mechanism is essential to

the improvement of police-community relations in SA." (25)

The complaints mechanism, which would be headed by a civilian, would include experienced investigators from all policing agencies represented at the TEC, the subcouncil said.

It would be empowered to look into "election-related issues, serious and minor criminal offences, contraventions of the national peace accord code of conduct and misconduct and infringements of regulations issued by the subcouncil or the TEC"

The subcouncil said the transitional policing committee would ensure co-ordination and uniformity among the different policing agencies.

It would formulate joint strategies to prevent intimidation and ensure impartial policing of political activities.

The Police Board would act as the committee of experts called for by the TEC Act to provide advice on policing procedures and activities.

The subcouncil noted that while the Ciskei police force had been co-operative and would join all TEC structures, the Kwa-Zulu and Bophuthatswana police had refused to take part.

The three bodies would be established once the TEC had ratified their creation and parties represented on the TEC had submitted their nominations, the subcouncil said.

y
le
w
je
ry
al

ge
of
ry

j a
ied

has

SONS



Judge calls for state action

SHAUN JOHNSON

Weekend Argus Political Staff

It is now up to the government, the Transitional Executive Council and other authorities to shut down "third force" elements in the South African Police and KwaZulu Police — or further violence and intimidation is likely over the election period.

(51)
This was Mr Justice Goldstone's "exhortation" in concluding his shock interim report on criminal political violence, handed to President De Klerk yesterday.

ARG 19/3/94
He also said other members of the SAP should "be encouraged to come forward and expose what is happening".

Indemnity should be considered, he said, adding that "those most deserving of exposure and punishment are the senior officers who may be proved to have misused positions of great trust and power".

Emphasising that he was relying on prima facie evidence, and that normal judicial procedures were required to prove the dramatic allegations against SAP and IFP members, Judge Goldstone, nevertheless, left no doubt about the seriousness with which he viewed the situation.

Judge Goldstone also was at pains to appeal to all South Africans to recognise that the alleged miscreants were a small minority of the 100 000-strong police force.

The whole SAP should not be tarred with the "brush of Vlakteplaas", said Judge Goldstone.

He added also that, to the extent they were practically capable of implementation, the commission supported the recommendations contained in the second report of the Wallis sub-committee of the Goldstone Commission.

This looked into whether there were any causes of violence in Natal/KwaZulu other than political rivalry, between the Inkatha Freedom Party and the African National Congress.

Judge Goldstone added that it was in the public interest for him to state that the commission was not in possession of information about other third-force activities.

Ex-policemen slow to sign on

Crime Reporter

POLICE are struggling to recruit former policemen to bolster the force for the election period, a police spokesman said yesterday

Only 300 former policemen have applied to join the force again — and police say they need at least 2 000

"It costs at least R26 000 to train one new recruit so it would be cheaper for us to bring trained

people into the force," the spokesman said

"About 7 000 of 50 000 applicants were admitted into the police force this year. We turned the others away because they did not have the necessary qualifications"

The spokesman said the police were "trying to redress racial imbalances but you cannot have affirmative action if the applicants

do not have the qualifications"

SAP Community Relations chief Lieutenant-General Andre Pruis said that "a government of national unity would like to see familiar faces in senior positions of the police force"

Bridging courses would be conducted to assist these people in entering the SAP at a high level without having to work up through the ranks, he said

(25)

CT 21/1/94

Few seek help of

Tokoza police

Star 22/1/94

251

GUY JEPSON

SOMETHING has gone badly wrong when a police station serving 230 000 people crammed into a 7 sq km stretch of township badland receives fewer than 13 criminal complaints a day.

Incredibly, this is the situation in strife-torn Tokoza today.

Statistics obtained from the crime registers of our East Rand police stations — Alberton, Germiston, Tokoza and Kaitlshong — paint a depressing picture of starkly contrasting perceptions on policing and the credibility of the SAP.

On one level, say violence monitors, they suggest that concerns about crime prevention are dwarfed by the simple needs of daily survival in the embattled East Rand townships.

They also reflect the extent to which routine contact between township dwellers and the police takes place through armoured vehicles of the untested Internal Stability Division (ISD), which operates independently of the local police.

Supplied on request to Saturday Star by the East Rand police media liaison section, the figures — for November/December — reflect only formal complaints (signed statements) being investigated by the police station staff members.

In November, 344 serious crimes were reported to Tokoza police station and 380 in December. In adjacent Alberton — with an officially estimated population of 120 000 — 768 serious cases were registered in November and 733 last month. (The figures for less serious crimes in the two months are 50 and 220.)

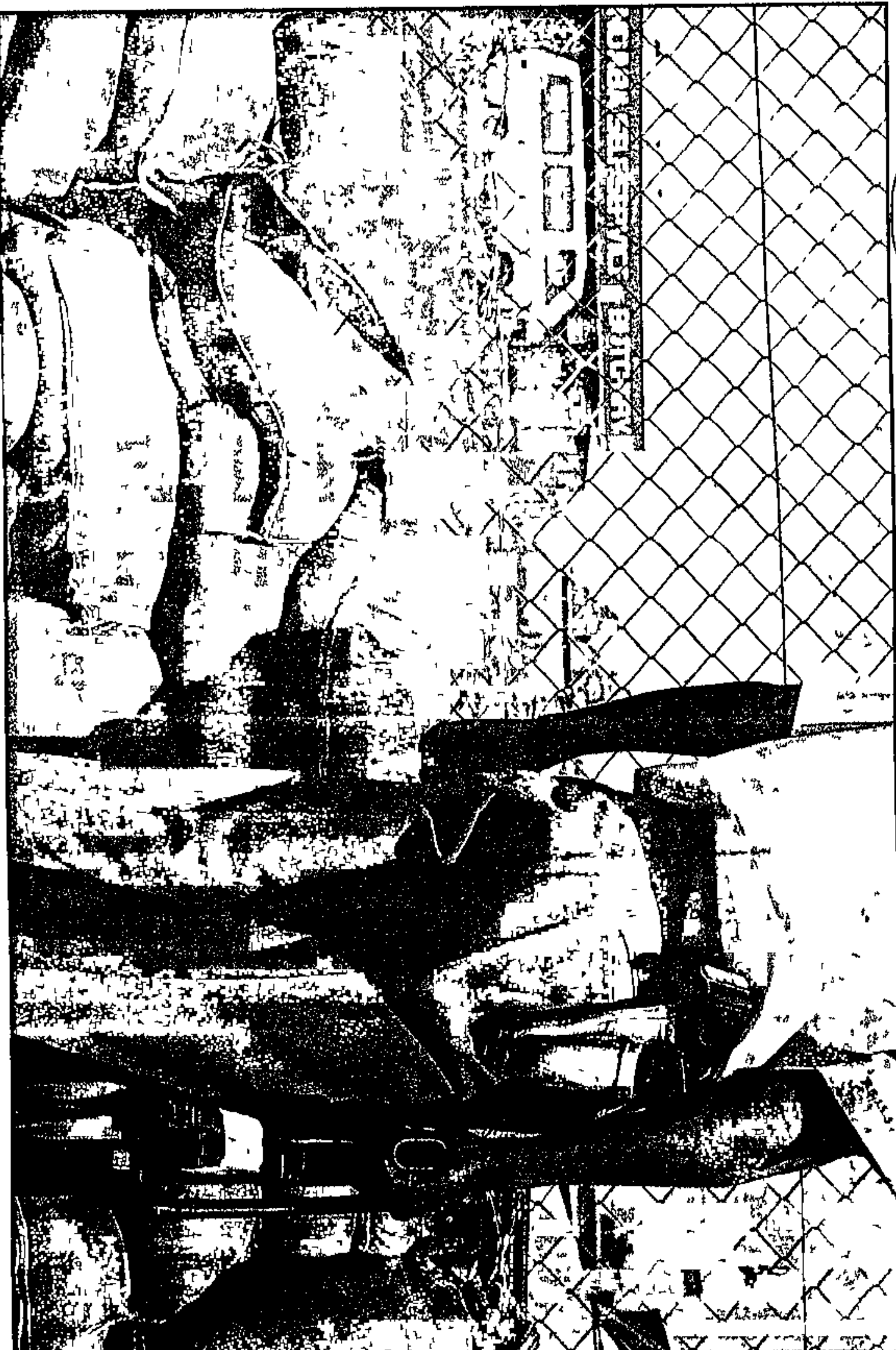
In Kaitlshong — an 84 sq km war zone outside Germiston housing an estimated 615 000 people — there were 609 serious complaints in November and 16 in December.

Germiston police station — responsible for 115 000 people in a 52 sq km area, received 827 serious complaints in November and 307 last month.

Pointing to the ever-present dangers and poor conditions in the two townships, East Rand police spokesman Captain Wilus Weber says many residents are discouraged from venturing out to report offences. "The conditions are so bad that it is dangerous to go out. Why should I report that my shack has been broken into? He would rather leave it."

Weber says this phenomenon is particularly evident from the statistics on less serious crime. "When my neighbour throws a big party, why should I drag him with disturbing the peace if it's going to cost my life?"

After his fact-finding visit to the townships, ANC regulator Mac Maharaj told the TEC that the Tokoza



IN THE FIRING LINE. Policemen in Tokoza serve in one of the most violent townships on the Reef.

za police station had "nothing to do" and that "no one goes there to file complaints".

Pointing out that the men and women under his command were responsible for "ordinary crime policing" in addition to supporting the ISD, Tokoza's station commander Major Sizathu Fumani strongly denied the claim.

"It is not true. As you yourself have seen, there are some people in the charge office who have come to lay complaints — not many, but there were many in the morning."

However, Fumani says he is not satisfied with the number of people who come forward to report crimes. "More could come, more could be expected. Probably they have their own protection."

He believes intimidation is a major factor preventing Tokoza residents from reporting crime. Fumani rejects suggestions that the community lacks confidence in the ability or will of his staff to protect them and their property.

Sally Sealey, co-ordinator of the Independent Board of Inquiry, a human rights watchdog which

● Photographs: MYKEL NICOLAOU

has carried out extensive research in Tokoza, insists there are major problems with the service provided by the police station.

She points to the fact that it is located near the hostels "in the middle of a war zone" and is therefore inaccessible to most township residents, and has a detective branch based several kilometres away.

Sealey adds the station is "hopelessly understaffed" and has a significant credibility problem. "The IFP perceives it as a POP-CRU stronghold and the Phola Park people perceive it as an IFP base."



STATION COMMANDER. Major Sizathu Fumani says many people are too fearful and intimidated to lay complaints.

She argues that, largely because of a lack of resources and investigation skills, the service provided by the Tokoza police is poor. "Even if you lay a charge there it's often a complete waste of time."

Giving resource problems and "interference" from (mainly) white-controlled specialist units from outside Tokoza as important obstacles, Sealey says she is reluctant to blame Fumani for the station's problems.

Charles Barnard, of the Wilis-Vaal Peace Secretariat, says the way in which policing has to take place in Tokoza and Kaitlshong — where conditions are "totally abnormal" — is often not accorded enough weight.

"It's different from anywhere else. For a policeman to deal with a problem, he only goes out in an armoured vehicle and he only deals with the problem when there is a crisis."

Barnard believes most residents are concerned about the crime rate, but that their priority is "with things like living and mechanisms to ensure their survival."

In turn, the police are often caught in the cross-fire during township conflicts.

"They fact that they are there — the fact that young men and women go in there from the safety of their homes — that says a lot," he adds.

The announcement of an internal inquiry falls far short of persistent calls by Councillor Arthur Wienburg for a public inquiry into the activities of the building surveys branch.

Heated debate is expected at this month's council meeting about the decision.

Using cut-down work- ing with wood — but his most unusual assign- ment must be the bicycle he has built for himself from wood.

In the five years since he made it, the only parts he has had to re- place are the tyres. Except for the chain, gears, handlebars, seat-

post, pedals and rubber tyres, the keen cyclist's bicycle is of marine ply- wood.

"I love cycling and I decided it would be a challenge to make a wooden bike I spent all my free time working on it," Mr Dillon said.

The Kommetjie car- penter lives in a caravan and earns a living mak- ing wooden pergolas and sundecks and doing woodwork repairs.

Mr Dillon, 45, has done more than 6 000 kilo- metres on his bicycle — proving that it is more

Schools hit hard by staff and textbook shortages

BY AYESHA ISMAIL

PRINCIPALS say there is chaos in schools administered by the Department of Educa- tion and Culture — but the de- partment claims they are run- ning smoothly.

When schools reopened this week, the effects of rationali- sation became apparent. Last year, thousands of teachers and principals accepted early retirement and their posts were axed.

In Mitchell's Plain alone, 34 out of 63 principals took early retirement.

Schools also complained about shortages of textbooks and stationery this week.

Pupils at Elswood Senior Secondary in Elsie's River had no stationery and five classes had to use a single set of text- books for several subjects, teachers said.

"We were told by the depart- ment that we would receive our stationery and textbooks

in three months," said teacher Estella Mackay.

Several schools had a short- age of teachers. Principals ex- pressed concern that it would be some time before effective teaching could take place.

Well-placed sources also said that at some schools, be- cause of staff shortages, teach- ers who were not suitably qualified were teaching spe- cialised subjects like science and biology.

Another source of concern is the department's decision to deduct money from the pay of teachers who went on strike last year. Money has also been deducted from the salaries of a number of South African Democratic Teachers Union (Sadtu) members who did not go on strike, but were away on study or maternity leave.

The general secretary of Sadtu, Randall van den Heever, slammed the depart- ment for the "unilateral man- ner in which it went about de- ducting the money."

"It deducted money from teachers' because they were Sadtu members, even though they did not strike."

Mr van den Heever said the union's lawyers had written to the department about the union's intention to apply for an interdict to stop the deduc- tions. They also asked that teachers who did not strike be refunded immediately.

The timing of the deductions was inappropriate, Mr van den Heever said. The money should rather be taken off in instalments.

A department spokesman, Theressa Hanekom, con- firmed that the department had received a fax from the union's lawyers.

Although teachers' pay slips would reflect that the full amount had been deducted, it would come off their pay in instalments, she said.

Teachers who had not gone on strike would be refunded as soon as they notified the de- partment in writing. Ms Han- kom said deductions had been made from the salaries of 4 400 teachers.

In a statement on the ques- tion of staff shortages, the de- partment said it was prepared to consider appointing substi- tute teachers if principals sub- mitted detailed reasons for wanting more staff. Applica- tions would be subject to ap- proval "from head office."

The department said it was arranging to fill the posts of the 34 principals in Mitchell's Plain who had taken early re- tirement.

Cops in SPHINX march: Charges to be dropped

By AYESHA ISMAIL

CHARGES of misconduct against 65 policemen who took part in a march with members of uMkonto we Sizwe in Khayelitsha last year are to be withdrawn to- morrow, according to their lawyer.

In September last year, more than 300 mem- bers of the Police and Prisons Civil Rights Union, Popperu, marched through the streets of Khayelitsha.

The march, led by former police lieutenant Greg- ory Rockman, was aimed at promoting community policing.

Lawyer Essa Moosa said the policemen, who had been charged de- partmentally with mis- conduct, were told the charges would be dropped after he had made representation to the Commissioner of Police in Pretoria.

The ANC-led alliance and the NP are putting the finish- ing touches to election strate- gy and alliance will secure major- ity support in the black com- munity and that the NP will dominate the white vote.

251

Community protests against cop's transfer

By Joseph Aranes

"WE WOULD rather trust the devil we know than work with a devil we don't know," was the chorus from residents who attended a Community Police Liaison Forum meeting in Manenberg last week.

Topping the agenda of the Forum's monthly meeting was the decision by the police to transfer the area's popular station commander, Major Arno Lamoer, to the district commissioner's office.

Representatives of community organisations were surprised at the decision which they felt could not be taken by the police alone.

Local ANC spokesperson Mr Mario Wanza said, "The whole process is wrong. The prin-

ciple of transparency must be applied in all the work and decisions of the forum.

"The community should have been informed from the outset and together we should have discussed the issue of Major Lamoer's promotion and transfer.

"The idea behind the community police forum was to improve the relations between ourselves and the police and work and consult together on issues that affect our communities.

"They must go back to the drawing board and start this whole process from scratch and involve the community in the process. This is the essence of community policing."

Police spokesperson at the meeting, Colonel Johan Goosen of the district commissioner's office, said they needed the services and the

experience of Lamoer.

"The police used Manenberg as a model for the introduction of community policing and the station commander had done an excellent job and had a very high success rate in the area.

"He is a boffin in this field and we need his expertise to expand the programme into the whole Athlone district," said Colonel Goosen.

The Manenberg residents disagreed that the forum was a huge success and said the problems they entered the forum with have not yet been resolved.

The area's Nicro worker, Mr Irvin Kinnes,



ARNO LAMOER

said problems like corrupt policemen, the lack of staff and other issues still needed to be addressed.

"We cannot have a situation where we entered the forum in good faith and trusted the police did the same only to find their person in charge is not prepared to walk the whole mile with us."

Major Lamoer sat quietly throughout the proceedings and smiled when the meeting decided it was in the best interest of all parties that the matter be sent to the newly-formed police board for its comment.

In an interview prior to the meeting Lamoer said he felt honoured that his superiors wanted to give him recognition for the work he did in the area, but felt he had not completed the goal he set himself in Manenberg.

"I am caught between a rock and a hard place. I would like to stay as I am not completely happy with what we have achieved — there are many problems we must address," Lamoer said.

"Everybody in the community does not trust the police yet and the problems with gangs must be resolved.

"If I can get the residents to form neighbourhood watches and help secure their areas, I will be very happy."

At the same time he said his future in the force was also important and he would not like to jeopardise his chances of further advancements.

"If I accept the post at the district commissioner's office, it will enable me to continue with my work here and at the same time get other communities to work closely with the police."

Lamoer was transferred to the Manenberg station in 1990 after serving for three years as station commander in Atlantis.

Prior to that he lectured in criminal law at the police training college in Bishop Lavis.

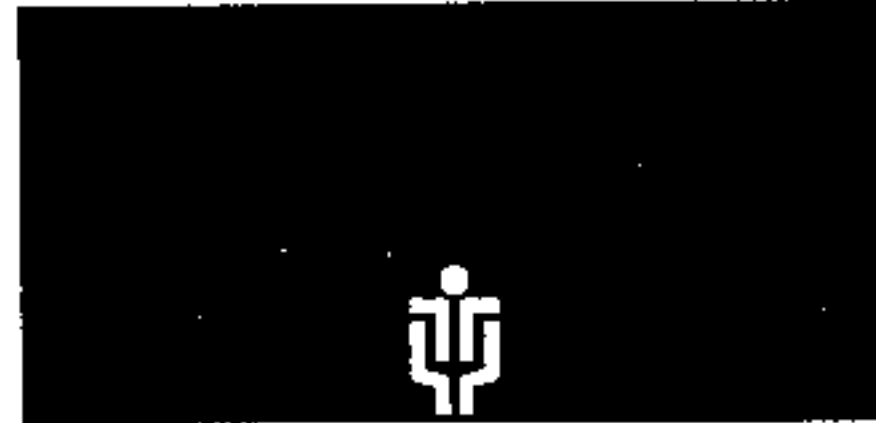
He was recently promoted to the rank of major and took over command in Manenberg in April last year.

The process of setting up the community police forum was started by his predecessor and he continued with the work.

"I was very interested in the community policing concept and after a series of meetings with the community organisations we embarked on a number of changes.

"We became the first police station to have officers trained in domestic violence at Nicro. We have set up a unit to handle between 20 and 30 cases a month."

"With our more user-friendly image we got more people coming to the station to report crimes and although this is very good, our statistics now show there is an increase in crime in the area which is not neces-



SBDC

FINANCE AND ADVICE FOR VIABLE BUSINESS IDEAS.

"THE SBDC HELPED ME SET UP."

In its first 12 years of operation the SBDC **GRANTED** loans of over R1,8 billion to more than 43 000 entrepreneurs, **CREATED** more than 340 000 new job opportunities, **DEVELOPED** more than 800 000 m² under roof and **OFFERED** formal training courses to over 6000 entrepreneurs.

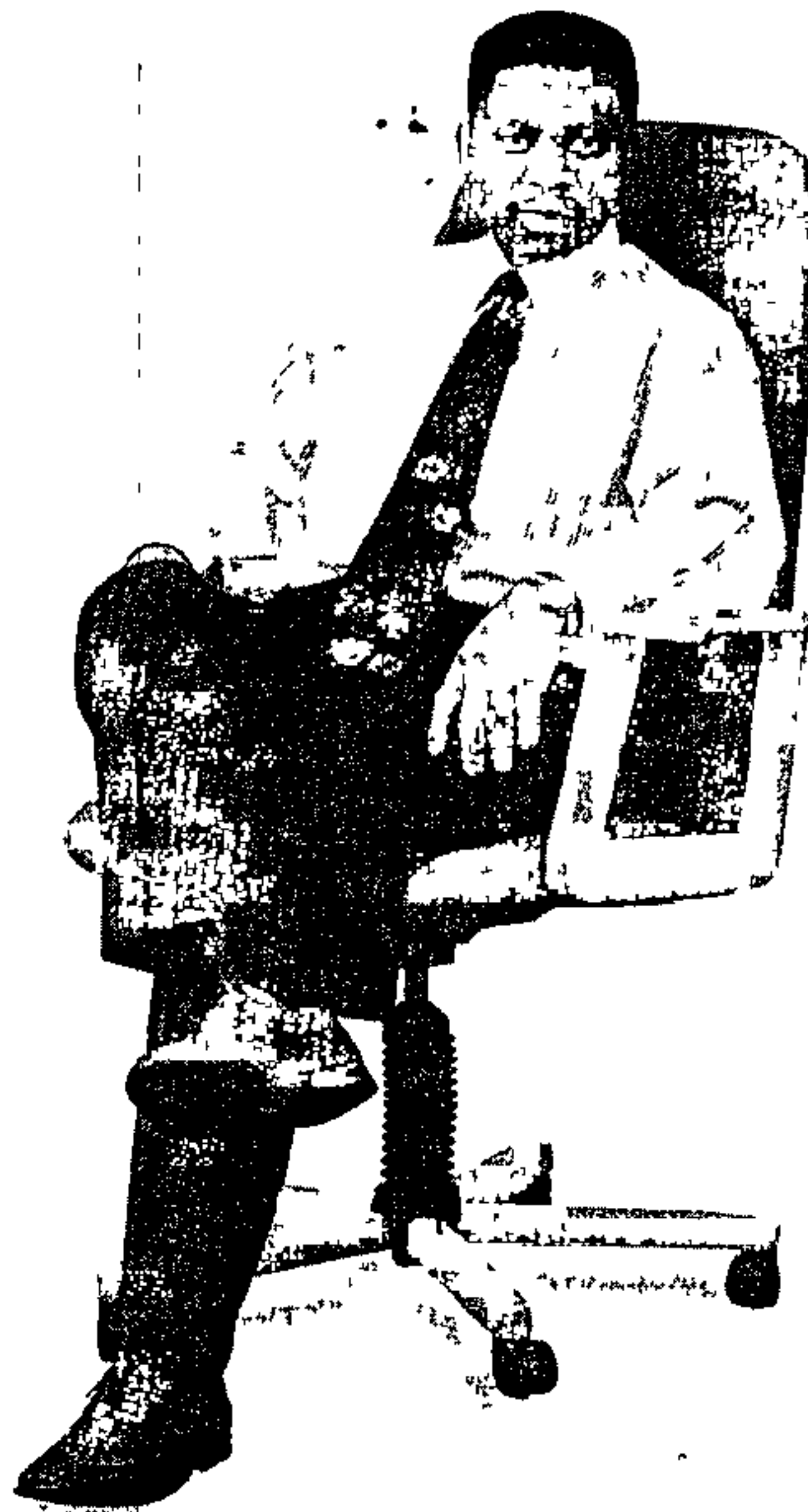


Herman Mashaba, who was assisted with shop and factory space is just one of over a million people who have been assisted by the SBDC.

PROFILE:
Attributes:
 Humble, self motivated, friendly, hard working
Qualifications:
 Matric.
Now:
 Managing Director of Black Like Me products.
Hobbies:
 Tennis, soccer, movies.
Residence:
 Heathlands, Pretoria.
Vision:
 cosmetic company in Africa
Achievements:
 One of South Africa's most powerful black entrepreneurs.

If you have the desire and drive to succeed in business, give us a call. Because if you think big we'll back you All the way.

WILSON 95079644



Herman Mashaba

Abortion issue 'stirs hornets' nest

By BARRY STREEK
Political Staff

(237)

CF 21/1/94

THE ANC's draft plan to allow women the right to choose abortion has stirred up a hornet's nest, though the plan has also been welcomed by some women's groups

One of the groups opposing the policy, Christians for Truth, said most Christians rejected the growing trend within the ANC towards pushing for abortion rights in the new South Africa

But the ANC stance was welcomed by the Black Sash. Black Sash executive member Ms Karin Chubb said in a statement that the ANC had given clear leadership in an area where most parties and politicians had been reluctant to commit themselves

The draft health policy still has to be ratified by the ANC and anti-choice groups are likely to try and force the organisation to backtrack on the issue

NEWSTalks pave way for

Cops will facilitate election coverage

Sowetan 21/1/94

POLICE anticipate nearly 2 000 foreign journalists will cover the April election, SA Police chief media liaison officer Major-General Leon Mellet said yesterday

Mellet told the media at an informal gathering in Cape Town that police would try to see that news relating to the election was free-flowing and the large-scale use of cellular phones would be in operation

"It's not an easy election but the media will be kept up to date

"One must accept that the SAP has a major role to play, before and after the election

"Bearing in mind the manpower situation and the history of elections of this kind, we must realise trouble can be expected," he said.

All police leave had been cancelled for the period and the SAP was trying to recruit policemen back into the force, particularly those who had left in the past four or five years

Threat to policemen

He said there had been no significant increase in the police force in two years

Mellet said only one in seven applicants to the force was successful "The threat to policemen has not deterred people from wanting to join the force "

The position of policemen who had been "promoted slower" because of race had been rectified, he said.

There were radicals on the far left and far right and the country would see an increase in violence in the run-up to the election and possibly shortly afterwards

A new government would have to look at combating crime and armed robberies, Mellet said, adding that the SAP was concerned about the high level of crimes carried out with weapons.

Mellet said the 51 percent success rate of solving crime in South Africa was excellent.

"The major problem today is crime Only 2,6 percent of crime last year was politically motivated. We must address the crime situation in the country and a new government will realise this." — *Sapa*

PAC applies for interdict to stop assault

Supreme Court Reporter

THE PAC will bring an urgent Supreme Court application tomorrow to interdict police from assaulting a detainee held in connection with the Heidelberg Tavern attack

Police spokesman Colonel Raymond Dowd said today the application would be brought on behalf of PAC regional chairman Theo Mabusela who was arrested after the incident in which four people were killed

ARG 17/1/94 (251) (213)
Mr Mabusela is being held, with 10 other people, under Section 29 of the Internal Security Act which allows for 10 days' detention without trial

At the weekend PAC assistant regional secretary Anda Ntsondo said the movement had instructed its lawyers to lay assault charges against investigating policemen who allegedly assaulted Mr Mabusela

Colonel Dowd said so far no assault charges had been laid

Civvy Kotze takes over his SAP post

PRETORIA — Law and Order Minister Mr Her-nus Kriel announced yesterday the ministry's spokesman would now be a civilian and not a member of the police force (251)

"This post is currently filled by Captain Craig Kotze, who has resigned from the SA Police but will continue to serve in this post in a civilian capacity," Mr Kriel said in a statement

ET 18/1/94
The South African Police Union said last week it was "sick and tired of politicians abusing the police service to satisfy their own political agendas" — Sapa, Staff Reporter

'Police hit me' — suspect

CT 15/1/94

Staff Reporter
PAC regional chairman Mr Theo Mabusela, held in connection with the Heidelberg Tavern massacre, has complained to his attorney that police allegedly slapped him during interrogation.

Attorney Mr Sidwell Fonk said yesterday Mr Mabusela — who has been in detention under Section 29 since January 3 — had cottonwool over his left ear. The alleged assault had occurred when police were questioning Mr Mabusela about his alleged involvement in the attack.

Mr Fonk said he was seeking a court interdict to restrain police from assaulting Mr Mabusela.

Statement

Police spokesman Colonel Raymond Dowd said yesterday police had "no evidence whatsoever of any detainees being held under section 29 being assaulted or ill-treated". The matter would be investigated if Mr Fonk submitted a statement.

● The South African team investigating the Heidelberg massacre met the acting Transkei commissioner, Lieutenant-General T N Lwana, in Umtata yesterday.

Gen Lwana said after the meeting, which he called "friendly", that the matters discussed at the meeting could not be disclosed as they were still subject to further discussions.

Police warning on ISD ID

MEMBERS of the public should verify the identity of police internal stability division (ISD) members by demanding to see their appointment certificates, Western Cape police said yesterday (25)

Police warned Western Cape residents that many supporters of several organisations are wearing camouflage uniforms similar to those of members of the internal stability division 27/15/1997

A further check recommended by the police is to ensure ISD members are wearing a name tag above the right breast pocket and displaying their unit insignia above the left breast pocket — Sapa

SAP has slow run on its

Star 15/11/94

R6-m rewards still up

for grabs over terror

(25)

Money

MONEY talks, but it doesn't always make people talk. According to the SAP there is still nearly R5,7 million in reward money on offer for information on acts of terror like the massacre at Cape Town's Heidelberg Tavern last month, when R200 000 was offered after the attack which left four people dead

Saturday Star gave the SAP a list of 21 massacres and bomb blasts over the past year for which nearly R3,2 million in reward money has been offered. An SAP representative said arrests had been made in only five of these cases and just R53 500 had been paid out

Despite arrests and the discovery of an arms cache linked to the Heidelberg massacre, "to date nothing has been paid out in connection with that reward", SAP representative Colonel Raymond Dowd said. "The arrests and arms cache discoveries were the result of police investigation and information obtained. Don't forget that we have people in custody as well. At this stage we have no reason to dispense rewards."

The conspiracy of silence has been particularly evident around massacres like this for which APLA has claimed responsibility. More than R1 million has been offered without results following incidents such as the attack on a Fort Beaufort hotel bar (R100 000), the killing of five people at East London's Highgate Hotel in May (R150 000), the shootings at St James's Church in Cape Town (R250 000) and the fatal ambush of four policemen in Dobsonville in May (R200 000)

Police found informants more forthcoming after Teboho Mabuza, Theo More and two others were forced off the road and killed between Randfontein and Ventersdorp last month

Fair amount

Nine people were arrested last Friday — they will appear in court on Monday — and "about 15 people are eligible for a reward", says SAP West Rand representative Major Henriette Bester. "Nobody qualifies for the full R200 000, but they will definitely get something. It will be a fair amount of money."

Police say they don't expect huge offers of money to solve these crimes. "We don't rely on rewards, but it is one of those avenues we use in an investigation," says Law and Order Min-

JOHN PERLMAN Chief Reporter

istry representative Captain Craig Kotze. "They are part of a multifaceted strategy."

Kotze says it was "perhaps unfortunate in the first place that we have to offer rewards and it's indicative of a level of public apathy." With acts of terror, however, he says the fact that police had to "resort to rewards shows that there are conspiracies of silence which would not apply in ordinary crime."

Detective work

The five crimes on Saturday Star's list for which there have been arrests are

- Eleven arrests have been made in the Heidelberg Tavern case
- Nine arrests were made after the Randfontein-Ventersdorp road killings
- The shooting of six children in an ambush near Table Mountain, Maritzburg, last March. Police said they had paid out R3 500, even though R250 000 was offered, because the arrests were primarily the result of detective work
- R200 000 was offered after gunmen shot Sandra Mitchley and two children at Walkerville, near Johannesburg, in March. A reward of R50 000 was paid out for information that contributed to four arrests
- A bomb blast in September in the Indian business area of Bronkhorstspruit killed Warrant-Officer Lappies Labuschagne. Arrests were made but no one earned any part of the R100 000 reward

Huge rewards have produced little results in the spate of drive-by killings in the Vaal Triangle and on the East Rand — R250 000 was offered after gunmen murdered 19 people in Sebokeng on the eve of Chris Han's funeral, and the same amount was put up after 21 were shot down at the Wadeville taxi rank in September

Rewards have also been offered for other acts of terror where right-wing killers are suspected — R100 000 was put up in July after the shooting of Constance Masuku in Robertsham and the stabbing of a black man in Windsor East, Johannesburg

All told, the SAP put up R22 million in rewards in 1993 and has budgeted a total of R30 million for this year. This includes payouts for information supplied about ordinary crime, through channels like Crime Stop

SDUs 'issued with AK-47s' before Katlehong

OHANNESBURG — ANC-aligned self-defence units were issued with AK-47 rifles on the same day that shots were fired at a group led by ANC secretary-general Mr Cyril Ramaphosa and SACP chairman Mr Joe Slovo, visiting Katlehong on the East Rand.

This was submitted yesterday by Mr Lip Hattingh, counsel for the SAP, at the Goldstone Commission's preliminary inquiry into the shooting and subsequent death of freelance photographer Mr Abdul Shariff during the visit.

Mr Hattingh said the police had witnesses, whose names could be provided, who were present at a meeting between the ANC Youth League and self-defence unit (SDU) members on January 8.

They were told of the visit and issued with AK-47 rifles.

"I want to submit (from video material seen) in what an irresponsible manner the SDUs go about their business."

Video footage shown to the commission showed several SDU members firing randomly at Mazibuko Hostel.

Mr Hattingh said police investigations had found shots were fired from the hostel, but a number of shots were also fired from the opposite direction.

He said the footage indicated that shots fired at the same time Mr Shariff was killed sounded as if they came from

much closer than the hostel Empty cartridges were found between Mr Shariff and the hostel, he said.

Although they had not been asked to protect the leaders, the ANC had criticised the police for not being present.

Mr Azar Cachalia, for the ANC, said he did not believe that visiting the area had been provocative. But Mr Hattingh said the group should have informed the police as it was visiting a "particularly

hostile environment."

South African Union of Journalists national organiser Ms Paddi Clay told the commission she believed certain politicians were creating a climate of hostility against the media.

Despite signing pledges not to harass journalists, politicians would then turn around and openly attack journalists for allegedly misquoting them when addressing their supporters — Sapa



14 000 arrests by ISD in '93

CT14/1194 (51)

Crime Reporter

INTERNAL stability division (ISD) police arrested more than 14 000 people last year in townships around the country for crimes ranging from murder to intimidation, according to police statistics released yesterday.

More than R8 million worth of stolen property was recovered by the ISD and more than R19 million worth of dagga seized nationwide

The ISD also monitored more than 3 000 marches

At least 2 000 people were arrested in 1993 by the controversial unit in the Western Cape, mostly for theft, assault and unrest-related incidents

The ISD set up 15 000 roadblocks — less than 500 in the Western Cape

About 20 of the ISD's cordoning and search operations were conducted in the Western Cape

focus on ISU

Sowetan 14/11/94

THE debacle over the absence of a police escort for the ANC delegation into Katlehong on Sunday shows the dilemma facing the organisation

Moving into the volatile Ramokonopi West and Dikole Sections is a decision that the ANC leadership could not have taken lightly, the presence of self-defence units notwithstanding

The dilemma, observers say, emanates from the ambiguity of the ANC's attitude on the issue of the SAP. The organisation is waging a campaign against the Internal Stability Unit

The ISU is the unit that patrols the Katlehong areas, it has the semi-armoured vehicles to withstand the rough terrain of this war zone

Its men are trained to deal with hostile armed resistance. They have the firepower to quell any offensive. That is how they survive each day in there

If the ANC had asked for a police escort the only unit capable would have been the ISU, which is obviously unacceptable as it would unleash internal resistance from the SDUs and other members. After all, you could not ask the enemy unit to provide protection while you accuse the same unit of terrorism

And so, according to analyst Mr Eugene Nyathi, the ANC found itself in this dilemma, to call or not to call the police. And it opted for the latter, with its accompanying physical dangers

Dangers that led to the death of three people

Major difficulty

Nyathi said while he was against elaborate arrangements that impeded freedom, he saw the need for informing the police and forewarning the other parties in the area such as Inkatha and the hostel residents association

"One assumed the ANC would forewarn others, as this seems to be the practice. But the major difficulty that the ANC faces is their stance over the police

"When it suits (ANC president Nelson) Mandela he wants all the police out. When it suits him he wants them all in. The next thing the ANC only wants black policemen in townships

"It is this ambiguity that makes it easy for the SAP to shirk their responsibility and hide behind flimsy excuses like we were not invited," Nyathi said

The ANC should have weighed the problems of resistance against the ISU against the need for security for high profile people such as secretary general Cyril Ramaphosa and NEC member Joe Slovo

"The bodyguards of the two men were terribly inadequate, as was shown in the footage on TV. The whole incident also showed the ANC was caught by surprise

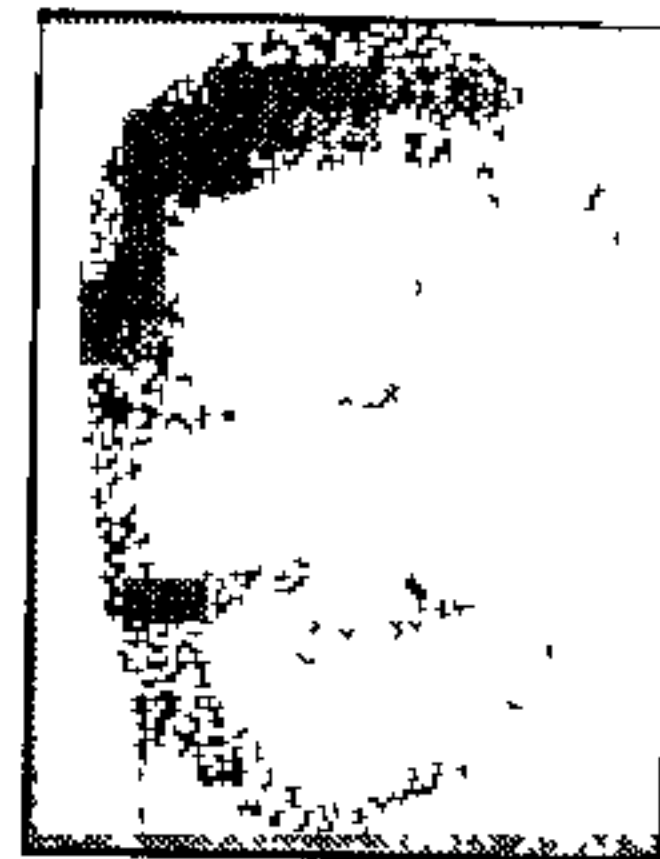
"This betrayed a lack of appreciation of the actual prevailing situation on the ground. Their analysis and co-ordination was lacking and this placed the two men in danger which could have boiled over into a national tragedy," Nyathi said

He said as part of the post-mortem on the issue

Had the ANC delegation asked for a police escort into Katlehong only the Internal Stability Unit — mortal enemies of the organisation — would have been equipped to handle the rough terrain of this war zone, writes Political Editor

Mathatha Tsedu:

(251)



Bodyguards rush to the aid of Joe Slovo in Katlehong — but where were the police?

the ANC should start by clarifying its stand on the police

ANC media spokesman, Mr Ronnie Mamoepa, asserted that by informing the peace secretariat, the ANC had discharged its onus of informing all parties

He said it was not true that the only unit of the police force able to provide security in Katlehong would have been the ISU

"What we are saying is that ordinary police could have done so. We do not think that the ISU is the only unit able to do so

Our fight against the ISU goes on, because they are not policing the area but engaged in a terror campaign against the community

"The fact that the police did not come with us

cannot be by ignorance, they watched us from the helicopter and from a water reservoir. The convoy of cars was just too big not to be noticed

"It is also striking that Brigadier Zirk Gous said the police expected violence in the area that weekend, and yet, there was no discernible extra deployment of police," Mamoepa said

Asked whether the ANC would organise a similar trip the same way, Mamoepa said he could not see what they would have to do differently. Despite Mamoepa's assertions, it is difficult to imagine the ANC sending Ramaphosa and Slovo, or any other similar combination of leadership, into an area where they could again become targets of well placed but invisible marksmen

Call on SAP spokesman to quit

Staff Reporter

(251)

~~251~~

ARG 12/1/94

THE South African Police Union (Sapu) has demanded the resignation of Law and Order Minister spokesman Craig Kotze and Police and Prisons Civil Rights Union (Popcu) president Gregory Rockman

Sapu says in a strongly worded statement it is "sick and tired of politicians abusing the police service to satisfy their own political agendas"

It notes that Captain Kotze has "again used the SAP as a springboard to attack political opponents" It demands his resignation and loss of his rank so that he can be employed instead as a civilian spokesman for the Minister of Law and Order

Sapu is "not surprised" by the nomi-

nation of Mr Rockman as a candidate for the African National Congress in the coming election "This just confirms Popcu's political affiliations which they, up to now, so strongly denied"

Sapa reports that Captain Kotze, responding to Sapu's demand for his resignation, said "This call is somewhat strange considering it comes from what is regarded by many as an official puppet union"

He added "If condemning the ANC's Peter Mokaba for shouting, 'Turn your guns on the police' and 'Kill the boer, kill the farmer' or condemning Apla for attacking soft targets or condemning violent rightwing action and rhetoric can be considered meddling in politics — then so be it"

Mandela rebukes right for voicing impatience

ANC president Nelson Mandela yesterday rejected right-wing demands for a white homeland and said it was he, who had spent 27 years in jail, rather than CP leader Ferdi Hartzenberg who should be expressing impatience over the matter. **B/DA**

Mandela was speaking at a news conference after meeting President F W de Klerk and was responding to a statement by Hartzenberg that the Afrikaner Volksfront had broken off talks with the ANC following weekend comments by Mandela.

The ANC was prepared to address right-wing concerns, he said, but emphasised the Volksfront was still influenced by a master-race mentality **12/1/94**

This was not the end of talks between the ANC and the far right, said Mandela. The ANC remained open to talks with all.

Mandela said further discussions could be entertained if the right wing could present a map indicating an area where the majority of residents were in favour of a volkstaat and agreed that those who were not in favour would retain the full rights and privileges of SA citizenship.

At the joint news conference, De Klerk and Mandela said they had discussed the need for further negotiations with the Freedom Alliance.

De Klerk said government was studying alliance statements and its response to demands from government and the ANC that it commit itself to taking part in interim structures on condition that agree-

**BILLY PADDOCK
and ADRIAN HADLAND**

ments are reached in talks. The ANC will also study this response today at its national executive committee meeting.

De Klerk reiterated that government and the ANC wanted the Freedom Alliance to be part of the country's constitutional settlement.

He dismissed allegations that government hoped for electoral gains by the exclusion of the alliance.

However, Freedom Alliance executive chairman Rowan Cronje later accused government and the ANC of not dealing with issues of substance in talks but wasting time on procedural matters.

"We have given an unequivocal commitment that we will participate in the elections and the interim structures if we reach agreement on changes to the interim constitution of 1993," he said.

However, both government and the ANC were insisting on the alliance giving a commitment to take part before they were prepared to discuss the changes.

Cronje pointed out that none of the parties at the World Trade Centre negotiations had had such strictures applied to them.

Meanwhile, Ciskei military leader Brig Oupa Gqozo said yesterday he had no intention of cutting ties with the Freedom Alliance.

1 800 UN observers

WASHINGTON — UN Secretary-General Boutros Boutros-Ghali is to recommend the dispatch of between 1 800 and 2 000 UN observers to monitor SA's elections in a report to the UN Security Council due by the end of the week, diplomats said.

The report, based on an assessment mission undertaken at the request of the TEC, is understood to call for the observers to be phased in over the next three months. The full complement would be in place by early April, three weeks before voting.

The UN contingent is expected to be supplemented by 312 observers from the EC, 70 from the Commonwealth and up to 50 from the OAU. They would be coordinated by the UN, but

SIMON BARBER

each group would probably issue its own findings on the election.

Individual countries would be sending official delegations as well as representatives from non-government organisations.

Gay MacDougal, of the US Lawyers Committee for Civil Rights Under Law, who has been working closely with the ANC, is liaising with non-government organisations in the US, Europe and Scandinavia.

She predicted the US and non-government organisation delegations would number up to 600. These would be accredited by the Independent Election Commission and subject to its code of conduct.

SAP union slams pay rise

ERICA JANKOWITZ

THE SA Police Union (Sapu) yesterday denounced the SAP for granting 18% increases to top officers while lesser ranks received 3.4% despite dangerous working conditions.

The union said it would no longer accept unpaid overtime **(25)**

If its demands were not met, the union would "have to obtain a mandate from its members", Sapu national secretary Maj Peter-Don Brandt said.

□ Sapa reports that Sapu called yesterday for the immediate resignation of Law and Order Ministry spokesman Capt Craig Kotze, accusing him of using the police as a springboard to attack political opponents.

Row looms over SAP in Kwazulu

SI Times 9/1/94

(25) (SAP)

By RAY HARTLEY
Political Reporter

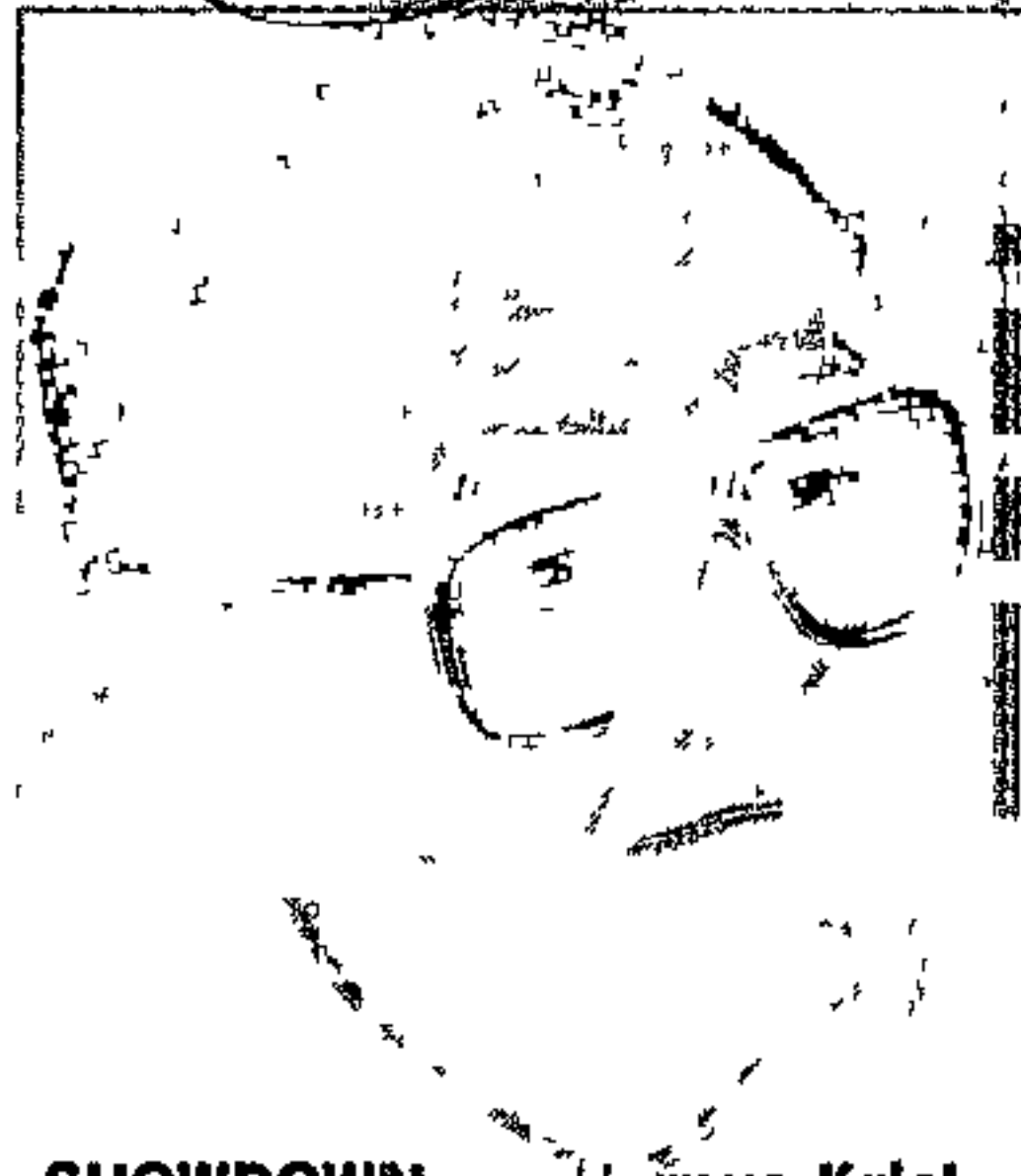
GOVERNMENT hawk Hernus Kriel is headed for a showdown with the Transitional Executive Council when it reconvenes on Tuesday.

Law and Order Minister Kriel has dragged his heels on a TEC demand that SA Police be sent to Kwazulu — a deployment characterised by a Law and Order spokesman as an "invasion"

But the TEC has received a report from one of Mr Kriel's own men, the Natal regional police commissioner, which says the SAP has jurisdiction in Kwazulu and that action should be taken.

The document, quoted in London's Independent newspaper, lists six trouble spots in northern Natal, identifying Inkatha supporters as the "aggressors".

"It is clear that Inkatha has embarked on a campaign to drive ANC members from the above-mentioned Inkatha areas, and it can be expected that an increase in unrest related incidents will occur in view of the forthcoming election," the report quotes the document as saying.



SHOWDOWN . . . Hernus Kriel

The Ministry of Law and Order has said it is "studying" the TEC demand. The ANC has rejected the government's statement that it did not have the power to send the SAP into homelands.

"Security forces can be ordered into any area of this country, including the self-governing territories," an ANC spokesman said.

The issue is provisionally set down for Tuesday's TEC agenda, and is regarded as the first test of strength for the interim government body.

Mr Kriel will also find himself in the hot-seat over East Rand violence, described yesterday as a "national emergency" by SA Communist Party chairman Joe Slovo.

Although the TEC last month approved in principle Mr Kriel's recommendation that the Internal Stability Unit be revamped rather than removed from the townships, the issue is to be revisited this week.

Jets, debts and ad campaigns will also occupy the TEC this week.

The council will discuss Kwazulu's controversial new R33-million jet, which ANC spokesmen have suggested be impounded by the TEC, and the suspension of a Development Bank loan to Bophuthatswana.

Mr Slovo said on Friday his party intended raising the government's controversial R21-million advertising campaign on the interim constitution. He said the government was guilty of claiming the products of negotiations as its own.

The TEC should have taken a joint decision on the campaign, he said. Inkatha and the CP have already voiced objections to the campaign.

The council is also scheduled to discuss the controversy surrounding the alleged harbouring of Apla terrorists in Transkei.

FROM the very start the notion that the national peacekeeping force should assume primary responsibility for law-and-order duties during the elections was unattainable.

Through no fault of its own, time has caught up with the Transitional Executive Council. All parties will be forced to temper their expectations.

Yet there is a cogent, strategic reason why the sub-council of defence should continue with the establishment of this proposed force. While the NPF will not be a panacea, it is a crucial initiative.

At present the public-order function is assigned to the much-maligned Internal Stability Division, a 7 000-strong division of the police.

However it is disguised, the nature of its task is one of crowd and riot-control. It is the force called in to assist when the police cannot cope.

In time the duties of the NPF will become similar to that of the ISD, requiring essentially the same training, equipment and use of force.

Even in France neither the Gendarmerie Mobile nor the Compagnies Républicaines de Sécurité can really be considered to be popular; the nature of the task of public-order policing does not endear it to the citizenry, in particular to those politically active members of the populace who stand to be at the wrong end of a baton. But they are undeniably effective.

Once the novelty of a re-constituted force has worn off, once the edge of international training assistance has worn off, we may end up with an NPF which does very much what the ISD does at present. This is therefore the first word of warning that must be sounded to temper unrealistic expectations about the NPF.

The second, and much more cogent, concern relates to the longer-term function of such a force. There will remain, for years to come, a requirement for a public-order police force — in addition to a community police service. If the ISD has become so discredited as to be beyond redemption, a replacement will have to be created.

The real challenge, then, is how to use the NPF to legiti-

JAKKIE CILLIERS puts forward a radical plan to accommodate the national peacekeeping force after the elections *SITimes 9/1/94*

Legitimising public-order policing in SA

mise the function of public-order policing in South Africa, if that is indeed the way to go about it. And in this context South Africans should be under no illusion that a bitter struggle lies ahead between the sub-councils of defence on one hand and law and order on the other.

The former, led by the SADF and MK, has launched the NPF initiative. The latter, led by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Hernus Kriel, argues for the revamping of the ISD and has little time or inclination for the NPF — an assertion proved by the fact that the total police contribution to the NPF is presently envisaged at fewer than 220 men and women.

Perhaps the police feel secure in their knowledge that, according to the post-April 1994 constitution, the function of public-order policing is constitutionally allocated to the police.

What will then happen to the NPF? What is the purpose of establishing an NPF at great cost if it will serve no real purpose? Given time and other constraints, it is quite obvious that the NPF will at best play a symbolic role during the elections.

What are we going to do with the NPF after the elections? If it's a force with a maximum level of 10 000, all that can happen is incorpora-

tion into one of the existing security forces. (One suspects that the real purpose of the NPF is to serve as a temporary catchment area for MK until after the elections.)

But let us assume that the NPF is a serious initiative. Internationally there appear to be several approaches that this country could follow. Two are to be found in France, where there is, on one hand, the para-military GM, which is part of the military and has a number of military and police duties, and on the other the CRS — a force with a fearsome reputation. The latter is a division of the national police. The structure of the ISD in South Africa is therefore in the same tradition as the CRS — a division within the police. It provides for career movement from the public-order force to the community police force and vice versa.

Although the two French public-order police forces have roughly the same basic training, knowledge and powers, they are distinct in their dress, equipment, function, and actions. The normal police act as individuals. The public-order police act only within a set organisational context, usually that of a company.

At present about 7 000 soldiers generally act in support of the SA Police in law-and-order duties. The assumption underlying the call to remove

the military from any internal activities in support of the police is that the country should have a non-military public-order police organisation since we want the military removed from internal duties — the troops out of the townships, as the slogan goes.

This premise is itself open to challenge. There is a considerable body of research which indicates that political intervention by gendarmerie-type units in Francophone Africa is substantially less than that of the "apolitical" British-type military forces.

Many observers have noted that the South African security forces do not have the political interventionist tendency of many other armed forces in Africa and Latin America.

Why could South Africa not, for all practical purposes, place the public-order police function as a separate arm of the service within the military?

This may not be as dramatic a solution as may appear at first blush. It would allow the SADF to regroup, restructure and reorganise the totality of its territorial army forces (10 commands, 40 group headquarters and 200 commandos) into the public-order police force, still under SADF control as a fifth arm of service like the air force or navy, and free the conventional forces to focus on their legitimate external defensive function.

It would enable the commandos, for one, to be restructured in a much more positive manner than their simple disbandment as many are calling for. Disbandment implies loss of control.

But, much more importantly, it would remove the public-order police function from the SA Police and allow the latter to concentrate on being a community police service.

Admittedly this is a radical solution, and one that would require a bold hand — not to mention a constitutional amendment. But one would imagine that it warrants some investigation by the sub-councils of defence and law and order.

Dr Cilliers is director of the Institute for Defence Policy at Midrand.

**Law and Order man
must resign — police**

CT 12/1/94 (251) ~~(251)~~
PRETORIA — The South African Police Union (Sapu) has called for the immediate resignation from the police of Law and Order Ministry spokesman Captain Craig Kotze

In a statement yesterday, Sapu accused Capt Kotze of using the police as a springboard to attack political opponents. It said it was "sick and tired of politicians abusing the police service to satisfy their own political agendas" — Sapa

Police leave cancelled in run-up to poll

PRETORIA — All police leave has been cancelled in the run-up to the elections, an SAP spokesman said yesterday. *Biday*

Police reservists would be called up to supplement the full-time force, which was not large enough to deal with the possible outbreak of large-scale violence. *2/1/94*

Policemen who had retired or resigned in the past four or five years, and who were on the reservist list, could be called up.

It is expected that several thousand reservists will be called up. *(25)*

The SAP appealed to all former policemen to contact their nearest station com-

STEPHANE BOTHMA

manders to update files. By law, former policemen up to the age of 55 must notify the SAP of changed addresses.

The low number of policemen per person, especially on the Witwatersrand, has been worrying observers and high-ranking police officials. Sources said police numbers on the Reef were too low to deal with any widespread township violence. The Witwatersrand's ratio late last year was 1,28 policemen per 1 000 people — less than half the ratio in the rest of the country.

Farmers' call to remove black policemen

PRETORIA — The Transvaal Agricultural Union yesterday called for the immediate withdrawal of black policemen from rural areas following the arrest of two policemen after a gunfight on a right-winger's northeastern Transvaal farm on Saturday

TAU president Dries Bruwer said such incidents would force farmers to do their own policing

The SA Police reacted to the call by appealing to the community not to generalise and implicate all black policemen because of an isolated incident

Four men, two of whom have been identified as

policemen, have been arrested in connection with the shootout with Hoedspruit farmer Jacob van Reenen

The two police officers were arrested on Sunday and are under police guard in hospital (25)

The other two men were arrested later in the far northern Transvaal

CP law and order spokesman Schalk Pienaar said the men had arrived at the farm in a vehicle with a blue police light on its roof and demanded to use the telephone

They fired 21 rounds when Van Reenen insisted on seeing identification He

dived behind a car which was struck by 10 bullets Pienaar said Van Reenen's daughter shot at the men, hitting two of them.

The CP spokesman said the Van Reenen's involvement in the Afrikaner Volksfront and prominence at a recent ceremony when Hoedspruit was declared part of the Boer Afrikaner republic could be the reason they were targeted

The SAP said it appealed to politicians not to use the SAP to drive a wedge between policemen and communities The possibility the suspects may have been involved in other crimes is being investigated — Sapa

Courses for peace forces

It's a major challenge, but is it too late to start?

FRANS ESTERHUYSE

Weekend Argus
Political Correspondent

DEFENCE specialists are warning that the crucial task of putting together a 10 000-strong National Peacekeeping Force from scratch, to be ready well before the election, may have been left too late.

Jakkie Cilliers, of the Institute for Defence Policy, estimates that a crash training course for national peacekeeping force members will take at least 16 weeks for squad members, 13 weeks for platoon commanders and junior officers, and nine weeks for company commanders and senior officers.

Dr Cilliers told Weekend Argus such a crash programme assumes that senior officers have at least 10 years' appropriate experience and junior officers between five and eight years' appropriate experience. Squad members, already fully trained soldiers or policemen, should have at least an academic Standard 8 level of education.

The schedule also assumes that no specialisation training for drivers, signallers, medics, clerks, storekeepers, and others is required.

Dr Cilliers's estimate, based on recent studies he made of training systems in France and elsewhere abroad, indicates there is hardly enough time left to train an effective force for South Africa between January 24 and the end of March, as intended.

"This will be very much a crash course and will, therefore, be little more than a symbolic peacekeeping force operating in certain geographic areas," he said.

After this week's announcement that training would begin by January 24, one of the next most crucial steps would be the appointment of a commander and a command structure.

Other urgent steps to be taken include the selection of recruits and personnel with specialised skills, the setting of criteria, training doctrine and syllabi, the integration of members of different forces with different training backgrounds, and a variety of other matters.

A Transitional Executive Council (TEC) spokesman said this week decisions still needed to be taken by the NPF command council on such matters as training uniforms, rank structure, vehicle colours, arms and equipment. The top command structure of the NPF would also have to be verified by the council.

Analysts say a major challenge facing a national peacekeeping force is to cope with possible violence, political intolerance and resistance from groups outside the peace process. They expect the main threat of violence to be posed by militant elements in such organisations as the PAC and among far-rightwing movements such as the AWB.

Stellenbosch academic Sampie Terreblanche has gone as far as posing the question as to whether the rightwing Freedom Alliance has the capacity to disrupt and even prevent the election. If so, what preventative measures can be taken, he asks.

The two really problematic parties in the alliance, he says, are the Afrikaner Volksfront (AVF) and the Inkatha Freedom Party (IFP). He thinks it is unlikely that the AVF will get as many as a million votes, while the IFP can at best get 1.5-million.

The question foremost in people's minds is whether we can allow 2.5-million voters to hold the country and the constitutional process to ransom because of their strong opposition to the transitional constitution.

"Their demands are not only undemocratic, unco-operative and economically unattainable, they are also infamous for their blatant group selfishness," says Professor Terreblanche.

He predicts the IFP will turn out to be a very active participant in the election, because it has too much to lose if it opts not to take part. If it does not participate, it will have no legal claim to a part of the government of KwaZulu and Natal after the election.

The AVF, on the other hand, has a "fanatical streak" in some of its constituent parts and cannot be taken too lightly, Professor Terreblanche warns.

Potentially the AVF is a much greater threat to peace and stability than the IFP. Members of the AVF have dangerous arms at their disposal and many are well trained in certain aspects of guerilla warfare.

Dr Greg Mills, newly-appointed director of studies at the SA Institute of International Affairs in Johannesburg, warned this week that unless South Africa wants a repeat of the *kitskon-*

■ The green light was given this week for a national peacekeeping force (NPF) to be established and deployed by the end of March for public order policing in hotspot areas before, during and after the April 27 elections. Can an effective force be put together within nine weeks, or will it be a repetition of the *kitskonstabel* debacle?

stabel debacle, the first fully-trained members of the NPF would be available only after the election.

He bases his assessment on the French experience of public order policing.

According to training experts in France, he says, a minimum of four months would be needed to train a peace-keeping force for control over elections. In France the officer training period is six months.

Dr Mills suggests South Africa can learn a great deal from the French policing system, particularly also given their experience in Africa. If Paris offers assistance to the TEC on this issue, it should not hesitate to accept, he says.

French training stresses sociological/behavioural and psychological aspects of training and the use of game simulations on the application of minimum force.

Commonwealth observers predicted in mid-December that South Africa's 10 000-strong NPK is unlikely to be ready for the April 27 election.

This could leave security in the hands of state forces, monitored by foreign observers.

Chief Superintendent Peter Stevens of the Commonwealth Observer Mission said in a report from the mission "The NPK has yet to be formed. I doubt it will be on the ground by the time of the election."

The Goldstone Commission has also stressed the urgency of training a peacekeeping force and the importance of allowing enough time for proper training.

As long as five months ago — in August last year — a panel of the commission warned "there is literally not a moment to waste" in setting up a joint peacekeeping force in time for the elections.

An intensive training programme for all members "should begin immediately", and the international community should be asked to assist in developing and staffing that programme.

The Goldstone panel's recommendation was that a peace-keeping service (PKS) be created under civilian control with a command structure drawn from senior and mid level SAP officers and others, and staff drawn from current SAP, Internal Stability Unit and other police personnel and, at a later stage, personnel recruited from party-affiliated forces.

The panel urged in its report that a committee of experts to plan for the implementation of the PKS proposal, should be created immediately.

It was also recommended that a joint planning committee be created under the command of the PKS, to co-ordinate the efforts of the SAP, the SADF, the peace committees, non government organisations and others in dealing with campaign marches and demonstrations.

On election day, the PKS should be in charge of security for voting areas, ballot transportation and counting centres operating under the direction of the Independent Electoral Commission — all with logistical support of the SADF.

Warnings about the pitfalls and dangers of rushing into peacekeeping operations were given by international experts last month at a workshop organised by the Centre for Inter-group Studies.

One of the warnings — from Olara Otunno, president of the New York-based International Peace Academy and former Ugandan Foreign Minister — was that deploying a peacekeeping force without precisely defining its mandate was "a recipe for disaster".

Major-General Clive Milner, a former commander of the Canadian armed forces and of UN forces in Cyprus, stressed the importance of adequate training. He said peacekeeping force members had to be trained in a wide variety of new skills, including leadership skills, negotiation, communication, and the terms of engagement of the peacekeeping force. It was important for such a force to include women, as they could play a vital role in peacekeeping.

SDUs wait for national peace force

CT 7/11/94
(25) (154)

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG —
THE ANC said yesterday
it would call for the dis-
bandment of the town-
ship self-defence units,
some of which it conced-
ed were out of control,
after the successful de-
ployment of the national
peacekeeping force

The announcement
was made as peace talks
between rival SDUs in
Katlehong this week
broke down

The ANC also called
for what it hopes will be
a major conference of
political and civic or-
ganisations on the East
Rand

ANC PWV regional
deputy secretary
general Mr Obed Bapela
said the SDUs were
never intended to be
permanent structures
and they had only been
established after police
failed to protect commu-
nities in 1991

Police criticised as rightists acquitted

BY ESTHER WAUGH
POLITICAL CORRESPONDENT

Police who investigated the armed invasion of the World Trade Centre last year are coming under fire from political parties after the acquittal of nine rightwingers

The rightwingers, who were charged with trespassing at the World Trade Centre, were acquitted on Wednesday when the magistrate found that the State had failed to prove unlawfulness by the men

Magistrate WH Olivier said there was no conclusive evidence implicating them

Democratic Party MP for Parktown North Peter Soal asked yesterday "Why was the

case inconclusive?"

He noted that the invasion had been filmed "It was a clear case of them breaking into the World Trade Centre," Soal said

Responding to the acquittal, ANC spokesman Carl Niehaus said "The police managed through their own incompetence to have the case thrown out of court while there were so many eyewitnesses and so much evidence available" (251)

But Law and Order Ministry spokesman Captain Craig Kotze defended the police investigation

He said the magistrate hearing the case would have publicly said the police had not investigated the matter properly, if this had been the case

New force to replace ISD in strife areas

Own Correspondent

PRETORIA — The SAP's Internal Stability Division (ISD) will be withdrawn from township trouble spots and replaced by members of the National Peacekeeping Force (NPF) from the end of March, it was announced yesterday.

Speaking on behalf of the sub-council on defence of the Transitional Executive Council (TEC), former SADF chief and Government sub-council delegate General Kai Liebenberg said NPF troops would be deployed in "hotspot" areas

where the ISD or SADF were currently stationed on a permanent basis.

In these areas, both groups experienced serious legitimacy problems, said Gen Liebenberg.

"The first priority of this sub-council is to get a legitimate force on the ground," he said.

The NPF, which will consist of up to 10 000 troops drawn from the SADF, SAP, UMKhonto weSizwe and TBVC and self-governing territory armed forces, will begin training by 24 January and will be

deployed by the end of March, he said.

It was hoped equal numbers from each of the forces represented on the sub-council would be seconded, he added.

MK chief Mr Joe Modise said while the NPF would operate on the principle of "minimum force", it would be able to cope with more serious situations.

In strife-torn areas currently policed by army troops and ISD officers, the NPF would "execute the same task as the SADF", Gen Liebenberg said.

Law and Order Ministry spokesman Major Craig Kotze said the introduction

of the NPF into violence-torn townships had been approved by Law and Order Minister Mr Herinus Kriel.

ISD officers formed an important manpower pool from which to draw members of the NPF, he added.

The sub-council also announced significant progress in the creation of a new national defence force.

The Joint Military Co-ordination Council, which met for the first time yesterday, will spearhead moves toward creating the new force.

(251) CT 6/1/94

The CP yesterday said it would refuse to recognise the force or the TEC as they were products of "communist, terrorist" negotiations at Kempton Park.

The party warned that its security forces were prepared to defend Afrikaners against communist control.

The joint peacekeeping force was a waste of taxpayers' money, as there was already a proven police and defence force entrusted with maintaining public safety, Afrikaner Volksfront leader General Constand Viljoen said yesterday.

PRETORIA: Partly cloudy and

Political controversy has dogged the ISD and has forced the police to seek ways to improve its image. Bronwyn Littleton reports that a change of name and uniform, however, are the most radical changes that are likely to happen

New name but old problems

Stear 51194

Only two years after it rose from the ashes of the discredited Riot Squad, the SAP's elite Internal Stability Division (ISD) is beset with problems similar to those which plagued its predecessor.

Faced with the continuing murders of policemen in Alexandra, north of Johannesburg, the SAP decided to increase the role of the ISD until the area was safe for ordinary policemen. Predictably, the announcement brought protest from the ANC and its allies.

Responding to the ANC's demands, the SAP has forwarded proposals almost identical to those which preceded the creation of the ISD, although the police's suggestion has been hailed by the ANC as a step in the right direction.

In 1992, the SAP announced that it was reforming the Riot Squad into something more "negotiation-oriented", retraining its members, giving them a new uniform and a new name. The new, semi-autonomous unit would be the ISD.

It would be granted partial autonomy so that the rest of the SAP could work on improving its image without having to do the distasteful task of unrest control.

By doing this, the SAP acknowledged that, by its very nature, a unit specialising in riot control would end up being unpopular.

Commentators at the time foresaw problems with the unit being "negotiation-oriented" towards communities on the one hand, and necessarily using force in those communities in times of unrest on the other.

The SAP sees the unit as its elite: its members have been subjected to intensive training and psychometric tests to make sure they can handle stress.

But the ANC has alleged that the unit contains many thugs who make life a misery for township residents by committing atrocities. It has demanded that the ISD be replaced by local police.

SAP spokesman Colonel Dave Bruce is quick to point out that only one member has been found guilty of murder, committed while he was a member of the Riot Squad before it became the ISD.

When asked about the ISD's image problems, SAP spokesman are fond of telling the story of a recent peace rally on the East Rand.

The organisers had trouble with their public address system and asked the ISD members on watch nearby for help.

The ISD men drove back to their base and fetched their own system and rigging it up for

(251)

the rally.

A short time after the rally began, the organisers ran out of drinking water and again approached the ISD for help. The policemen organised water from the fire department.

After the rally, the ISD escorted the public on their march home.

During the march, the organisers of the rally handed out pamphlets calling on people to march to the World Trade Centre to demand the withdrawal of the ISD from the townships.

But not everyone wants to see the division sent packing.

In a recent report to the Transitional Executive Council (TEC), the Goldstone Commission warned that the withdrawal of the ISD from the townships would lead to greater violence.

Although the International Commission of Jurists recently recommended that the ISD have nothing to do with policing the coming election, the Commonwealth Observer Mission has reported that withdrawing the division from the townships would lead to bloodshed.

Bruce points out that with the breakdown in normal policing in volatile townships, particularly on the East Rand, the role of the division has been extended beyond the unrest-related function for which it was created.

Between January and November 1993, ISD members made 12 811 arrests for "normal crimes" ranging from murder to possession of daggers.

On repeated allegations by the ANC of ISD atrocities in townships, Bruce says that none of these allegations, backed up by facts, has been brought to ANC members sitting on the TEC's sub-council on law and order.

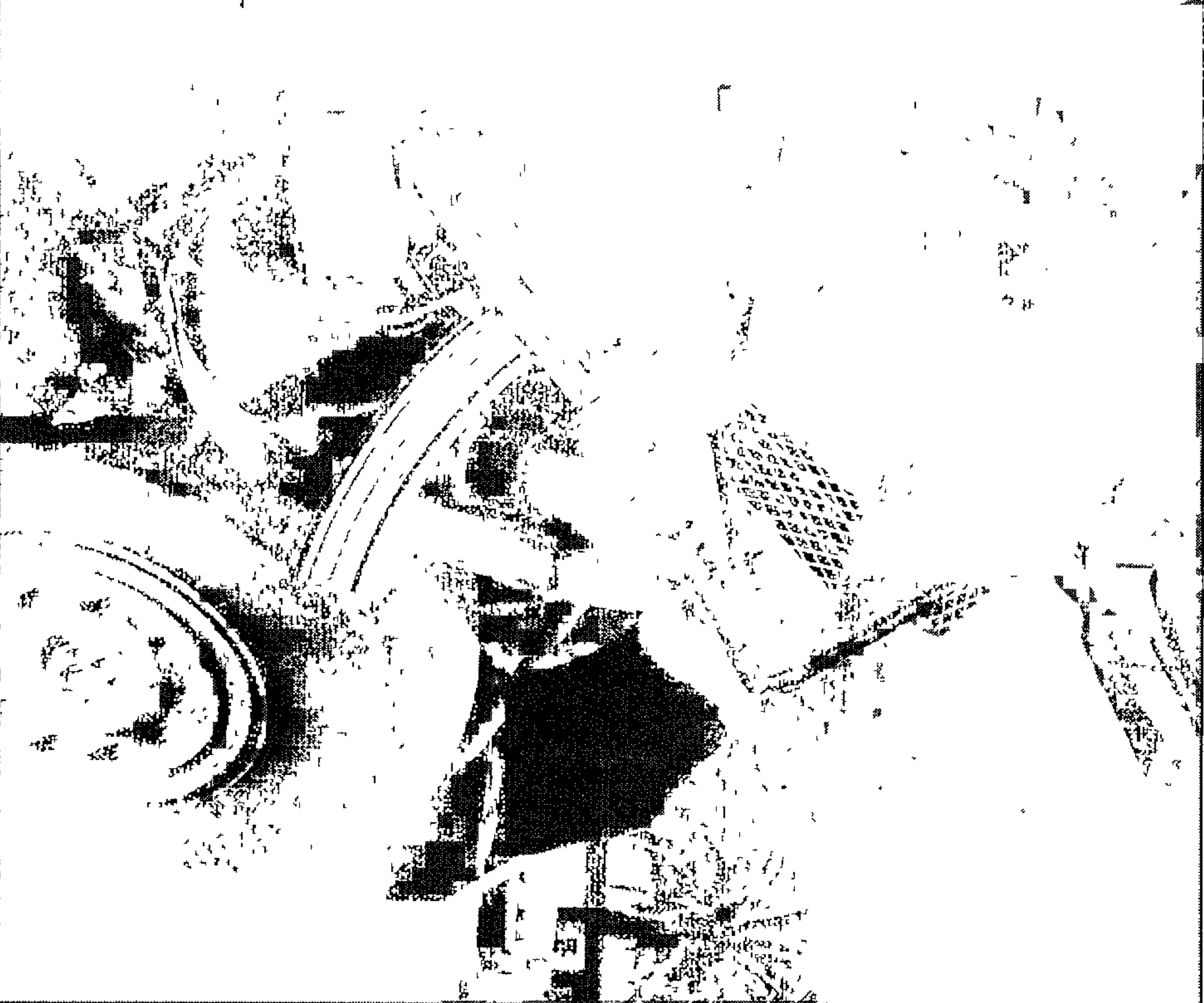
"The sub-council is investigating the role of the ISD, that is where these allegations should be taken," adds Bruce.

Faced with the barrage of ANC complaints in the media, Minister of Law and Order Herens Kriel recently made a set of proposals to the law and order sub-council.

These include changing the division's name to the Public Order Policing Unit, and its uniform from camouflage to SAP blue, putting women on ISD patrols and putting the units under more direct control of the local SAP commissioner.

But the killing of 260 policemen last year has strengthened the resolve of the SAP to keep the ISD in the townships.

A change of name and uniform are the most radical changes that the SAP is likely to allow for its elite unit.



New face . . . to improve its general standing and its image in communities the ISD could include policewomen such as Moyra Nel (19) on township patrols.

PICTURE JOHNNY ONVERWACHT

Sanco call
to direct ^(GSI)
guns at ISU ⁽²⁷⁴⁾
21/11/94

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG —
Mourners, many of
whom were armed, were
yesterday called on to
direct their guns at the
Internal Stability Unit

The unit was blamed
for the deaths of uMk-
honto weSizwe member
Mr Samuel Mabotja and
of ANC member Mr
Thabiso Mofokeng who
were buried in Vos-
loorus yesterday

The call was made by
Southern Transvaal
Sanco president Mr
Kgabiso Mosunkutu in
his funeral address

"We have evidence the
ISU is randomly killing
our people. For them to
take our call to get out of
the townships seriously,
we should direct our
guns at them," he said

He said the ISU was
deployed in townships
by the National Party

'Worrying' use of Transkei as haven for SA criminals

BIDAM. 3/11/94
SUSAN RUSSELL

TRANSKEI was a haven for criminals of all kinds and the "running sore" of SA law enforcement, Law and Order spokesman Craig Kotze said yesterday.

Kotze was responding to a report in an Afrikaans Sunday newspaper which said although police knew the identity of the gunmen who had carried out attacks in Cape Town, apparently including those who murdered four people in an Observatory bar, they could not act as the suspects had fled to Transkei and were thus outside the SAP's jurisdiction. (251)

In the report, senior Western Cape police officer Gen Nic Snyman was quoted as saying he was satisfied that the investigation into the St James Church massacre in Cape Town was closed as far as the identification of the killers was concerned.

The police also had enough information to arrest suspects in the case of the attack on Stakes Restaurant in Claremont in December 1992.

Snyman also told the newspaper he was "satisfied" with the progress of the Heidelberg bar investigation.

However, he said there were "circumstances" which prevented police from acting against these suspects.

Western Cape police spokesman Capt Wikus Holtzhausen said yesterday that no arrests had been made yet in connection with Thursday's attack on the Heidelberg in Observatory, in which four people were killed and six injured, but investigators were still questioning people in connection with it.

Yesterday's report said, however, that the police were not able to arrest suspects who took refuge in Transkei, outside SAP jurisdiction.

Kotze said he was not in a position to comment on the details reported in the interview with Snyman.

He said, however, that the problem of criminals using Transkei as a haven was worrying, and one could only hope that it would be addressed once the TBVC states were reincorporated into SA.

Extradition treaties exist with all the TBVC territories and where there was proof that a crime had been committed in SA, a request for extradition could be made.

Meanwhile, observer missions of the UN, OAU and Commonwealth yesterday said in a joint statement they hoped the new SA would emerge in an atmosphere of peace, understanding and tolerance.

"The observer missions welcome the call of those leaders who have already encouraged their followers to reject violence and work towards making 1994 a period in which an atmosphere is created so that free and fair elections can be held and reconciliation and consolidation pursued."

They said the world's attention would be focused on SA's elections "This transition may well be one of the most notable historical events of this century."

They called on all South Africans to put past bitterness behind them and rededicate themselves to the principles of the national peace accord.

Operative named as Goldstone's source is somewhere in Europe (251) Ark 25/3/94

Former

THE "Q" FACTOR: POLICE OFFICER FLEES

French to help Goldstone inquiry

The Argus Correspondent
JOHANNESBURG. — A top French policeman specialising in sensitive criminal investigations in the Paris police force has been appointed to the team investigating the Goldstone Commission report implicating senior police officers in criminal political violence.

He is Colonel Gilles Aubry, who was nominated by the French government and appointed by the Transitional Executive Council

The team will be headed by Transvaal Attorney-General Jan d'Oliveira SC, the Department of Justice announced yesterday. He will be assisted by stalwart human rights lawyer Arthur Chaskalson SC, Francis Mapuranga, an assistant commissioner of the Zimbabwe police, and Major-General Martin Nel of the police

Chris Whitfield reports that Law and Order Minister Hernus Kriel last night joined talks with the two top police generals who defied President De Klerk's call for them to be placed on compulsory leave while the Goldstone Commission report on Third Force activity was being investigated

The Argus Correspondent
JOHANNESBURG — Kobus "Chappie" Klopper has left South Africa

The former Vlakplaas operative, named by two newspapers as the Goldstone report's "Q" source, and suddenly catapulted into the public spotlight, has gone into hiding in Europe

Captain Klopper left on a flight from Cape Town on Tuesday evening, and transited in Frankfurt, Germany, en route to another destination in Europe

He is being kept under the wing of the Goldstone Commission's witness protection programme

It has been confirmed that Captain Klopper arrived safely at his destination yesterday morning. However, he is terrified about his personal safety, and is reluctant to answer questions in spite of being so far from South Africa

It is understood that his departure from the country was nerve-racking, with strong suspicions that his movements were being monitored

The disappearance of Captain Klopper follows a series of developments since last Friday, when President De Klerk and Mr Justice Richard Goldstone jointly released the report alleging illegal activities in top police ranks and among members of the Inkatha Freedom Party

Captain Klopper was listed in the report among the former Vlakplaas



LYING LOW
Kobus Klopper

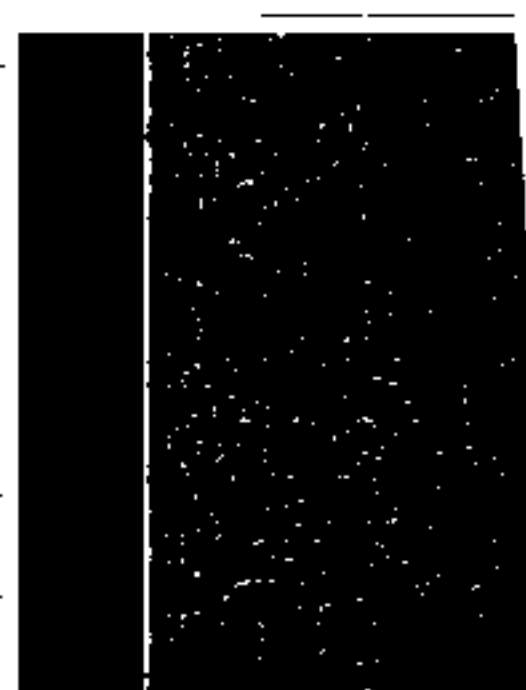
On Monday morning, in an interview, Captain Klopper denied he was "Q", but confirmed that he was a former Vlakplaas operative and that he had testified to the commission

He had received threats since his name was linked with the identity of the "Q" source

He was interrupted by a pager message calling him to a meeting with Police Commissioner Johan van der Merwe in Pretoria. He cut short the interview and left

General Van der Merwe subsequently confirmed that the meeting had taken place, saying it was a purely procedural police matter. It is understood that at the meeting it was agreed that Captain Klopper would release a statement via the police to the effect that he was not "Q". The statement did not materialise

Asked last night whether he was aware of Captain Klopper's whereabouts, General Van der Merwe said that a member of his staff had been asked yesterday to "deal with these matters"



GOLDSTONE REPORT

Fm 25/3/94

Hunting the rotten elements

Guilt and innocence in the SAP must be established swiftly (251)

The most explosive allegation in the latest Goldstone Commission interim report is that three serving police generals were in command of (or knew about) operations by police units to destabilise SA, including the orchestration of train and hostel violence.

Presented to the State President on March 18, the report had its origin in February with allegations from a police officer identified by the report as "Q". His contact with Judge Richard Goldstone's commission was facilitated by two majors of the SAP's Efficiency Services department. It is not clear why Q should have come forward at this stage.

The accused officers — lieutenant-general Basie Smit (SAP deputy commissioner) and Johan le Roux, and Major-General Krappies Engelbrecht — have responded with outrage and said they are determined to prove their innocence. Police commissioner General Johan van der Merwe has apparently said he will retire if Smit and Le Roux, at least, are found guilty of any crime.

Inevitably, politicians have seized on the report for whatever advantage they perceive might be gained, as if the findings were conclusive. But all that Goldstone has done is point out that there is a prima facie case to be answered. The report is also at pains to point out that "the persons named in this report have not been found guilty of the allegations made against them".

Essentially, it is alleged by Officer Q that

- The SAP's Vlakplaas unit, under Colonel Eugene de Kock, orchestrated violence "from 1989",
- The Vlakplaas group was involved in the manufacture of guns at premises on the East Rand and in Silverton, Pretoria,

- These were delivered to senior Inkatha members, including Themba Khoza, Inkatha Transvaal leader,
- When the Vlakplaas unit was disbanded, "some of the transferred members as well as others who are no longer in the SAP continued and still do operate in hit squads,"
- Members were given false IDs and passports, with De Kock (discharged from the SAP last year) apparently having used a false passport as recently as a month ago on a trip to Zurich.

The commission decided to test some of the evidence and found examples of aliases

for the men named by Officer Q. Further inquiries led to Le Roux who told the commissioners on February 15 that false documents are sometimes issued to SAP members involved in covert investigations. However, later the same day it emerged that none of the men in question was involved in such investigations.

Goldstone was then contacted by the two majors who told him that, since the commission had begun making inquiries, information had emerged that

- A Colonel Cronje had told the former Vlakplaas members to bring in their false documents to be destroyed, in advance of investigations by the commission, and
- Engelbrecht had ordered the destruction of files relevant to Inkatha involvement.

Within the next few days Goldstone took

cer Q, Engelbrecht had ordered a halt to a police investigation into alleged arms smuggling by De Kock.

Meanwhile, it emerged that De Kock and Engelbrecht, along with a Brigadier Oosthuizen, had met the ANC's Joe Nhlanhla on March 1 at a Midrand hotel. Apparently they discussed questions of indemnity and De Kock's possible reinstatement in the

SAP

Further written evidence supplied by the two majors suggested that the Vlakplaas unit's activities were continuing as late as 1992.

This was apparently confirmed by a weapons register seized by the commission, which confirmed that weapons and ammunition were bought by members of the unit on the dates alleged by Officer Q.

By March 15 it was agreed that the alle-

gations should be put to the three generals concerned. They denied all allegations of criminal conduct. Le Roux said he had not been aware that false passports were still held by former Vlakplaas members. Engelbrecht admitted the meeting at the Midrand hotel, which he said concerned the future of former Vlakplaas members. Smit confirmed that large payments had been made to De Kock and others when their service was terminated in April 1993 (in De Kock's case, more than R1m) — but that the amounts had been approved by the Cabinet.

Further evidence was heard on March 17 from former Vlakplaas members. It concerned weapons transported to Vlakplaas from the Koevoet unit in the late Eighties, and weapons bought in June 1992 from a Brooklyn arms dealer by a company called Badger Arms — a front company for De Kock. The evidence of the former Vlakplaas members seems especially to implicate De Kock and Engelbrecht.

The remainder of the report raises serious questions about the activities of the Kwa-Zulu police, as well as certain SAP members in Natal, in relation to political violence.

Goldstone believes that some of the major allegations by Officer Q have received corroboration in the documentary evidence of weapons transactions. In addition, awkward questions arise. For instance

- Why do certain SAP members have false documents which are not needed for their



Engelbrecht many allegations



Van der Merwe promised Goldstone support

into his confidence General George Fivaz, chief of SAP Efficiency Services and regarded as one of the brightest young reformist generals. Van der Merwe was informed of the investigation, both he and Fivaz promised co-operation. On February 20 President F W De Klerk was informed and he immediately urged the commission to proceed with his full support.

The commission was told a week later that Engelbrecht had asked former members of the Vlakplaas unit for information which could be used to compromise Judge Goldstone himself. In addition, according to Offi-



Judge Goldstone commends the majority

present work?

- Why does De Kock, no longer a policeman, still have such a document?
- Why did De Kock approach the ANC?, and
- Why are serving senior officers, like Oosthuizen and Engelbrecht, still associating with De Kock?

It is clear why Goldstone felt that there was enough prima facie evidence to go public

with the results of his investigations over the past month. However, the accusation against Smit and Le Roux appears to be based only on the original statement by Officer Q — whose motive in making the allegations is not known

A full investigation should now be carried out and the results must be passed to the Attorney-General so that the men concerned can either be prosecuted or cleared

Van der Merwe has promised all possible help, while the State President has already announced that an independent investigating team — consisting of an attorney-general and other persons who may be appointed and supported by members of foreign police services — will be constituted as soon as possible in order to investigate thoroughly the allegations contained in the Goldstone report

This latest report by Goldstone shows up the commission's best and worst features

It was established just over two years ago in terms of the National Peace Accord as a judicial commission into the causes and prevention of public violence. It immediately began a punishing schedule of inquiries into the causes of violence. It was also Goldstone who paved the way for international observers to monitor violence

From the beginning the commission enjoyed general respect for its integrity, independence and impartiality

Its judicial inquiry format greatly simplified the gathering and presentation of evidence

The disadvantage has been that the commission's reports have been quickly snapped up and selectively exploited, even though it is always at pains to emphasise that it produces findings rather than convictions

In May 1992, the commission blamed ANC/Inkatha rivalry and the involvement of individual policemen for violence, having found no hard evidence suggesting the existence of a secret and cohesive "third force" committing acts of political violence. In October 1992 another Goldstone report came to a similar conclusion

Now it seems clear that there are rotten elements which must still be rooted out from the SAP, and that the purge of senior generals early last year may not have been comprehensive enough

However, the latest report commends the courage and integrity of several officers who assisted in this investigation, from the two majors who facilitated the early communication, to the officers on the commission's Natal Investigation Unit, to Van der Merwe and Fivaz

The commission's report states that "these honest and dedicated police officers are not the exception — it would be unfair and dangerous to tar the whole police force with the brush of Vlakplaas"

Ln 2513194

THE GOLD STANDARD OF MBA'S.

THE INTERNATIONALLY RECOGNIZED BUSINESS DEGREE WITH A BUILT-IN COMPETITIVE ADVANTAGE.

1995 MBA
9 JAN - 8 DEC

The one year MBA of the Graduate School of Business at the University of Cape Town is the definitive preparation for the competitive international business arena. It is an opportunity for great personal and professional growth — for one of the most rewarding experiences of your life. In an environment charged with change, the combined energies of leading international and local lecturers and business people from around the world will stretch you to your very limits. You will acquire new skills. You will be exposed to fresh thinking and innovative competitive management techniques.

We believe in the Immersion Principle — for one whole year you will live and breathe your MBA. It is a relentless approach designed to sharpen your competitive edge and prepare you for the realities of the business world. Our rigorous admissions procedure ensures entry only to those with the



A GSB IMMERSION COURSE

necessary qualities and work experience. Applicants are required to sit the Graduate Management Admission Test (GMAT) on Mar 19 or June 18 1994. Note too that at current exchange rates our 1995 programme will cost approximately half that of its European counterparts.

If you are ready for the challenge of a lifetime or require further information please contact

MBA Administration
The Graduate School of Business
Breakwater Campus
University of Cape Town
Portwood Rd Greenpoint 8001
Tel (27) (21) 406 1911
Fax (27) (21) 21 5693



THE GRADUATE SCHOOL OF BUSINESS
UNIVERSITY OF CAPE TOWN

THE COMPETITIVE ADVANTAGE

CREAM 8171

SAP morale near collapse, says defence policy expert

B1 Day 2513194

PRETORIA — The morale of the SA Police was close to collapse, a Human Sciences Research Council (HSRC) conference on nation-building was told yesterday.

Institute for Defence Policy executive director Jakkie Cilliers said many police officers were leaving the force and recruitment was difficult.

The recent dispute between the SAP and the Police and Prisons Civil Rights Union further indicated that SA was now in a position where "police effectiveness has been undermined massively" (251)

This had been exacerbated by the militarisation of the police.

However, general recognition of the incompatibility of such developments with the need for community policing had begun to affect the police and considerable progress had been made, he said.

ADRIAN HADLAND

Cilliers said part of the solution could be to transfer the SAP's public order function, represented by the "discredited" internal stability unit, to the new national defence force.

"Practically this means transferring the entire unit and the National Peacekeeping Force after elections, together with a separate arm of the defence force which contains the army counter-insurgency forces, into a public order and border control force as a fifth arm of the service."

Such an approach would allow the police to concentrate on being a community police service, Cilliers said.

HSRC vice-president Lawrence Schlemmer said a strong, growing economy would greatly aid SA's bid to become a new, unified nation.

Report by A Hadland, TML, 218 Vermeulen St, Pte

Generals withdraw — for now

Star 26/3/94

THE police generals who went eyeball-to-eyeball with President de Klerk have blinked — agreeing last night to a temporary withdrawal from service

■ See Page 11

two generals contested De Klerk's decision, threatening legal action

The generals' extraordinary move yesterday came soon after commission chairman Mr Justice Richard Goldstone confirmed that a "number of

witnesses" were in witness protection programmes inside and outside the country (251)

On Thursday Judge Goldstone issued a statement saying the publication of the commission report late last week had encouraged more witnesses to come forward. He did not elaborate.

The Star revealed yesterday that Captain Kobus "Chappie" Klopper, named by two newspapers as the Goldstone report's "Q" source, had gone into hiding in Europe. In an interview with The Star earlier this week Klopper denied he was "Q".

Last night SAP Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe issued a statement announcing that Smit and Le Roux will "voluntarily withdraw from service" from today. This would be subject to the condition that if new information did not "come to the attention of the commissioner before April 5" in terms of which their withdrawal of service or suspension could be justified in terms of the Police Act, then "the generals will resume duty on April 5".

Van der Merwe — who has stood firm behind his generals in their dispute with De Klerk — also said he would "urgently review the circumstances of every other member who has been withdrawn from service".

He would "as soon as possible" hold discussions with Transvaal Attorney-General Dr Jan

Van der Merwe — who has stood firm behind his generals in their dispute with De Klerk — also said he would "urgently review the circumstances of every other member who has been withdrawn from service".

He would "as soon as possible" hold discussions with Transvaal Attorney-General Dr Jan

But Lieutenant-Generals Basie Smit and Johan le Roux — who challenged De Klerk's decision last week to place them on compulsory leave — remain defiant, effectively challenging the Goldstone Commission to provide evidence within 10 days to justify their withdrawal from service or suspension in terms of the Police Act.

The generals were named in the Goldstone report on Third Force violence which found prima facie evidence indicating such activity had taken place. Another 10 police officers named in the report were withdrawn from service earlier this week, but the

Generals

Star 26/3/94

D'Oliviera, head of the international team probing the Goldstone Commission's claims. This would be done to establish what D'Oliviera and the team's "opinion is with regard to the evidence which will be placed at their disposal by the Goldstone Commission".

Van der Merwe added that although he had "serious misgivings regarding the manner in which the latest report of the Goldstone Commission has been compiled", the

SAP would co-operate with D'Oliviera. (251)

Last night ANC spokesman Carl Niehaus blasted the generals' actions, saying they were "open and sheer mutiny".

"We will watch with great interest if the State President is still prepared to take action against them," he said.

Van der Merwe ended his statement with a blunt dismissal of claims that members of the SAP were leaving in ever-increasing numbers.

SAP union warned on strike threat

GUY JEPSON

THE Ministry of Law and Order has warned the South African Police Union (SAPU) that it will not be permitted to destabilise the police force during the election period.

Ministry spokesman Craig Kotze was responding to threats by SAPU to go on strike unless the TEC addressed salary discrepancies between SAP and National Peacekeeping Force (NPKF) members.

The move could signal the first head-on confrontation between the Government and SAPU, which was formed in November and has claimed a membership of 15 000 SAP members.

SAPU national secretary Peter-Don Brandt warned this week that because of poor salaries and job fears after the election, morale among SAPU members was very low.

Brandt said the message to SAPU members from the TEC's recent decision to grant NPKF members more money and its about-turn on the votes-for-prisoners issue after protest action by the two groupings was that "the strike seems to work".

He said the discrepancies in monthly salaries, which favour NPKF members up to the rank of colonel, as well as in daily allowances (R61,50 a day for NPKF as opposed to R22,50 for SAPU) were major grievances.

SAPU was awaiting the TEC law and order subcouncil's response to a memorandum calling for parity which was sent on Tuesday. However, in the interim it was drawing up a contingency plan which would propose various options, including a strike and selective protest action should its demands not be met.

Depending

Brandt said that at its founding congress the union did not acknowledge the right to strike, but our members are coming back now saying we must reverse that decision. It was receiving at least 150 calls a day since sending the memorandum to the TEC.

Reacting yesterday Kotze said that while nobody regarded policing in South Africa as a Sunday picnic, the entire community was depending on the disciplined professionalism of the SAPU.

While he could not prejudge SAPU's claim that it could severely disrupt an already overstretched police force during the election, Kotze said the Government would simply not allow anyone to destabilise the police force during this critical period.

Quite frankly the quickest way to worsen the job security of the police is for it to lose its professionalism — and therefore the confidence of the public.

On the question of morale Kotze said police members would obviously have complaints, but on the ground the force was carrying out its duties in a professional manner. He said the pay question should be referred to the TEC because its decision to increase NPKF salaries had sparked SAPU's strike threats.

TEC media officer Dries van Heerden referred inquiries to the law and order subcouncil. A managing secretary of the subcouncil Melanie Lue said she was not in a position to say whether the SAPU memorandum had been discussed.

Popcru warns of pay strike

CT 26/3/94
JOHANNESBURG — The Police and Prisons Civil Rights Union would enter negotiations with the Police Forum on Monday with a threat to strike if its demands, including a 30% pay increase, were not met, Popcru president Mr Enoch Nelani said yesterday (25/03/94).

Other demands include a call for the reinstatement of 300 police and about 250 prison workers, dating back to 1990, and the lifting of disciplinary charges against Popcru members who marched here last August — Sapa

Authorities mum on 'Q' fleeing

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — The police and the Goldstone Commission declined to comment yesterday on reports that the policeman named as the mysterious 'Q' had fled the country

"Q", who has reportedly been identified as former Vlakplaas operative Captain Kobus "Chappies" Klopper, is said to be Mr Justice Goldstone's chief informer about alleged third-force violence in

CF 26/3/94 A#
which three police generals are claimed to be involved

Goldstone Commission spokesman Mr Glenn Cuthbertsen said he had no comment on reports that Capt Klopper had gone into hiding, apparently in Europe

Police headquarters in Pretoria also declined to comment

● Latest reports claim that the Goldstone Commission has discovered a Swiss bank account allegedly used to fund third

force activities

The information about the fund was reported to be one of the cards Mr Justice Goldstone was holding back as he prepared for a confrontation with Police Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe

The reports further stated that the judge had a video tape incriminating several of the people named in the commission's report

(251)

SAP generals back down, abide by job suspensions

ARL 26/3/94

(251)

Weekend Argus Political Staff

THE police generals who went eyeball-to-eyeball with President De Klerk have blinked — agreeing last night to a temporary withdrawal from service.

But Generals Basie Smit and Johan Le Roux — who challenged Mr De Klerk's decision last week to place them on compulsory leave — remain defiant, effectively challenging the Goldstone Commission to provide evidence within 10 days to justify their withdrawal from service or suspension in terms of the Police Act.

The lieutenant-generals were named in the Goldstone report on third force violence which found prima facie evidence indicating such activity had taken place. Another 10 police officers named in the report were withdrawn from service earlier this week, but the two generals contested Mr De Klerk's decision, threatening legal action.

The generals' extraordinary move yesterday came soon after commission chairman Richard Goldstone confirmed that a "number of witnesses" were in witness protection programmes inside and outside the country. "It is inappropriate to disclose any further information at this stage," said Judge Goldstone.

Judge Goldstone has issued a statement saying the publication of the commission report late last week had encouraged

more witnesses to come forward. He did not elaborate.

It was subsequently disclosed that Kobus "Chappie" Klopper, named by two newspapers as the Goldstone report's "Q" source, had gone into hiding in Europe. Captain Klopper left on a flight from Cape Town and transitted in Frankfurt, Germany, en route to another destination in Europe.

Captain Klopper has denied he is "Q".

SAP commissioner Johan van der Merwe issued a statement announcing that Generals Smit and Le Roux will "voluntarily withdraw from service" from today.

General Van der Merwe — who has stood firm behind his generals in their extraordinary dispute with the president — also said he would "urgently review the circumstances of every other member who has been withdrawn from service".

General Van der Merwe added that although he had "serious misgivings regarding the manner in which the latest report of the Goldstone Commission has been compiled", the police would still co-operate with Transvaal attorney-general Jan D'Oliviera's investigation.

Last night ANC spokesman Carl Niehaus blasted the generals' actions, saying they were "sheer mutiny".

Decision on 'third force' generals today

Own Correspondent

COLESBURG — A decision will be taken today on the future of the two SAP generals implicated by the Goldstone Commission in 'third force' activities who have ignored orders to take leave by President F W De Klerk

Law and Order Minister Mr. Henrus Kriel said last night the SAP commissioner Gen Johan van der Merwe was negotiating with generals Basie Smit and Johan le Roux over their suspension and was keeping him informed

Speaking after a National Party meeting in this northern Cape town Mr Kriel said 'I will evaluate the decision and if I don't agree with it I will bring into play certain powers available to me'

Gen Van der Merwe had reported to Mr De Klerk's office yesterday that 'good progress' was being made toward the suspension of the two generals

Gen Smit and Gen Le Roux have apparently raised certain conditions before they will accept their suspension. They were still at work yesterday. Five days

CT 25/3/94 (251)
after Mr De Klerk ordered them on leave and were expected at work today an SAP spokesman said

Ten policemen including a third general mentioned in the Goldstone report have already been put on paid leave

The international team appointed to probe the allegations against the police generals and other policemen and former police general Mr J A d Oliveira. It was announced yesterday. Other members are Mr Arthur Chastatson, SC French CID Colo-

nel Gilles Aubry, Zimbabwe police assistant-commissioner Mr F B Mapuranga and the SAP's May-Gen M J Nel

● In the face of widespread calls for his resignation Mr Kriel also said last night he had no reason to resign as he was not involved in the violence. 'I am a man of peace,' he said

● Absa yesterday distanced itself from four suspended employees three of whom were linked to 'third force' activities by the Goldstone report.

The banking group, which initially sus-

pended two staff named in the report said it had suspended two more staff — including a senior security official — following its own investigations

At a news conference Absa denied its senior management had known what was alleged to have taken place

The three suspended men linked by the report to alleged gun running to IFP members are security official and ex security policeman Mr Dries van Heerden, his superior Mr Dougie Crew and maintenance worker Mr Victor Ndlovu whose brother James has now also been suspended

Generals go freely — for now

CF 26/3/94

(251)

PRETORIA — Two of the three South African Police generals implicated by the Goldstone Commission in third force violence, including gun-running, have agreed to withdraw from service for 10 days to allow the Commissioner of Police to find evidence on which legally to suspend them.

Announcing this yesterday SAP Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe said he had concluded the agreement with Lt-Gen Basie Smit and Lt-Gen Johan le Roux after "sound and thorough consideration" of all the details in the commission's report and of the legal aspects.

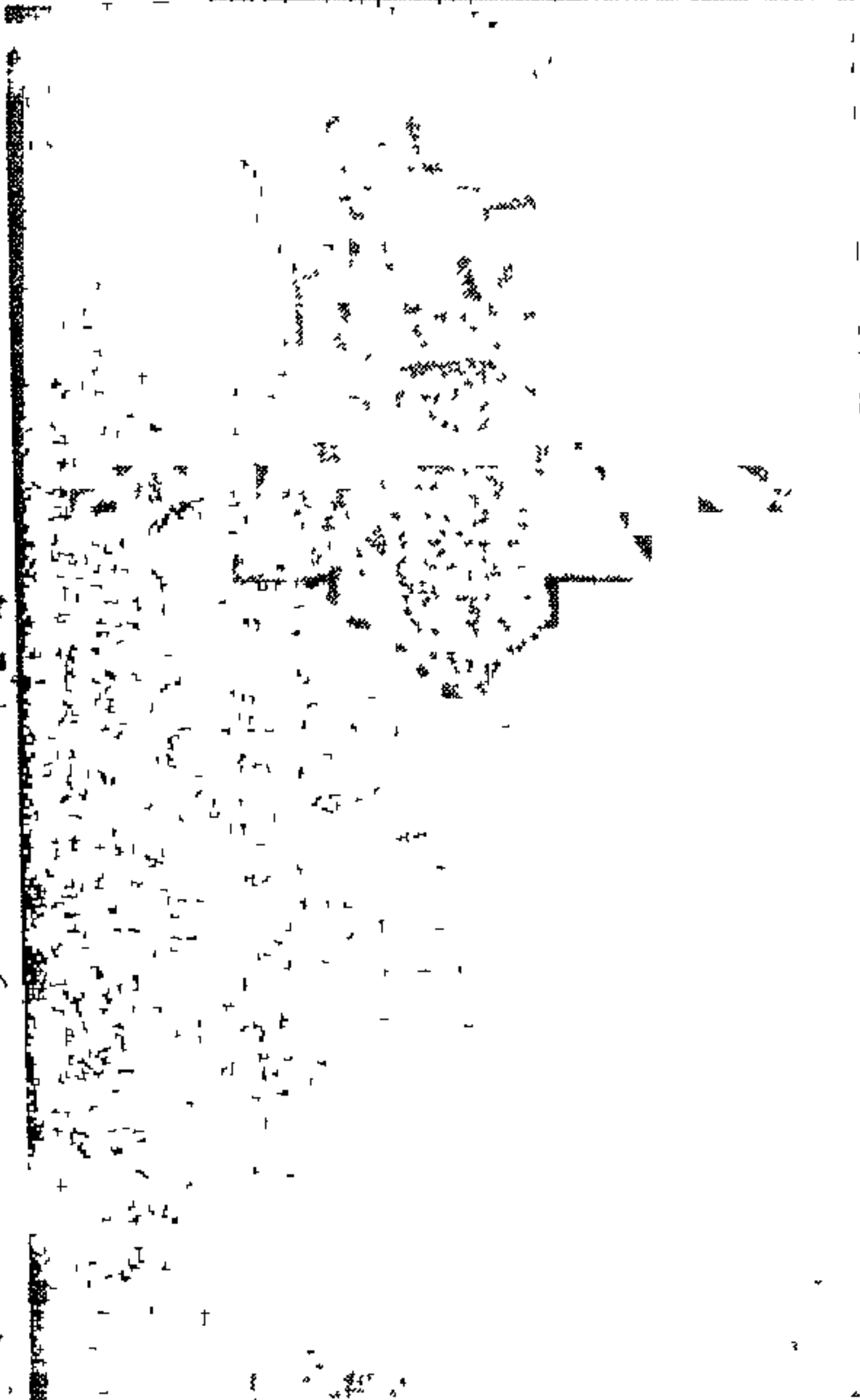
However, if he did not have new information before April 5 on which he could legally act, the generals would resume duty on that date, he said.

Gen Van der Merwe said although he had serious misgivings about the manner in which the commission's report had been compiled, the SAP would cooperate with the investigation team "in every possible way in order to expose the truth".

The two generals said in a joint statement yesterday that if they had not asked Gen Van der Merwe to suspend them from the force temporarily, a breach of trust between the police commissioner and the State President could have ensued.

The generals categorically placed on record that the request for voluntary suspension had not been made to obviate being suspended, and that Gen Van der Merwe would inform the State President and the Minister of Law and Order accordingly.

Lt-Gen Krappies Engelbrecht, the third general implicated by the report, was suspended from duty earlier this week — Sapa



MYSTERY MAN . . . Captain "Chappie" Klop-
per, who has denied he is "Q" who informed
on alleged third force activities implicating
police generals. ● Report — Page 2

Reef traffic policemen strike over low wages

ARG 25/3/94

Weekend Argus Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG. Hundreds of traffic officers went on strike over a pay dispute, leaving some rush hour intersections without pointsmen and accident scenes without assistance.

Ambulance personnel and firemen were also threatening to strike, saying that they had not received salary increases they were entitled to six months ago.

But Johannesburg's recently appointed executive director of public safety Mike Davis said late yesterday afternoon that the situation had been resolved.

He denied there was a strike and said "only a couple" of traffic officers were unhappy with their pay packets.

"Discussions took place this afternoon between our human resources department, the unions and the traffic department. The matter has been satisfactorily resolved," he said.

However, members of Johannesburg emergency services told Weekend Argus yesterday that traffic police were not manning radios and had not been available the entire day to attend accident scenes.

"The police have been doing all the motor vehicle accidents and pedestrian accidents for us today."

About midday yesterday traffic policemen began arriving at the Traffic Department in Village Street to join their colleagues who were gathering in front of the building.

Before reporters were ordered off the premises, several angry traffic officers complained about their salaries and said their low salary packages were the main reason that so many traffic officers accepted bribes.

One said the officers had been negotiating with management for over six months and the issue of wage increases promised six months ago had still not been resolved.

The officers refused to have their names published for fear of victimisation. Most of them had families and could not survive on the meagre salaries they received, they said.

Traffic and emergency personnel said they were still waiting for increases promised in October 1993.

MANHURRY

Police boss seeks 'force' evidence

The Argus Correspondent

(251)

ARG 28/3/94

JOHANNESBURG — Police Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe has asked the Goldstone Commission for the evidence which gave rise to its report on "third-force" activity

The request for the commission's "record of proceedings" had been directed through the State Attorney, he said

There had been no response from the commission by last night

The Goldstone report gave rise to a confrontation between President De Klerk and Lieutenant-Generals Basie Smit and Johan le Roux after Mr De Klerk had announced that he was placing all policemen named in it on compulsory leave

The generals argued that evidence in the report was not sufficient evidence for them to be withdrawn from services or suspended

By the end of last week the two had softened their stance, agreeing to voluntarily absent themselves from service until April 5. However, they effectively challenged the Goldstone Commission to provide evidence within 10 days

General Van der Merwe said yesterday that the State Attorney had also asked Transvaal Attorney-General Jan D'Oliviera, head of the international team probing the Goldstone Commission's claims, for his opinion on the evidence placed at his disposal by the Goldstone Commission

However, D'Oliviera had yet to receive the evidence, said General Van der Merwe

US calls for an 'aggressive' investigation

WASHINGTON — The US government has called for an aggressive investigation into the violence in Johannesburg yesterday which, it said, was clearly aimed at derailing the transition process.

"We deplore in the strongest possible terms this violence," a State Department spokesman said. "We call for aggressive investiga-

tion so that all the culprits can be brought to justice."

According to an account of the event given to reporters by the State Department, Zulu demonstrators were marching in an orderly fashion through central Johannesburg when shooting began.

Democratic Party MP Mr Rupert Lorrimer said last night the mood of Zulu matchers had been "very reasonable" and it did not seem the protest would erupt.

But Law and Order Minister Mr Hennis Kriel blamed the violence squarely on Inkatha, saying "They should have taken the necessary steps to avoid bloodshed."

ANC national chairman Mr Thabo Mbeki last night blamed government inaction and its failure to properly direct the police for the bloody outcome of yesterday's demonstrations.

In an historic live SABC television debate with his NP counterpart, Mr Pk Botha, Mr Mbeki claimed police were warned on Sunday that yesterday's shooting would occur "yet no action was taken to disarm them (IFP)".

Mr Botha replied that mass action of any kind was "just not needed".

The responsibility for free and fair elections lay with the TEC, not his government — Own Correspondent, Sapa, Staff Reporter

(251) #CJ 29/34

G'stone keeps clues from SAP

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — The Goldstone Commission has turned down a request by Police Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe to hand over to the SAP evidence on third force violence

Goldstone Commission spokesman Mr Solly Sithole said yesterday the commission would not hand over evidence which, according to the commission, links senior police officers to violence and gun-running

Gen Van der Merwe reportedly requested that the "record of proceedings" be handed over in order to ascertain whether sufficient grounds existed for the suspension of the senior policemen implicated in the report

Mr Sithole said the police did not have any jurisdiction over the commission and the commission was therefore under no obligation to hand over any evidence

The investigation was still underway, and once completed would be referred to the attorney-general if there was prima facie evidence that a crime had been committed, he said

Discussion

Transvaal attorney-general Mr Jan D'Oliviera said members of the team of investigators, including both foreign members, had already met to discuss the investigation

He said the investigation would be aimed at the prosecution of anyone who had committed an offence, which was the primary

function of the attorney-general's office

(251)
Mr D'Oliviera denied that his long association with the police would influence his participation in the investigation. His relationship with members of the SAP's general staff had been conducted on a strictly professional level

Law and Order Ministry spokesman Mr Craig Kotze also denied that the police representative on the investigating team, Major-General M J Nel, would be biased despite that fact that Gen Nel was the immediate subordinate of one of the three police generals implicated in the report

Mr Kotze added that Gen Nel would be accountable to the commission, which was independent, and not to any of his police colleagues

CT29/3/94

Commission turns down SAP request

THE Goldstone commission has turned down Police Commissioner Johan van der Merwe's request for it to hand over to the SAP evidence on "third force" violence

Commissioner Solly Sithole said yesterday the commission would not hand over evidence on links between senior police officers and violence and gun running

Van der Merwe asked for the "record of proceedings" to find out whether there were sufficient grounds to suspend senior policemen implicated in the report

Sithole said the SAP did not have any jurisdiction over the commission

If the completed investigation found prima facie evidence of a crime, it would

be referred to the attorney-general

The investigating team appointed last week to look into the Goldstone report held its first meeting yesterday Transvaal Attorney-General Jan D'Oliviera said the investigation aimed to find out whether anyone should be prosecuted (252)

Law and Order Ministry spokesman Craig Kotze said the SAP representative, Maj-Gen M J Nel, would not be biased, despite being an immediate subordinate to one of the three generals concerned Lt-Gen Johan le Roux (251)

Report by T Cohen TML, 11 Diegonal St Jhb

TIM COHEN

ANC to meet SAP on violence

BY JOVIAL RANTAO

ANC representatives are to meet Witwatersrand SAP generals to discuss effective policing following Monday's clashes in the city centre during which armed Zulu marchers overwhelmed police, according to Tokyo Sexwale, ANC PWV premier elect for the region.

Addressing a press conference yesterday, Sexwale said inadequate policing had been provided during Monday's march. "Only 700 policemen were deployed to control more than 40 000 armed people. The situa-

tion overwhelmed them"

While he commended the actions of some policemen, the ANC leader condemned the "stupidity" of some SAP generals.

Sexwale challenged policemen and members of the South African Defence Force to defend the democratic process in the PWV — the hub of South Africa's economy. Business, he said, must also take an effective stand against violence.

The ANC is also scheduled to meet the SADF, taxi owners, political activists and other members of the ANC-SACP-Cosatu alliance to discuss the situation.

Sexwale said it was the ANC's observation that the destabilisation process that had started in Natal was being transferred to the PWV (251)

"Information reaching us is that there are plans to sink Natal and the PWV. The purpose is to sow maximum fear so that elections could be postponed. That cannot happen. Everything and anything should be done to ensure that elections are held."

The ANC is to meet members of the Police and Prisons Civil Rights Union to discuss rumours that Popcru members might go on strike during the election.

(47 Sauer St, Johannesburg)

shredded in Kriel's last days

By DIRK van EEDEN and
PETER De IONNO

LAW and Order Minister
Hernus Kriel has con-
firmed that large numbers
of official documents were
destroyed as he prepared
to leave office

Mr Kriel insisted howev-
er, that the documents
were not secret, but were
party political papers and
personal papers "such as
responses to invitations
and birthday greetings"

But a source close to the
department claimed that
officials shredded docu-
ments which showed that
the South African Police
favoured the NP over the
ANC

The source said so much
paper had had to be
destroyed ahead of the
elections that the minis-
try's own paper shredders
could not cope

Trunks full of documents
were allegedly taken to a
private recycling facility
in Pretoria, while National
Intelligence operatives
destroyed the remaining
top-secret documents

The source said most of
the documents relating to
secret operations had been
destroyed earlier and the
papers shredded this week
were mainly internal cir-
culars and memos which
showed the Department of
Law and Order's pro-NP
bias (251)

"A sample note on a doc-

□ To Page 2

Kriel's documents shredded

□ From Page 1

ument addressed to the
minister indicating that
the contents could 'hurt the
ANC', was enough for the
highly strung securocrats
to shove the papers into a
shredder," the source said

The department's staff
had been tense this week
and there had been friction
between Mr Kriel and Law
and Order spokesman
Craig Kotze over political

and police issues, the
source said (251)

Mr Kriel, the NP's can-
didate for premier of the
Western Cape, yesterday
denied there had been a
clash, saying his relation-
ship with Mr Kotze was
"cordial" (251)

Mr Kotze initially
declined to comment but
later expressed "personal
disquiet" and concern
about two matters

These were the Shell
House incident (where
police were not allowed to
search the ANC headquar-
ters) and labour unrest in
the SAP, which was exploi-
ted by the police union

"Both incidents had
negative implications for
the SAP's image and public
confidence in the force," he
said

(News by D van Eeden and P de Ionno,
11 Diagonal Street, Johannesburg)



FOR OLD TIME S SAKE: Minister of Housing Gerald Morkel, Minister's Council chairman Jac Rabie, Minister of Sport Abe Williams and Minister of Education and Culture Pieter Saaman drink a toast on the last meeting of the minister's council of the House of Representatives

Picture ROY WIGLEY Weekend Argus

ANC claims of third force for W Cape

DAVID BREIER (251) ~~251~~
Weekend Argus Political Staff

ARG 2/1/94

CLAIMS are being made by the African National Congress that "third force" police will be transferred to the Western Cape to work for Hennis Kriel's provincial police force after the elections

Minister of Law and Order Mr Kriel is now odds-on favourite to become the first premier of the Western Cape after the latest opinion polls showed the National Party heading for a victory in the province

The ANC says that policemen implicated by the Goldstone Commission in alleged hit squad activities, will find it

difficult to survive in ANC-controlled provincial police structures elsewhere in the country. But they could find a safe haven by following Mr Kriel to the Western Cape provincial police

Mr Kriel's spokesman Craig Kotze said Mr Kriel would respond at a suitable opportunity. He said it was a moot point until after the elections

Under previous constitutions, central government controlled the police. But the new interim constitution decentralises control of the new South African Police Service (SAPS), giving each province powers over police in that province

Each province will have a member of the executive council responsible for the provincial SAPS. He will have the power to veto the appointment of the provincial police commissioner. This will in effect give Mr Kriel a big say in choosing his own police chief

The constitution empowers the provincial police commissioners to recruit members of the provincial SAPS and to promote such members to the rank of colonel or above

It also empowers the provincial police commissioner to transfer members of the SAPS under his command to or from positions outside his jurisdiction

ANC Western Cape spokesman Bulelani Ngcuka said "If the worst were to happen and Mr Kriel becomes premier, God forbid, it will mean disaster for the region"

Mr Ngcuka Mr Kriel had pushed for greater provincial police autonomy at the negotiations. "In the light of the Goldstone revelations, that is worrying because it would appear Mr Kriel would like to use the police force to continue to engage in dirty tricks

"No doubt he will try to attract rogue elements and also AWB types"

(News by D Breier 122 St George's Mall Cape Town)

Security forces given wide powers

THE security forces have been given wide-ranging powers in terms of the emergency regulations which came into effect in Kwazulu/Natal on Thursday.

Regulations published on Friday in the Government Gazette provide for the arrest and detention of those deemed to be a threat to public safety and the maintenance of law and order.

Fines and a maximum jail term of 10 years can be imposed on any person convicted of an offence which includes contravening regulations prohibiting.

- Organising unauthorised military or para-military training or using and constructing weapons and ammunition;

- Interfering in lawful gatherings (in terms of this regulation no person may by words or conduct threaten others or intimidate them);

- Carrying and displaying weapons

including firearms, assegais, spears, axes, pangas and knobkierries;

- Publicising, possessing or disseminating material containing threats to life or property; and

- Hindering any other person carrying out of his or her duties.

Organisers of any march should obtain prior written magisterial permission for the procession, stipulating the exact route and details such as time and venue. (251)

The regulations also limit security forces' liability

Security force members may arrest, without a warrant, any person who, in their opinion, constitutes a threat to public safety or the maintenance of law and order, subject to an order obtained "not later than 24 hours after arrest".

A person may be detained under a written order from any security force

commissioned officer of the rank of captain or above, "without hearing that person" if he or she is deemed to constitute a threat.

Those arrested may be questioned by security force members

The minister is authorised to appoint "special advisers" to visit detainees

If they deem an offence has been committed in respect of the detainee they can submit a report to Defence Minister Kobie Coetsee or the Attorney-General

Security forces may also, without warrant, enter and search premises and seize objects if deemed necessary.

The emergency regulations also provide for the minister, in consultation with the Transitional Executive Council, to appoint "control officers" for any area defined by him. — Sapa
(Report by E van Wyk, 141 Commissioner Street, Johannesburg)

Goldstone has 'received substantial further information' relating to Third FO

D-Day for defiant generals

Star 5/4/94

POLICE generals run risk of incurring President de Klerk's wrath if they decide to end their 'voluntary' leave

■ BY JO-ANNE COLLINGE

Two defiant South African Police generals who resisted removal from office are due back at their desks today after 10 days' "voluntary" leave

This could shatter the relative calm that settled after the stormy release of the Goldstone Commission's Third Force report

If the generals do place themselves back on duty, President de Klerk could ask Law and Order Minister Hernus Kriel to consider suspending them from the force

Commissioner of Police General Johan van der Merwe — who has since the release of the report been caught between the president's wishes and the outrage of his implicated generals — told The Star yesterday he still had insufficient evidence to justify action against the generals in terms of the Police Act

He would be meeting the two generals today, he said

At the same time, Mr Justice Richard Goldstone announced that he had obtained "substantial further information" which he was handing to the international investigation team, appointed by the Department of Justice to pursue the Third Force probe

The defiant generals, Deputy Commissioner Lieutenant-General Basie Smit and criminal investigations head Lieutenant-General Johan le Roux, are two of 10 policemen named by the Goldstone Commission in its report of March 18

Mr. were connected to the SAP's Vlakplaas counter-insurgency base and were allegedly involved in gun-running — including the supply of arms to the Inkatha Freedom Party to fuel political strife and bloodshed

While the other named po-

licemen — including Major-General Krappies Engelbrecht — submitted to the decision by De Klerk to place them on compulsory leave, Smit and Le Roux dug in their heels. They strongly rejected Mr Justice Goldstone's prima facie evidence (251)

Their refusal to bow to the compulsory leave order placed Van der Merwe on course for a head-on collision with De Klerk

The smash was averted when Smit and Le Roux were persuaded to take leave for 10 days. But, they warned, if no new information was placed before Van der Merwe by today, they would resume their duties today

Van der Merwe said yesterday he had not yet received any information to enable him to "legally exercise" the discretion which he had in terms of the Police Act to remove officers

He added that this was despite an agreement with Transvaal Attorney-General Jan D'Olveira — who heads the five-member international investigation team — that he would pass on to him such information as was appropriate

Van der Merwe said he expected to meet Smit and Le Roux today to review the situation.

Judge Goldstone's terse announcement yesterday has led to speculation that D'Olveira might have the kind of evi-

► To Page 2

Goldstone hits back as judge slams inquiry

CT5/4/94 (251)

Political Staff

JOHANNESBURG — Mr Justice Richard Goldstone has hit out at a fellow judge for criticising his commission's actions and investigation methods

In an extraordinary move yesterday, Judge Goldstone responded in a statement to Transvaal Supreme Court Judge J Smit for suggesting that the Goldstone Commission had wrongly allowed negative rumours about the SAP's involvement in the 1992 Boipatong massacre to be spread throughout the world

The massacre which left 45 people dead and 22 seriously injured was the subject of a Goldstone commission inquiry in August 1992

Judge Goldstone, who returned from hearing evidence overseas, said he responded because of the wide publicity Judge Smit's remarks have had

Giving judgment in the Transvaal Supreme Court last Wednesday in the trial of 28 men charged with the massacre, Judge Smit said he could find no evidence of any police involvement in the attack. The two men who had testified in the trial and also before the Goldstone Commission were lying and unreliable witnesses, he said

"It is unfortunate that after the Goldstone Commission's investigation, rumours were spread around the world that the police had been involved," Judge Smit said

He said maybe it was time for the commission's manner of investigation and its actions to be seriously reconsidered

"Judge Smit is misinformed concerning the course of events and the proceedings during the Boipatong inquiry," Judge Goldstone stated

'Third force' generals set to resume work

JOHANNESBURG — A new crisis awaits President F W de Klerk when the SA Police generals implicated in the Goldstone Commission's "third force" allegations report for duty again today

Generals Basie Smit and Johan le Roux have spent only four working days away from their desks in spite of Mr De Klerk's order 11 days ago that they take compulsory leave. General Krappies Engelbrecht has gone on leave

Earlier, the three threatened legal action unless evidence was produced to support allegations of their having been involved in criminal activities. The Goldstone Commission has refused to give details of its allegations

Police Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe said last night he and the generals had agreed that they would take leave voluntarily until today but would return to work unless specific evidence was submitted — Sapa

All witnesses were "vigorously and fully" cross-examined by counsel for the SAP and witnesses were called to refute those allegations, Judge Goldstone said

It also emerged during the inquiry that all radio messages relevant to the massacre received by the police had been erased in error. The erased tapes had been subjected to expert testing, but examinations were inconclusive, he said, and had delayed completion of the commission's report

"In the light of the foregoing, the statements of Judge Smit can only be regarded as misplaced," Judge Goldstone stated, adding that over the past 2½ years the commission's activities had been open and transparent

● The Goldstone Commission said yesterday it had received "substantial further information" concerning some of the matters contained in its "third force" report of March 18. The information would be handed over to the international investigating team

severely damaged the house, belonging to Mr H L Molenaar of Dauphine Street, before firemen brought it under control. The cause has not yet been established and no one was injured. Damage is estimated at more than R200 000

Generals back at work

□ Police chief still to see 'substantial third force evidence'

ROGER FRIEDMAN
and JOHAN SCHRONEN
Staff Reporters

(251)

ARG 5/5/94

TWO of the three police generals implicated in the Goldstone Commission's allegations of "third force" activity are back at work today

Generals Basie Smit and Johan le Roux — who took just four days "voluntary leave" in spite of a presidential order to take compulsory leave — met Commissioner Johan van der Merwe on the resumption of their duties this morning

Interrupting the meeting, General Van der Merwe said he "hopes to discuss" alleged new evidence placed before the Goldstone Commission with the head of the international third-force investigation team Jan D'Oliviera

The Goldstone Commission yesterday described the new evidence as "substantial"

General Van der Merwe said he still did not know the contents of the new information. In terms of his agreement with the generals, they had resumed work today as he had been given no new evidence. They would resume normal duties

Meanwhile, a spokesman for President De Klerk said the investigation team was sifting through the new evidence today and it was anticipated the team "would be in a position to report very soon".

Spokesman Richard Carter said that only once the new information had been released would General Van der Merwe be in a position to determine whether to take steps against the generals

The agreement struck between General Van der Merwe and the generals regarding their return to work today had overtaken the President's order on compulsory leave, he said

A Law and Order Ministry spokesman said "the whole situation is under review" until matters concerning alleged new evidence could "be cleared up" with Mr D'Oliviera

"There is a legal process under way which must be respected. But this in no way infringes on (the minister's) powers to take action if considered necessary," the spokesman said

General Van Der Merwe said he had held discussions with Mr D'Oliviera last week

"I asked that if he had any informa-

tion from which the conclusion could be drawn that the generals were involved in an identifiable crime — and the place and the date of the alleged crime — that he would notify me"

In defence of the generals, General Van der Merwe said "Apart from the vague outlining of certain allegations, no specific information has been placed at their disposal to defend themselves

"According to legal advisers, there was no evidence on which either I, the minister, or anyone else could legally act against the generals

"If new information is put at my disposal I will have to consider it in terms of my powers

"If such information, according to my judgment, enables me to take legal action, obviously I will have to take action in terms of the Police Act

"But the evidence must be sufficient"

● The South African Police Union (Sapu) strongly supported the reinstatement of the generals and criticised the media for "convicting innocent people prematurely"

Sapu president Andy Miller said the reinstatement was "necessary" and "good" for basic human rights

Generals 'expected back at work today'

BIDAY 5/4/94

TIM COHEN

POLICE Commissioner Johan van der Merwe said yesterday he expected the three SAP generals implicated in the Goldstone commission's "third force" report to return to work today

Two, Basie Smit and Johan le Roux, have spent only four working days away from their desks despite being ordered by President FW de Klerk 11 days ago to take compulsory leave

Following De Klerk's decision, Smit and Le Roux threatened legal action and did not comply with the instruction, sparking speculation that their action and Van der Merwe's implicit support for it amounted to a challenge to De Klerk's authority

The third general, Krappies Engelbrecht, has gone on leave

Van der Merwe said he and the generals agreed that they would voluntarily take leave until today, when they would return to work unless specific evidence was submitted implicating them in criminal activities. No such evidence had been forthcoming, he said

But Van der Merwe said he intended discussing the matter with his colleagues today and would talk to Transvaal Attorney-General Jan D'Oliveira, "which may throw new light on the matter"

He denied that his action constituted defiance of De Klerk's instruction, arguing that he could not believe that De Klerk had wanted him to act illegally

All the generals were asking was that "basic justice" should prevail and prima facie evidence should be presented before any negative action was taken

Meanwhile, the Goldstone commission said yesterday it had received "substantial further information" concerning some of the matters contained in its "third force" report of March 18

The information would be handed over to the international investigating team

Report by T Cohen TML, 11 Diagonal St, Jhb

Police union denies it is planning strike action

BY JOVIAL RANTAO
LABOUR CORRESPONDENT

South African Police Union (Sapu) national organiser Gerhard van der Merwe has rejected reports that the union has threatened to go on strike unless policemen's salaries are increased to the level of their counterparts in the National Peacekeeping Force (NPKF)

He said Sapu, which claims a membership of 20 000, would instead use consultation to urge the Government and the Transitional Executive Council to grant them immediate salary increases

"We have not threatened to go on strike because our constitution does not allow us to do

so But I must say that our members at grass-roots level are calling for stronger action," Van der Merwe said (251)

A Police and Prisons Civil Rights Union spokesman said yesterday that Popcru would arrest Sapu members if they went on strike (252)

Van der Merwe said Sapu would consider off-duty peaceful protests and go-slows on April 13 if the union did not receive replies from the State President's office and the TEC (257)

"If we consider going on strike, the constitution would have to be amended at an annual general meeting," he said, adding that the union would discourage members from striking

Star 614194
Sapu has demanded salary increments of up to R1 200 a month and that the daily police allowance be increased from R22,50 to R61,50

Van der Merwe said the Government and the TEC could afford to grant Sapu members the increments "If they could give the generals and brigadiers increases what could stop them from meeting our demands?"

An average SAP constable is paid R1 265 a month compared to the R2 389 paid to an NPKF constable. An SAP sergeant is paid R2 288 and his NPKF counterpart R3 599

The Democratic Party yesterday called on the TEC to consider standardising the salaries of all security forces

Generals agree to stay on leave

Star 6/4/94

■ BY ESTHER WAUGH
POLITICAL CORRESPONDENT

Two SAP generals implicated in the Goldstone Commission Third Force report last night agreed to stay on leave for a further unspecified period.

The move comes after a day of intensive meetings aimed at defusing a potential clash between the defiant generals and President de Klerk, who ordered them on compulsory leave when the Goldstone report was released.

Yesterday's meetings took place in Pretoria between the chairman of a specially appointed investigative team, Transvaal Attorney-General Dr Jan D'Oliveira and SAP Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe, D'Oliveira and Law and Order Minister Hernus Kriel, and Van der Merwe and the generals

The two generals — Lieutenant-General Basie Smit and Lieutenant-General Johan le Roux — yesterday returned to work briefly after going on leave for 10 days in the wake of the furore of the commission report (251)

The third general, Major-General Krappies Engelbrecht, went on leave immediately after the release of the report.

Van der Merwe has made it clear he opposes the compulsory removal from duty of Smit and Le Roux — he questioned the prima facie evidence in the report — but agreed to Engelbrecht's effective suspension

In a statement, Smit and Le Roux said last night that they had been instructed to return to work yesterday by Van der Merwe as he had not received any information to act against them in terms of the Police Act

► To Page 3

Two police generals agree to stay on leave

Star 6/4/94

◀ From Page 1

After his meeting with the Transvaal Attorney-General, Van der Merwe repeated that D'Oliveira had not given him any such information

However, D'Oliveira said it would be in the generals' as well as the public interest for them not to return to work until his investigative team was in a position to comment on the alleged involvement of those named

In their statement, the generals noted that De Klerk had announced that the investigative team was to make recommenda-

tions to the Government within 14 days on further steps. The two weeks had already elapsed, they said (251)

In a separate statement, the commissioner said D'Oliveira had informed him that he had not yet been able to properly evaluate the "comprehensive information" handed to him by the Goldstone Commission

He added "He has, however, appealed to the three generals concerned to voluntarily withdraw from service"

A spokesman from De Klerk's office said he was awaiting a report from the investigative team

'Third force': Top 3 go off again

By BARRY STREEK
Political Staff

THE three police generals named in the Goldstone Commission report on third force activities would resume their voluntary leave, the Commissioner of Police, General Johan van der Merwe, announced yesterday

Their decision averts a potential crisis after two of them, Lieutenant-General Basie Smit and Lt-Gen Johan le Roux, returned to work yesterday (25)

The government, sources said yesterday, had decided to wait for the report of the international police task force, which is expected to report at the end of the week, before deciding on further action

General Van der Merwe said the three generals, including Major-General Krappies Engelbrecht, had decided to accede to a request from Transvaal attorney-general Dr Jan D'Oliveira, to maintain their voluntary withdrawal from service

Dr D'Oliveira is the head of the international task force evaluating the Goldstone Commission evidence and prima facie findings of involvement in third force activities by a group of policemen

General Van der Merwe said Dr D'Oliveira had made the request to the three generals in the interests of an impartial and unhindered investigation

The positions of the three generals had been reviewed at a meeting between General Van

From page 1

der Merwe and Dr D'Oliveira yesterday

They had been on "voluntary leave" until yesterday after an agreement between them and General Van der Merwe that they could resume their duties unless specific evidence to justify action against them was submitted

Mr Justice Richard Goldstone said on Monday he had obtained "substantial further evidence" about the commission's March 18 preliminary report on alleged senior police involvement in third force activities

General Van der Merwe said Dr D'Oliveira had indicated that owing to the volume of the information he had received from the Goldstone Commission, he could not properly evaluate or make a statement on the issue at this stage. He had undertaken to expedite the evaluation

The Democratic Party said the Goldstone Commission should release specific evidence against the police generals implicated in the commission's report

The ANC said they regarded it as totally unacceptable that any officer who had been implicated in the Goldstone allegations of criminal activities "should remain on active police duty, or be allowed to return to duty unless and until the allegations have been properly investigated, and they have been properly cleared by due process of law"

TEC subcouncil says 'no' to police pay hike

Political Staff

THE TEC is to meet police union members this week as a TEC sub-council has refused to increase SAP monthly salaries to National Peacekeeping Force (NPKF) levels — despite a threatened SAP strike on the eve of elections

TEC law and order sub-council member Mr Krish Naidoo said he was alarmed at the prospect of a

SAP strike, given their "vital" role during the election period

SA Police Union national president Lieutenant-Colonel Andy Miller said yesterday he would agree to a meeting

Police have threatened a strike as NPKF members below senior officer ranks earn up to double police pay. The proposal will go to the TEC on Monday for a final deci-

sion

However, the sub-council has recommended to the TEC management committee that daily SAP election allowances be trebled to match the R61,50 offered to the NPKF

Mr Naidoo said the NPKF offered short-term employment so its members were "entitled to greater remuneration than SAP

members, who have fixed, secure employment"

Colonel Miller yesterday dismissed this reasoning as "judicious" and said the union would be prepared to strike if salaries were not brought up to NPKF levels by April 13

The Police and Prison Civil Rights Union would arrest fellow policemen who went on strike be-

cause "we need to protect democracy". Popcru president Mr Gregory Rockman said yesterday He said Sapu's strike threat indicated it was being mobilised by right-wing forces in the SAP

The Ministry of Law and Order has warned that action will be taken against striking policemen "Any such strike would be illegal," said spokesman Mr Craig Kotze

Police generals agree to voluntary suspension again

ARG 6/4/94 (251)

□ Third force inquiry: Three comply with request by A-G

PRETORIA — The three police generals implicated in a Goldstone Commission report on third force activities would maintain their voluntary withdrawal from service pending further investigations, Police Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe said.

Generals Basie Smit, Johan le Roux and Krappies Engelbrecht had decided to accede to this request from Attorney-General Jan D'Oliviera, who is heading an international investigation into the allegations.

Dr D'Oliviera had made the request in the interests of an impartial and unhindered investigation, General Van der Merwe said.

Generals Smit and Le Roux were back at work yesterday but their positions were reviewed at a meeting between General Van der Merwe and Dr D'Oliviera.

They had been on "voluntary leave" until yesterday following an agreement between General Van der Merwe and the generals that they could resume their duties unless specific evidence to justify action against them was submitted.

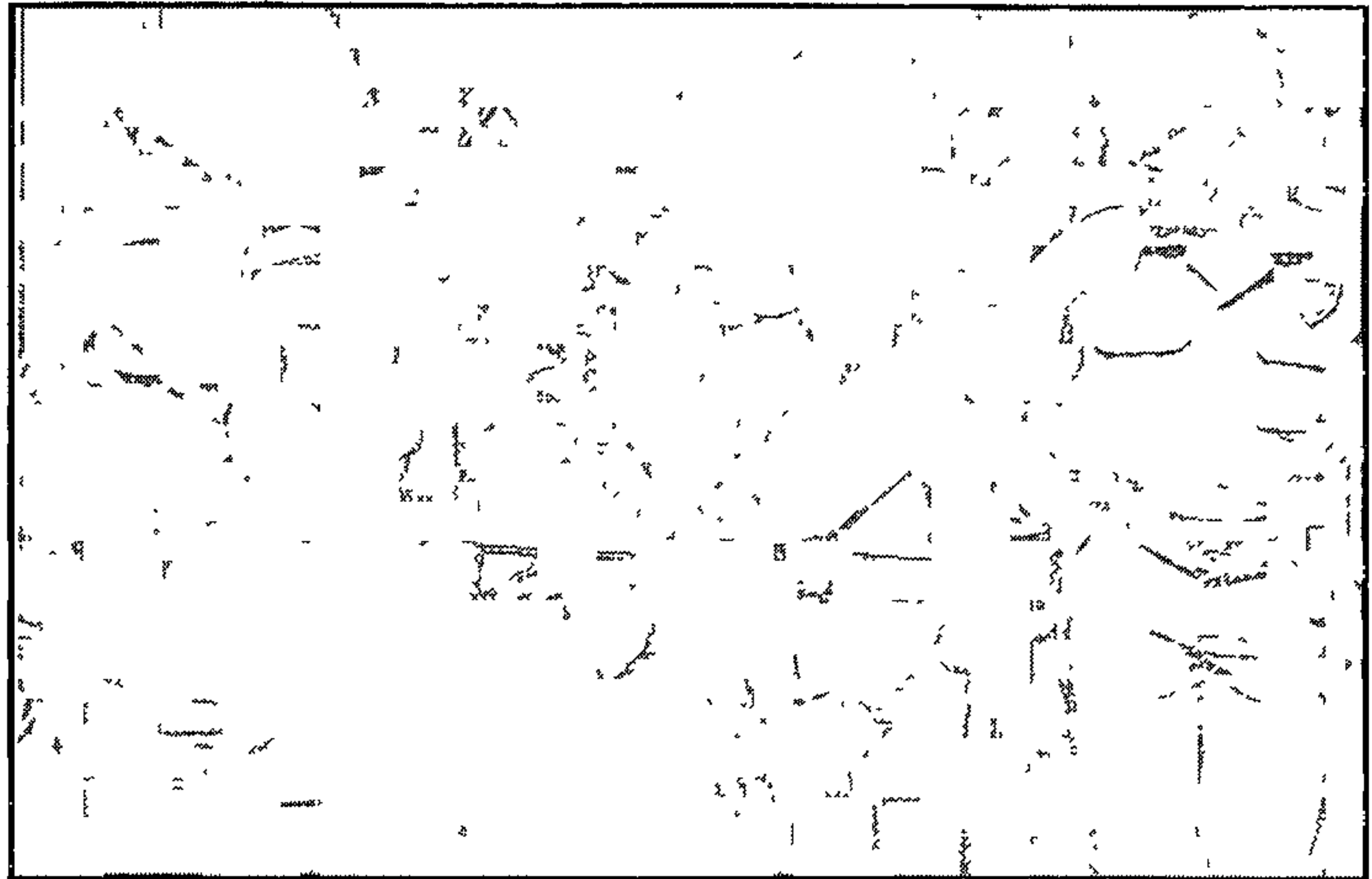
Mr Justice Richard Goldstone announced on Monday that he had obtained "substantial further evidence" concerning the Commission's March 18 preliminary report on alleged senior police involvement in third force activities.

General Van der Merwe said Dr D'Oliviera had indicated that due to the volume of the information he had received from the Goldstone Commission, he could not properly evaluate or make a statement on the issue at this stage.

In a separate statement Generals Smit and Le Roux said General Van der Merwe had ordered them to resume their duties because no further information had come to his attention. — Sapa

De Klerk meeting

PRESIDENT de Klerk will wind up the National Party's election campaign with a meeting in the Good Hope Centre at 3pm on April 23. — Political Staff



SHIELD: Police hold back IFP supporters who took to the streets of Empangeni yesterday to call for a postponement of the elections

Zulu marchers defy state of emergency regulations

The Argus Correspondent

DURBAN — About 30 000 Zulus defied the recently imposed state of emergency in Natal-KwaZulu and marched through the streets of the Zululand town of Empangeni armed with traditional weapons.

In spite of the fact that the emergency regulations forbid the carrying and displaying of weapons, police made no effort to disarm the marchers, most of whom carried sticks and shields.

Few spears or firearms were in evidence, as police had searched marchers disembarking from buses before the march began yesterday.

Although the Inkatha Freedom Party had been given permission to stage the march, police have as yet not commented on why the march had been allowed to go ahead

in contravention of emergency regulations.

But, shortly before the march began, police legal adviser Margaret Kruger said march organisers had requested permission from the police to carry weapons, but that had not been granted.

"However, if the marchers insist on carrying weapons we will have to consider whether it will be more of a threat to public safety to attempt to disarm the marchers or to allow them to go ahead with the march armed with their weapons," she said.

It appears that the last

course of action was adopted.

The 5 km march into the centre of town was in solidarity with Zulu king Goodwill Zwelethini's constitutional demands and to mourn the deaths of Inkatha marchers in Johannesburg last week.

The Empangeni ANC offices along the route of the march were barricaded with razor wire and surrounded by police.

The march went largely without incident, although dozens of election posters of various political parties were torn down and destroyed.

(News by A Cooper 18 Osborne Street, Durban)

PAC airs policy on postponed poll

JOHANNESBURG — Pan African Congress president Clarence Makwetu said his party would not oppose a postponement of the April elections,

provided it was applied throughout South Africa. He objected to the idea of elections being postponed only in Natal-KwaZulu. — Sapa

(251)
ARCT 6/4/94

Police union leaders try to stave off pay strike

JOHN VILJOEN
Staff Reporter

LEADERS of the South African Police Union were battling to stave off a strike by its 20 000 membership over pay demands, union head Andy Miller said today

Sapu leaders "had their hands full" trying to prevent a strike during the election period because dissatisfaction was so strong among union rank and file over pay increases for top policemen and for the National Peacekeeping Force

Lieutenant-Colonel Miller said however he did not believe the door had closed on the union's demand for a wage increase by April 13

"I don't think it's been rejected outright," Colonel Miller said, reacting to reports that the Transitional Executive Council had refused the wage rise

The Sapu leadership had "its hands full" trying to convince angry members not to push for a strike during the election

"A strike would be unethical, immoral and illegal and I and my union will not call a strike — that has never been our intention," he said

"But what I have said is that the groundswell membership is deeply dissatisfied with the salary packages"

Earlier, he said the union's 20 000 members were prepared to "sacrifice the elections" if pay demands were not met by April 13

Top management had already been awarded pay increases of between R3 000 and R4 500 a month, he said today

"We are expected to work and carry these elections on a measly R21,50 a day, while a different, ill-trained force gets three times that amount"

Because NPKF wages were

(Turn to page 2)

Police union leaders in bid to stave off strike

(Continued from page 1)

doubled after the force went on strike, many Sapu members interpreted this as the way to deal with the TEC, he said

"We have our hands full trying to convince them it is not the way to go," he said

The union was keen to continue talks on the wage issue with the TEC

"They would like to meet us, which is fine," said Colonel Miller

The argument for turning down a wage hike for police seemed to be that NPKF members were contract workers and were paid more because they did not have job security

"But we could say the SAP has 20 000 contract workers — the assistant constables. Therefore their pay should be brought on a par with the Peacekeeping Force," he said

The NPKF comprised former members of various security forces. These people would have to be incorporated elsewhere at the end of their contracts

"Will they do that with reduced salaries? They have created a monster"

Colonel Miller reacted sharp-

ly to a statement by Police and Prison Civil Rights Union former president and founder member Gregory Rockman that police who went on strike should be arrested

"Rockman has put Popcru against us which is a stupid move," Colonel Miller said

"We have achieved what he could not. We have more than 20 000 police members whereas only 1 800 Popcru members were police

"We are apolitical and we do not wish to be at loggerheads with Popcru

"We have been inundated with calls from the military wanting us to unionise them and to affiliate with us, plus calls from homeland forces," he said

Mr Rockman, an African National Congress election candidate, said Sapu's statement indicated that it was being mobilised by rightwing forces in the police

"We will arrest them if they go on strike because we need to protect democracy," he said

The Democratic Party has called on the TEC urgently to consider standardising all salaries paid to security force members

Battle to avert strike by angry police union

Star 7/4/94

Cape Town — Leaders of the South African Police Union (Sapu) were battling to stave off a strike by its 20 000 members over pay demands, union head Lieutenant-Colonel Andy Miller said yesterday.

Dissatisfaction among rank-and-file union members over pay increases for top policemen and the National Peacekeeping Force (NPKF) was so strong that Sapu leaders had their hands full trying to prevent a strike during the election.

However, Miller said he did not believe the door had closed on the union's demand for a wage increase by April 13.

"I don't think it's been rejected outright," Miller said, reacting to reports that the TEC had refused the wage increase.

Sapu leadership was trying to convince angry members not to push for a strike during the election.

"A strike would be unethical

POLICE union leaders are battling to prevent a threatened strike by its 20 000 members during the election

immoral and illegal, and my union and I will not call a strike — that has never been our intention," he said.

But the groundswell membership is deeply dissatisfied with the salary packages.

He said top management had been awarded pay increases of between R3 000 and R4 500 a month.

"We are expected to work during the election on a measly R21 50 a day while a different, ill-trained force gets three times that amount."

Because NPKF wages had doubled after the force went on

strike, many Sapu members interpreted this as the way to deal with the TEC, Miller said. The union was keen to continue talks on the wage issue with the TEC.

It seemed NPKF members had been paid more because they were contract workers and did not have job security (251).

But for that matter we could say the police have 20 000 contract workers — the assistant constables (132).

Therefore, their pay should be brought on a par with the peacekeeping force," he said.

The DP has called on the TEC to urgently consider standardising all salaries paid to security force members (251).

DP executive director James Selfe said the threatened Sapu strike would be disastrous.

Strikes by security forces the precedent for which was set by the NPKF's strike a few weeks ago, are not the solution he said — Sapa.

Kriel promises more police ^{(35) (25)} for W Cape _{CT 7/4/94}

Staff Reporter

THE NP intends to increase the number of police in the Western Cape and improve police/community relations, Law and Order Minister Mr Hernus Kriel told a lively meeting in Surrey Estate last night

"In that way we can root out the criminals in our ranks," Mr Kriel, the NP's candidate for the regional premiership, told about 150 vocal supporters

Outside, about 300 ANC supporters and about 30 NP supporters faced each other across Mabel Street, their respective marshals telling them to be "disciplined" and not respond to taunting

Police were there in force, as were a large number of election monitors

Mr Kriel said the NP had "a vision" for the Western Cape which included unity among all citizens, the maintenance of law and order, economic growth and the freedom of religion

● A NP meeting in Bishop Lavis was broken up last night and some of the audience assaulted, according to police. Captain John Sterrenberg said police were called to the Nootgedacht Community Hall at about 8pm. He said one of the buses used to transport the audience had been damaged

Popcru warns of industrial action

B! Day 7/14/84

THE Police and Prisons Civil Rights Union (Popcru) said yesterday it might not be able to prevent members from taking industrial action unless demands on employment conditions were met

This follows threats of an imminent strike by the rival SA Police Union (Sapu)

A Popcru spokesman said the union would draw attention to members' grievances by staging a march to SAP, Correctional Services and TEC offices in Pretoria tomorrow

Sapu has given the TEC until April 13 to increase police salaries in line with those of the National Peacekeeping Force, or face a strike by an estimated 20 000 members

The TEC was due to consider the issue of pay parity for security force personnel later this week

A Popcru spokesman said union delegations had met police and prisons officials a number of times about conditions of employment, but the union was not satisfied with the results

"The union has tried its level best to calm members to wait for the government of national unity which may address these demands"

Popcru warned that free and fair elections could be disrupted "without

ERICA JANKOWITZ

the commitment of security forces"

It said unhappy policemen and warders could not perform their duties effectively

The union met a Correctional Services delegation on Tuesday to discuss the march and find out whether permission would be granted for Popcru members to take part.

A warders' strike which started at Groenpunt Prison on March 30 was also discussed

The union tried to persuade the department to withdraw charges against members who had been arrested (251)

Other demands included a call for proper investigations into violent attacks on police and for rewards to be offered for information

Meanwhile, Sapa reports Popcru president Gregory Rockman said on Tuesday members would arrest policemen who went on strike for better pay

He accused Sapu of being influenced by right-wing elements intent on disrupting the elections

"We will arrest them if they go on strike because we need to protect democracy"

Report by E Jankowitz TML 11 Diagonal St Jhb

Police act

on march

Sowetan 7/14/194

By Sowetan Correspondent

THE South African Police have started investigating a contravention of the emergency regulations and the Electoral Act against the organisers of Tuesday's march at Empangeni in Zululand

About 30 000 Zulus defied the State of Emergency and marched through the town armed with traditional weapons as they protested against the State of Emergency declared in KwaZulu-Natal on Thursday and the killings during a protest march in Johannesburg last Monday (25)

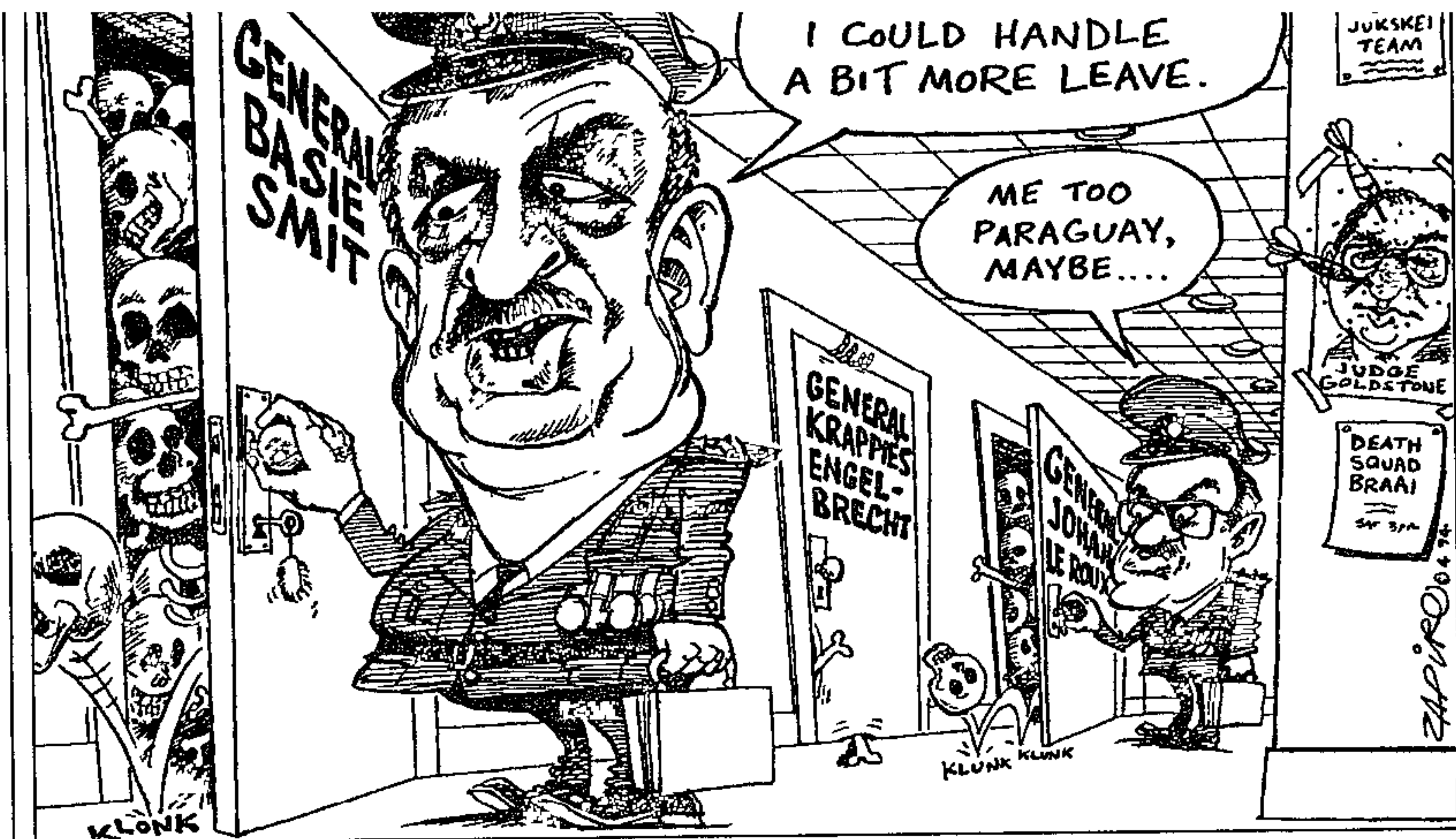
In a statement, the regional commissioner of the SAP in Natal, Lieutenant-General Colin Steyn, said once investigations were completed the docket would be submitted to the Attorney-General for a decision whether to prosecute or not

Steyn said police negotiated with the organisers of the march to persuade their supporters not to carry any weapons in contravention of the emergency regulations

"The police did not at the time attempt to disarm the people carrying such weapons for fear of a confrontation and potential loss of life, injury or damage to property," said Steyn.

The marchers later handed a memorandum to a representative of the Independent Electoral Commission

"We will make sure the state of emergency does not work in Natal-KwaZulu as long as we live," IFP Youth Brigade publicity secretary Mr Zenzele Phakathi told the crowd before delivering the memorandum



The dangerous game of rooting out the SAP rot

251

WM 8-14/4/94

Investigating senior policemen suspected of 'third force' activities is difficult work. Policing expert **Etienne Marais** examines the problems of tracking down gamekeepers turned poachers

THE Goldstone report alleging involvement of three generals in "third force" activities, raised for many, the issue of the fairness of such allegations prior to a proper trial, or an opportunity to defend themselves

This concern for due process is a valid one, and the mounting evidence to support the existence of police-based "third force" activities should not be used to prejudice any police officer's right to be presumed innocent until proven

And yet the situation which has been alleged, if even partly true, poses enormous problems for the justice system. This is because corruption or rot within the police organisation poses extreme difficulties for anyone wishing to investigate it

There are many cases internationally where police corruption has lingered on and even thrived, despite repeated attempts to deal with it. There are good reasons for this

Put yourself in the shoes of an investigator wishing to probe "third force" actions within the police. Those suspected are top-level officers with sound credentials. They have solid support, both within government and from loyal subordinates

The first obstacle is the faith in the honesty of the police within the criminal justice system. The police officer is, after all, the guardian of society's norms and is entrusted by society to be honest and fair in dealings with citizens

To challenge the honesty of a police officer is to step into unknown and dangerous territory. You know you will be ostracised by most in the police — fed as they have been on a diet of politically motivated attempts to undermine the fine men in blue. You can be sure the men at the ministry will scream fairness and throw the due process book at you at every turn

Then you have to deal with the intelligence capacity of your suspect — to detect and monitor the course of the investigation. The police's main weapon in investigating organised crime is the ability to conceal the

direction and scope of the investigation

The police routinely complain that the media jeopardise investigations by revealing too much about the way they are going. Entrapment, informers and undercover surveillance are all tools of the trade and are needed to monitor the activities of suspects in order to build up a plausible case

No such luxury exists when you are investigating senior officers in the South African Police, particularly when the commissioner insists that you give them an opportunity to respond to all the evidence long before you've finished your investigation

If you're after a drug dealer and he gets wind of the investigation he's likely to shrug it off, cover his tracks, or sue you for harassment (if he thinks his case is strong enough)

If it's a police general you're after, it's easy to use state resources to monitor the investigation, either using loyal staff, or on the pretext that your investigation is some sort of political ploy

Then there's the way in which this "third force" operation has been organised. You have to keep in mind that the system you want to uncover was probably set up by people who are expert detectives themselves. No trail of silly clues here

One trail you could follow is money. But you think they've set up front companies to generate funds and launder money. What about employees and directives? Again, the front companies pay the wages and any links between actual operations and those initiating the project are carefully obscured

Somehow they manage to keep the operators quiet for years — it's done by providing huge rewards for playing the game. The guys you are after have such power that they can get the cabinet to cough up some of the money. Still more is provided through the spin-offs of the front companies

At every turn you find a new organism growing on the colony. You're not sure any more what is really part of the whole project, and what is just the result of mixing

covert operations with the crime needed to sustain some of the shadier parts

Then one of your informants wants money for the information. Hardly surprising — since theology graduates need hardly apply for this sort of work. But what if they're taking you for a ride? Maybe it's just another scam. Your boss doesn't take this lightly

Then there's the problem of your own resources. To really crack this case you need lots of undercover surveillance. You need to be able to bug phones, follow suspects, see who the generals talk to and what they say

This investigation is of high priority, indeed it's of vital national importance. So who do you get to do it? Use any detective in the police and you risk a leak back to the network. They could set you up, or even use the investigation to plant evidence to clear themselves or mislead the investigation. Remember, for these guys, everything is on the line!

So what about calling the National Intelligence Service? How do you know that they don't also have something to hide? Private investigators? Nah — mostly ex-cops looking for greener pastures, who still hang out with their old mates in the pub

These problems are not far from those really faced by the investigation team. So give a thought to the commitment and courage of those who made the investigation happen. The majors who "handled" Q and facilitated his giving of evidence to the Goldstone team are both former security policemen. They were under no illusions what this involved

Given the nature of the allegations it is not surprising that it took security branch people to expose the "third force". Their key weapon was knowing the people and how they work. They were aided too, by their own sources of information close to, or within, the network. This proved to be vital in convincing the team that their case was solid

Etienne Marais has worked on policing with the Institute for a Democratic Alternative for South Africa (Idasa) and the Centre for the Study of Violence since 1991. He is currently convenor of the Police Management Programme, Graduate School of Public and Development Management

Stop giving hostages to the future

(251) WMM 8-14/4/94

President FW de Klerk must dismiss the police commissioner — or bequeath a seriously compromised civil authority to the new regime, argues **Kader Asmal**

PRESS reports that two of the three police generals ordered by President FW de Klerk to take "compulsory leave" nearly a fortnight ago actually returned to work. If only for a few days, raise a whole range of questions about the nature of the legal and constitutional order which will be inherited by the new government in May. In particular, the role of the commissioner of police and the accountability of senior officers to the civil power lie at the heart of the crisis we face.

If the situation we are in were not so serious and tragic, and the threat to the democratic process not so immediate, the behaviour of Police Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe would have been laughable, if not ludicrous.

No government, and certainly no democratic government, should countenance the head of a paramilitary force cocking a snoot at the established authority and criticising a lawfully constituted investigatory commission headed by a distinguished judge. But we live in subversive and dangerous times in South Africa.

The fundamental point of departure is the question of the authority of the government to suspend or even dismiss senior officers for grave allegations linking them and others with "third force" activities and the supply of weapons to the Inkatha Freedom Party. The commissioner invoked his legal advice, and referred to the absence of evidence which

could allow the minister or himself to act.

If there was no basis for what is in effect a suspension, the generals had a legal remedy. But it was not open to the police commissioner to take a political stance, either by second-guessing his political superiors or by demanding disclosure of the kind of evidence which could have enormous effects on the lives of some very courageous people.

The Goldstone Commission has been criticised in the past for demanding evidence before it would come to any conclusion.



Cocking a snoot... General Johan van der Merwe

In July 1992, for example, in the "statement" on behalf of the commission following the Boipatong massacre, Mr Justice R Goldstone exculpated political figures and any "highly placed officer in the South African Police or Defence Force" of any "direct complicity in or planning of current violence".

The commissioner considered such allegations, which by that time were current lore among senior journalists, academic commentators and members of local communities, as "unwise, unfair and dangerous".

On the other hand, the commission had little difficulty in coming to pretty conclusive findings about the Azanian People's Organisation's role and the Transkei's responsibility in its provisional report of March 1993, which was based on submissions from the SAP and SADF, which it too readily accepted, and on press cuttings and Apla communiqués.

Obviously, between these two poles, the commission had to establish a modus operandi if it was to play a meaningful role. It had to investigate, follow up leads, protect witnesses and forage for evidence.

This it has done in the present case involving very serious attempts by third force elements to destabilise South Africa. The 36-page report reads at times like a Le Carré thriller, albeit written in more sober prose. It is certainly not a weak report, for it provides corroboration for the various conclusions it reaches.

cabinet has abdicated from its responsibility to hold ministers accountable for misdeeds and grievous errors within their departments, but the commissioner's present foray is yet more serious. It is in the nature of a mini-coup against the civil authorities.

Disciplinary proceedings may require a higher burden of proof. But if in the opinion of a distinguished judge there is enough evidence to lead to certain consequences, who is the commissioner to try to trump him? In my view, the report provides the basis for prosecution. The setting up of a task force to investigate the findings, composed of national and international luminaries, however distinguished, is tantamount to a refusal to grasp the nettle.

However, Van der Merwe confuses the nature of the findings.

All that the commission has found that there is prima facie evidence, "much of it involving the generals. Only a proper judicial process — such as a criminal prosecution — can establish the guilt or innocence of the parties concerned. "Prima facie" according to the Concise Oxford Dictionary, is defined as "at first sight" or from a first impression, before the process was abolished, this was the standard of proof required from the magistrates' court preparatory examination to return a person to be tried

Kader Asmal is professor of human rights law at the University of the Western Cape

We must insert a proper sense of individual responsibility for our acts or omissions. The

New police force to have FBI-type detective branch

□ Two-tier system with wide powers for provincial commissioners.

ARC 8/4/94 (251)
ROGER FRIEDMAN
 Staff Reporter

POLICE headquarters in Pretoria is finalising plans for the reconstitution of the force along federal lines

There are more than 100 000 policemen and women in South Africa, and an additional 20 000 reservists

A senior police source said it was initially hoped to have the reconstituted force, to be known as the South African Police Service, ready before the elections but this had proved impossible

"The basics were formulated by a technical committee and accepted by the negotiating council at Kempton Park. We are now awaiting the final go-ahead from headquarters"

Although details have yet to be finalised, the restructured police force will operate on a two-tier system with wide powers for yet-to-be-appointed provincial commissioners

The nine provincial commissioners will be appointed by the national commissioner in consultation with provincial law and order ministers

"Public order policing" — including normal detective, uniform branch and Internal Stability Unit functions — will fall under the command of the provincial commissioners

But more specialised functions — including murder and robbery, and the commercial, gold and diamond and narcotics branches — will be reconstituted into a national detec-

tive agency answerable to a national commissioner

Police headquarters will maintain responsibility for training and will set qualifications for promotion

It is envisaged that provincial police will retain their current powers of arrest in other provinces

The source said the national detective agency — "with similarities to the American Federal Bureau of Investigation" — would have branches around the country, working "in conjunction with provincial police"

"But their chain of command will be different. They will be answerable to their own general in Pretoria"

Between 15 and 20 percent of the country's 10 000 to 15 000 detectives will fall under the command of the national agency

The source said devolving power to the regions would have "a very positive effect" on the "crucial" concept of community policing

"For community policing to work, it is very important to have as much power as possible at ground level

"The provincial services will be answerable to provincial government. The whole emphasis is for the national structure to become smaller"

● Provision had also been made for the establishment of "metropolitan" police forces. But these would have to wait until the election of provincial governments

QUO VADIS? Commissioner of Police General Johan van der Merwe — his situation may change in the new police force which is to be known as the South African Police Service

Toy-toy meets the gin and tonic

(251) WM 8-14/4/94

How will the new South Africa rebuild its police force? With a little help from the Brits, quietly training ANC leaders. **Carmel Fitzsimons reports**

FOR the past six weeks, in a hush-hush programme so low-key few outsiders have known about it, 15 South Africans — ANC representatives and serving South African police officers — have been tucked away in leafy Berkshire learning how to bring their police force to book.

These South Africans are not occupied merely with finding a means to stop a nation tearing itself apart after elections later this month. They are also concerned to know how a new non-racial government will take control of a police force that has been among the mainstays of apartheid.

The setting for the South African Police Policy Training programme could hardly have been more unlikely. Only a stone's throw from Fergie's "Southyork" mansion sits the Civil Service College at Sunningdale. The college is a vast, white mock-Palladian building. Its Scottish baronial interior would have set Bobby Ewing's heart aglow.

Into this fantasy setting has come the ANC lawyers, former prisoners at Robben Island, and trained counter-intelligence operatives who learned their trade in Cuba, Angola, Mozambique and Russia. And, side by side with them, top-ranking SAP officers.

One afternoon an ANC member stood up to tell the group how he was smuggled across the border from Swaziland in a coffin, hiding explosives around his body. When the guards took off the coffin lid to check the contents, his fearful pallor was so deathly they allowed the "corpse" through with no further queries. But, he declaimed, turning to face the South African police officers on the course, "what I am really frightened of is that after hearing this, at four o'clock in the morning you will be coming to arrest me."

Everyone knew what he meant. It is not easy getting into bed with the enemy, even when the rules have been rewritten. And just to show what sports they really are, some South African police officers did come for him, one night during the African leg of the programme, banging on his door at four in the morning. Just for a bit of a wheeze, of course.

Tolerance of such attitudes — and



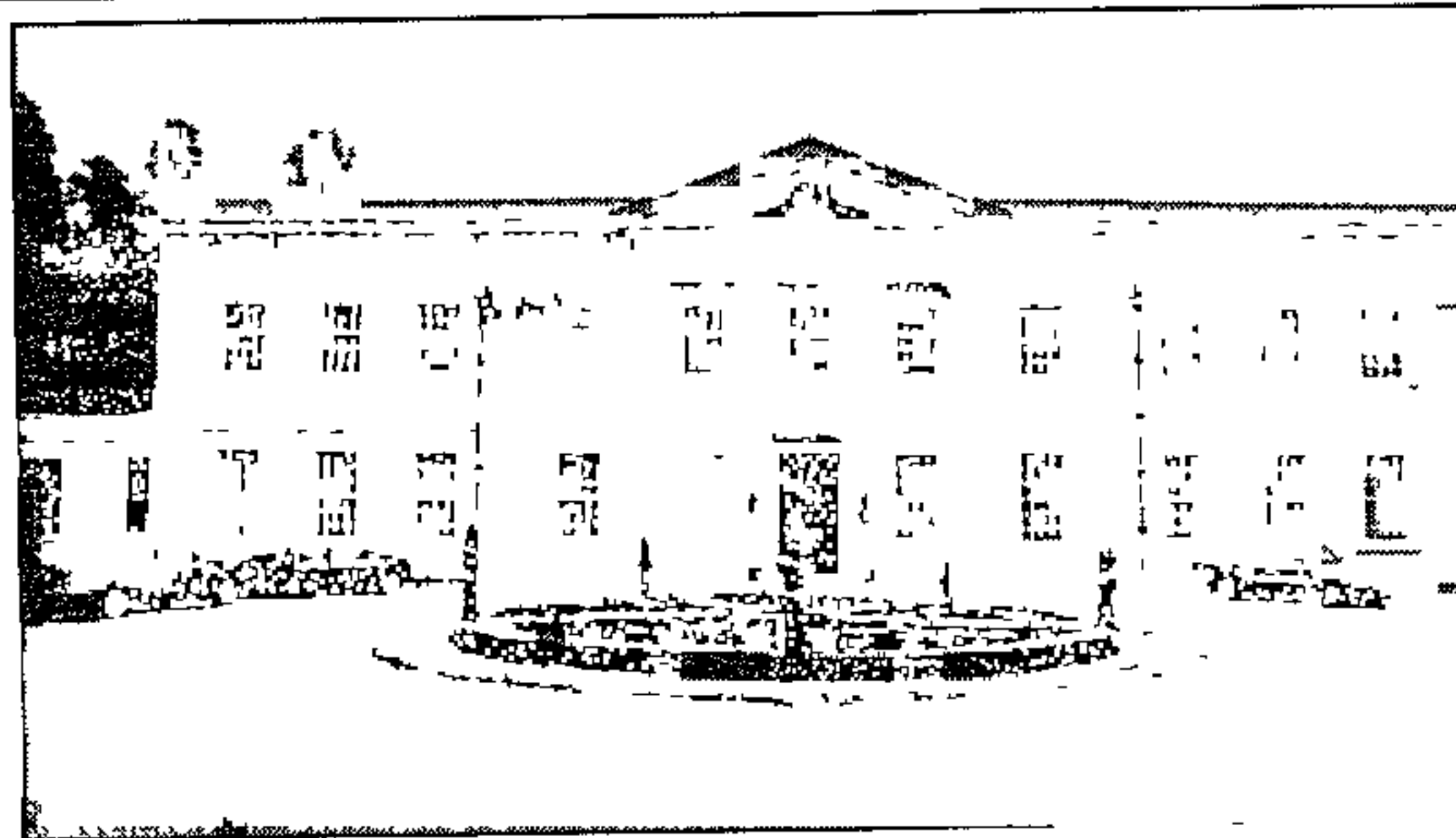
Above: Learning to build a new police force... ANC delegates on the British course
Right: Northcote House. A long way from Robben Island

these police officers had been hand-picked as progressive — demanded a great deal of patience from the ANC representatives. But they are well versed in patience. One man has served 15 years on Robben Island.

But, despite the pressure of all that history, the mood remained mutually conciliatory. Brigadier Sharma Maharaj, one of the highest ranking non-white officers in the South African police force, put his position clearly. "I did not come here to defend the past. There have been strong criticisms levelled against our manner of policing and clearly in some matters it has been indefensible. But I am here because there is a desire for change."

The programme reflects enormous political change, in which the ANC moves from the role of poacher to that of gamekeeper. The six-week course is organised by the Community Peace Foundation, a project of the University of the Western Cape. It is the second part of a three-part programme, which began in South Africa and will finish there later this month.

The involvement of the Civil Service College at Sunningdale came after Nelson Mandela asked John Major in 1991 to help train senior ANC members in skills to reconstruct a South African civil service. Funding was pro-



vided by the Overseas Development Agency, which stresses that there is no question of the British teaching the South Africans how to run a police force. No one wants any whiff of neo-colonialism.

Notables on past courses have included Siphwe Nyanda, chief of staff of Umkhonto weSizwe, Jesse Duarte, special assistant to Nelson Mandela, Marion Sparg, chief co-ordinator of Cyril Ramaphosa's office, Dr Ralph Mngijima, head of the health department of the ANC. Ramaphosa himself made a special weekend visit to Sunningdale.

Robert Behrens, the director of the South African Development Unit, explained. "What we are offering is a comparative dimension. We are not saying our police service is perfect, so copy it. Far from it. We are exposing people to the public-service tradition

of other nations. South Africans have to decide for themselves what their own arrangements should look like."

So during the weeks they heard the great and the good. Barbara Mills, of the Crown Prosecution Service, Sir John Smith, president of the Association of Chief Police Officers, Chris Boothman from the Commission for Racial Equality, Commander John Grieve from the Metropolitan Police, and Ian Burns from the Home Office.

What did the visitors make of it? How, particularly, do they feel about studying Britain's police forces? "Here we are looking at a culture which we can't transport," said Zelda Holtzman, an ANC policy analyst who works for the Community Peace Foundation. "One may admire aspects of the British model but to adopt it as a blueprint would be disastrous. You may see many shortcomings — but for us

it is remarkable to see the police moving in the streets unarmed, talking to people, playing with children."

Georgina Radebe is a quietly spoken woman in her thirties. She has been imprisoned for political activity, was Winnie Mandela's bodyguard, and may now become a regional adviser to the police. She put her role modestly. "When you learn something you have to be prepared to pass it over to other people. Most of us in South Africa were deprived of education so we have to upgrade and educate each other."

"I went to the Avon police force and was very well received," she continued. "But the black community does not want to join your police force. It's regarded as a sell-out. Those who have joined have been resigning."

The course end-of-term party was an extraordinary affair. In the stately drawing room at Sunningdale the band, in natty cerise waistcoats, tinkled out anodyne twentieth-century tunes. In the baronial ante-chamber a group of junior civil servants on another course anointed each other uproariously with shaving foam.

The Africans also celebrated, silencing the jazz band and the noisy bunny players with their unaccompanied harmonious singing of freedom songs. This time, however, they were joined in the toy-toy by stiff-legged civil servants and perspiring British police officers.

The group spent two days and two nights drafting their conclusions document which seems to embody everyone's hopes. Although still unfinished it is a tribute to their faith in the democratic process. As one civil servant said, the British way would have been to get a junior to write it, and then everyone else could tear it apart. The ANC way of doing it means full group discussion on every line.

The document shows they saw the weaknesses in British efforts to recruit ethnic minorities. They recognised the lack of community participation. And they pinpointed the lack of confidence in the police complaints procedure. They may have looked and behaved like pussycats at Sunningdale, but Bheke Cele quietly summed up their scepticism. He is a senior figure in the ANC, standing for election in Natal for the regional assembly.

"We are always grateful for foreign support, but there are always implications. We are not gullible. We know our own minds. It has been interesting to observe the British police."

"But, do not forget," he added with a smile, "we have all been to see *In The Name of the Father*." — The Guardian

Most cops seen to be good guys

CT 9/4/94

257

By ANTHONY JOHNSON
and BARRY STREEK

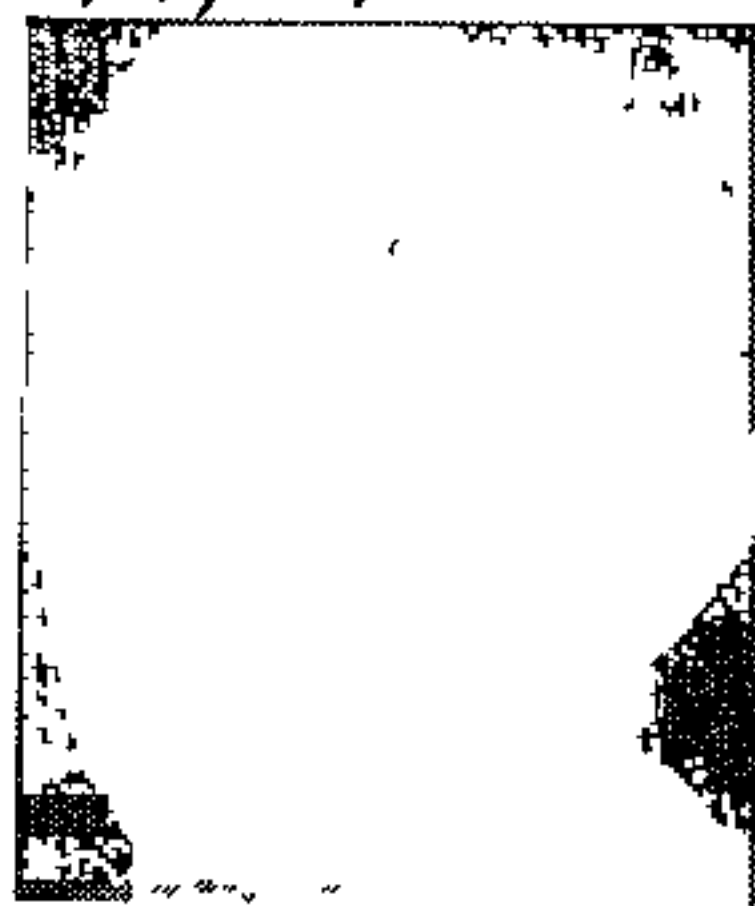
NINETY percent of the South African Police are "good guys" who could really "go for change" in the new South Africa, former hitsquad commander Mr Dirk Coetsee said yesterday

However, he told the Cape Town Press Club that ordinary policemen would only accept pending changes if they were placed under the right leadership

He said there was "an unbelievable amount of uncertainty" among policemen about the future, but added that he did not believe the ANC would try to institute a purge of the police force after the election

He did not believe that the international investigation into the police generals placed on enforced retirement would be concluded before the election

He believed that if



"NORMAL"

Dirk Coetsee

there was "a real political will to stop the violence in South Africa, it can be done"

Mr Coetsee, who vowed that he "will not get involved in hitsquad activity again", said that there were "no angels" in state-sponsored assassination squads

"You get normal people like Dirk Coetsee in hitsquads," he said

He accused a former senior security police officer of being behind the death of National Party candidate in Springs, Dr

Robert Smit, and his wife in 1977

It was, however, difficult to prove this. He alleged Dr Smit was assassinated because of information he possessed

Mr Coetsee said the Eastern Cape Progressive Federal Party MPC and Black Sash activist, Mrs Molly Blackburn, was "most probably" murdered by the security police — the "only people in South Africa" who could commit "murder without trace"

Referring to the Goniwe murders, he said in security establishment parlance a signal to remove somebody from society permanently meant that person should be killed

The security police — whom he described as a "close-knit gang of thugs" — became the armed wing of the National Party, but "I don't think (President) F W (de Klerk) has control over this monster any more"



□ **DIRK COETZEE** - "The security police are masters at orchestrating black on black violence"

Coetzee tells of security police 'thugs'

DI CAELERS

Weekend Argus Reporter

251
A45 9/14/94

■ The only people who can commit murder without trace are the security police — so says former Vlakplaas "hit squad" commander Dirk Coetzee.

they orchestrated this strain of violence

gic positions are occupied by this clique

"One day they'd put them on the trains carrying assegais dipped in poison to implicate Inkatha. The next day the same guys would be riding trains with AK-47s to implicate the ANC"

"My former colleagues enjoyed special protection that allowed us to perform illegal acts within and outside the borders of the country. The protection was not statutory but rather vested in belonging to this clique. Security was a necessity, as was trust and understanding."

Eventually, he said, the criminal element got on board but "this is how the third force violence started — the security police are masters at orchestrating black on black violence."

Mr Coetzee likened the security police "family" to the Mafia. "Although

the security police constitute only some seven or eight percent of the whole police force, all the top strate-

"We had no respect for the law but we knew how to use it when it suited us. The only people who can commit

murder in South Africa without trace are the security police."

Too much power, with inadequate control measures, had been vested in the police which eventually became the "armed wing of the National Party which got out of control and became a monster" over which even the State President no longer had control.

Answering questions from Press Club members Mr Coetzee said he had no doubt that a certain former senior security policeman had orchestrated a contract murder on economist and National Party Springs election candidate Robert Smit and his wife in 1977.

In reply to another question, he said Eastern Cape Progressive Federal Party and Black Sash activist Molly Blackburn had "most probably" also been murdered by the security establishment.

(News by D Caelers, 122 St George's Mall, Cape Town)

SOUTH African security policemen, accused of operating above the law according to "their eleventh commandment, don't get caught", have been labelled a Mafia-type secret society and masters at orchestrating black-on-black violence

The accusations came from controversial former Vlakplaas "hit squad" commander Dirk Coetzee, who spent three years in exile in Britain and now works for the ANC, when he addressed the Cape Town Press Club yesterday

He told club members the "third force is as real as reality can get" and blamed the start of the train violence on the security police

"When Namibia became independent about 700 Koevoet guys came to Vlakplaas and with about 90 Askaris

Police pay set to rise for election duties

CHARLES WEBSTER

BITTER salary complaints from the South African Police Union (SAPU) may soon bear fruit

The Transitional Executive Council will be requested to raise the daily allowances of SAP members to R61,50, the same as those of the National Peace Keeping Force (NPKF)

The request comes from the TEC's Subcouncil on Law and Order, which met on Tuesday

According to sources within the TEC, the raise will cost R120 million, and go to officers engaged in "election-related operational duties" from April 10 to May 10 1994

To date, members of the SAP have received a R22,50 daily allowance, about one-third that of the NPKF

An ordinary SAP constable currently earns R1 256 a month, while a private in the NPKF earns R2 389

SAPU has given the TEC until April 13 to respond to its demands for salaries equal to those of the NPKF

A spokesman for SAPU told Week-

endStar the low pay SAP-members receive is the biggest factor contributing to the low morale in the force

"We have sent memoranda to both the TEC and the State President," he said, "and so far have had no positive response" (251) (354)

SAPU said the police did the same election-related work as the NPKF, yet were paid less. The possibility of a strike by SAPU's 20 000 members could not be ruled out

The subcouncil's report noted the police force would be indispensable during the elections, that they did not receive adequate acknowledgement from political leaders and that discrepancies between SAP and NPKF-members was one of the issues causing dissatisfaction among police

The report further states "Cognisance needs to be taken that NPKF members have a specific, short-term role to play without longer-term benefits pension benefits, housing subsidies etc"

R300m pay rise to appease cops

S Times 10/4/94

By PETER De IONNO

THE TEC is set to treble the election allowance paid to about 80 000 police officers in an attempt to avert a threatened strike

An announcement expected on Tuesday will increase the daily payment to police on active duty from R22,50 to R61,50 — equal to the total allowances granted to National Peacekeeping Force members on deployment

The decision will add about R300-million to the R150-million already committed to paying police the election allowance in March, April and May

A police general said a top-level decision to back the SA Police Union appeal to the TEC for substantial increases in pay between

the ranks of constable and colonel was made on Friday (31) (251)

A memo signed by Police Commissioner Johan van der Merwe late on Friday supporting the daily allowance increase is expected to be distributed in the force tomorrow.

The memo warns strikers face dismissal, and says the Attorney-General will investigate the cases of the senior generals on leave after allegations by the Goldstone commission that they were involved in Third Force subversion

Members of Popcru staged a march to police headquarters in Pretoria yesterday to petition for higher wages

Police generals are hoping the concession will take

the heat out of SAPU's campaign to cash in on the climate of crisis as the election looms closer.

However, no one, including SAPU officials, who claim a membership of 20 000 and rising, can be sure the improved daily allowances will satisfy front-line officers who have been deeply insulted by the salary increases granted to the NPKF after a strike at the end of February.

A police constable receiving basic pay of R1 250 a month earns a little over half the R2 389 paid to an NPKF private.

Admitting that many junior officers had been upset when rises of between 18 and 25 percent were awarded to police brigadiers and above at the end of last year while lower ranks were given only single-figure increases, the general said the NPKF pay rise had turned anger into outrage

"If it had not been for the higher pay to a force that police members see as a junior force, this would not have happened," he said

Trail of deceit

when the conman told an story to police and jour- Port Elizabeth.

g to be a student at Ox- versity and the son of doctors, he said he was visit family He claimed

In addition to being helped by Mr van Eck, the conman was approached by members of the public who wanted to give money to the "poor, young man so far away from home"

East Cape SAP officer Major

Police allowance hike welcomed

CT 11/4/94

Staff Reporter

(251)

THE SA Police Union (Sapu) has welcomed reports that the TEC is set to treble the daily election allowance of police officers from R22,50 to R61,50 to bring it in line with that of the National Peacekeeping Force (NPKF) members

But police officers also want to be paid the allowance separately from their salaries — as the

NPKF is — to avoid having most of it going to the taxman

Sapu national president Mr Andy Miller said yesterday "It looks very nice on paper, but when the allowance is added to our salaries, many officers will be pushed into another tax bracket and we will lose most of the allowance to the taxman"

The TEC is expected to announce the increases tomorrow

Popcru threatens mass action

By Glenn McKenzie

ANGRY Police and Prisons Civil Rights Union members have threatened mass action during the elections if demands including a 30 percent wage increase are not met by April 22.

About 1000 police and prison workers marched to the Transitional Executive Council's offices in Pretoria on Saturday and gave officials a list of demands

South African Police and Department of Correctional Services representatives were also given copies of the memorandum

Popcru spokesmen said a national strike in

police stations and jails was possible

"It is time that we saw the dawn of this new South Africa. Mass action will roll throughout the country if the TEC and the Government do not listen to us," said Mr Zwi Mdletshe

Free of violence

(251)

The demonstration was tense but free of violence. At one point Popcru members exchanged angry words with white SAP officers who were escorting marchers

Many of the demonstrating SAP members carried pistols throughout the march. Several toyi-toying Kwandebele policemen carried M4 assault rifles

Popcru spokesmen said a R670 allowance for police during elections should be extended to all police including those from TBVC states

In addition to wage increases, the union also demanded the rehiring of all members who were fired by the South African Police and Department of Correctional Services since 1990

- The end to disciplinary inquiries against "the majority of Popcru members",
- That all TBVC states members be included in national labour relation acts, and
- A promotion review board to address promotions of union members.

Workshops for making guns discovered

Sowetan 11/4/94

■ **HOMEMADE ARMS** More going on since state of emergency was announced: (251)

MARKEDLY MORE homemade arms are being discovered in KwaZulu-Natal, the Natal Security Committee said yesterday

The committee — comprising South African Defence Force and South African Police officers — said 175 homemade firearms, ranging from pistols to shotguns, had been seized since a state of emergency was declared in the territory at the end of last month

Also seized were 22 AK-47 rifles, 16 other rifles, including R4s and R1s, 46 pistols, 22 revolvers and 5 handgrenades

A workshop for the making of firearms was discovered at Buyingoma, near Empangeni, on Saturday when troops from 44 Parachute Battalion and the Internal Stability Division were deployed by four helicopters. Eight people were arrested

Four AK-47 rifles, a 9mm pistol, a 12-gauge shotgun and a homemade 12-gauge shotgun were seized. An SADF bush jacket and an ISD uniform were also found

The security committee also reported the death of two policemen and two civilians in separate incidents on Saturday

At 3am, a man returning to his home at Bhdla, near Bulwer, was killed by a shotgun wound to the chest

At 4 15am, a patrolling policeman was shot dead by a man with a 9mm pistol in Magudu Section at Bhongweni, near Kokstad. His partner was shot in the leg

At 3pm, troops from 121 Battalion and 1 Special Services Battalion found the body of a man at Kwa-Mashu near Durban, after about 50 shots were fired during a funeral procession

At 6 20pm, Constable DJ Nkosi was fatally wounded while on duty at Madadeni, near Newcastle — Sapa
(Report by A Thomson, 141 Commissioner Street, Johannesburg)

plier

Speed limits are ignored

SPEED restrictions are being generally ignored as Transvaal holidaymakers return from Natal, National Traffic Information Centre figures showed yesterday

The centre said northward traffic on the N2 and N3 was expected to increase during the course of the day and drivers would face thunderstorms in the PWV region, near the end of their journey, in the afternoon and evening

At Mariannhill on the N3, 1472 vehicles an hour were recorded travelling north yesterday. At Winkelspruit on the N2, 496 vehicles an hour were travelling north, and 62,5 percent were exceeding the speed limit

South-bound vehicles on the N3 registered an average speed of 145,2km/h between 7am and 8am, measured at Frankfort

Transvaal Provincial Administration traffic officers reported a large percentage of motorists were not wearing seatbelts

The SA Police reported 265 people had been killed in road accidents since the start of the Easter holidays on March 31, 114 in the Transvaal, 60 in the Cape, 58 in Natal and 33 in the Orange Free State. Of these, 107 were passengers, 92 pedestrians and 66 drivers — Sapa

Popcru threatens mass action

By Glenn McKenzie

ANGRY Police and Prisons Civil Rights Union members have threatened mass action during the elections if demands including a 30 percent wage increase are not met by April 22

About 1000 police and prison workers marched to the Transitional Executive Council's offices in Pretoria on Saturday and gave officials a list of demands

South African Police and Department of Correctional Services representatives were also given copies of the memorandum

Popcru spokesmen said a national strike in

police stations and jails was possible

"It is time that we saw the dawn of this new South Africa. Mass action will roll throughout the country if the TEC and the Government do not listen to us," said Mr Zwi Mdletshe

Free of violence (251)

The demonstration was tense but free of violence. At one point Popcru members exchanged angry words with white SAP officers who were escorting marchers

Many of the demonstrating SAP members carried pistols throughout the march. Several toy-toying Kwandebele policemen carried M4 assault rifles

Popcru spokesmen said a R670 allowance for police during elections should be extended to all police including those from TBVC states

In addition to wage increases, the union also demanded the rehiring of all members who were fired by the South African Police and Department of Correctional Services since 1990

Popcru also demanded

- The end to disciplinary inquiries against "the majority of Popcru members",
- That all TBVC states members be included in national labour relation acts, and
- A promotion review board to address promotions of union members

Police allowance trebled

ERICA JANKOWITZ

THE Transitional Executive Council is expected to announce an increase in the election allowance paid to about 80 000 policemen on active duty this week, nearly trebling the daily payment from R22,50 to R61,50. *Friday*

This will bring the police allowance in line with that granted to National Peacekeeping Force members. The Police and Prisons Civil Rights Union (Popcru) had threatened a strike. *(251) (554)*

On Friday the union warned that if it did not receive a written guarantee that all its demands would be met within a reasonable time from the election, it would be unable to prevent its members from going on strike.

However, Popcru secretary-general Nkane Mqwathi acknowledged that April 22, the proposed start of the strike, would be disastrous for the election with the potential withdrawal of 30 000 Popcru members, out of a total police force of 115 000, from the monitoring process.

SAP spokesman Craig Kotze condemned the threatened strike, and said industrial action by police was outlawed in terms of labour legislation. Popcru members marched in Pretoria on Saturday from SAP headquarters to the Correctional Services Department and then to the TEC to present a memorandum of grievances.

Report by E Jankowitz, TML, 11 Diagonal St, Jhb

114194

TEC okay
CT 13/4/94
to higher
(251)
allowance
for SAP

PRETORIA — The government and the Transitional Executive Council had a two-week "final deadline" to get police salaries on a par with that of the National Peacekeeping Force or face a boycott of election duties, the South African Police Union warned yesterday.

As the union threat was issued, the TEC resolved that police allowances be equalised with the NPKF.

Describing the mood at grassroots as "angry and frightening", Sapu national secretary Mr Pieter-Don Brandt told a news conference here that yesterday's TEC's election allowances assurance had averted a Sapu strike which would have begun today.

Dissatisfaction

However, widespread dissatisfaction remained about salaries.

Sapu grassroots members were bent on striking from today, but Sapu would not back any wild-cat action, he said. Such members faced expulsion from the union.

The TEC said NPKF members were receiving R61,50 a day and police members R22,50 a day over a 30-day period. A tripled daily allowance will be paid until May 10 and cost about R120 million — Sapa

Community policing debated

(25)

CT 13/4/94

COMMUNITY forums and street committees in Guguletu are being trained in policing the community, it emerged after a three-day conference involving the SAP, ANC, Police and Prisons Civil Rights Union and homeland police held in the city this week

The future of community policing was the focus of the con-

ference titled Towards Democratic Policing, organised by the Community Peace Foundation of the University of the Western Cape's law centre

Dr Paseka Ncholo, executive director of the foundation, said community policing was different from kangaroo courts and involved mediation by communities on matters like petty

crime

"Street committees do not mete out punishment. Decisions are arrived at by mutual consent," said Dr Ncholo

Colonel Johan Burger from SAP Pretoria headquarters said the main purpose of the conference had been to "get the community much closer involved in policing"

TEC recommends policemen get same pay as peacekeepers

The Argus Correspondent

251

ARG 13/4/94

JOHANNESBURG — The Transitional Executive Council has recommended that policemen receive the same daily allowance as members of the National Peacekeeping Force (NPKF)

be given to the fund
TEC joint executive secretaries Mac Maharaj and Fanie van der Merwe are to take a "hard business look" at losses the SABC predicts as a result of its election coverage

It further recommended yesterday that R120 million be allocated for the payment of police daily allowances

They are also to consider the R3,5 million needed to continue the Debi voter education programme on TV

NPKF members are receiving R61,50 a day while policemen receive a daily allowance of R22,50. The State Electoral Fund is to be doubled to R44 million

The TEC was told yesterday that the SABC envisaged losing R18 million because of its election coverage and a further R10 million in advertising revenue through allocating time on TV to political parties

All political parties contesting the election receive money from the fund to ensure that all parties have an equal chance in the election campaign

Natal Indian Congress delegate and TEC management committee member Pravin Gordhan said the Department of Home Affairs had agreed to spend R11 million, including R3 million bridging finance, on the Debi programme

The TEC was initially asked to recommend that the fund be increased from R22 million to R69 million — the amount calculated at R3 a voter

But the SABC had to spend R1,5 million on the programme pending the arrival of the bridging finance. No further funds had been forthcoming from the department, he said

But the TEC yesterday decided that R2 a voter should be allocated and that an additional R22 million would

Allowances of SAP to be increased

Star 13/4/94

■ POLITICAL CORRESPONDENT

The Transitional Executive Council yesterday recommended that SAP members receive the same daily allowance as members of the National Peacekeeping Force (NPKF)

It further recommended that R120 million be allocated to increase the daily allowances of policemen

NPKF members are receiving R61,50 per day while policemen receive a daily allowance of R22,50. The State Electoral Fund is to be doubled to R44 million

All political parties contesting the April election receive money from the fund to ensure that all parties have an equal chance in the election campaign

The TEC was initially asked to recommend that the fund be topped up from R22 million to R69 million — the amount calculated at R3 per voter

Envisaged

However, the TEC agreed that R2 should be spent per voter and that an additional R22 million would be given to the fund

The TEC joint executive secretaries — Mac Maharaj and Fanie van der Merwe — are to take a "hard business look" at losses the SABC envisages as a result of its election coverage

They are also to consider the R3,5 million needed to continue the Democracy Education Broadcast Initiative's voter education programme on television

The TEC was told yesterday that the SABC envisaged losing R18 million as a result of its election coverage and a further R10 million in advertising revenue as a result of allotted times on television for political parties

(E Waugh 47 Sauer St Johannesburg)

The secret life of SAP Captain N Umsa

251
USM 15-2114/94

Stephen Lauffer

A POLICEMAN allegedly used a bank account in the name of Nicholas Umsa — a fantasy expansion of Numsa (National Union of Metalworkers of South Africa) — to divert money from the trade union.

It is still unclear whether security police captain Michael Bellingan's alleged cheque rerouting was a private activity, or whether it was connected to a special branch "dirty tricks" operation from the mid-1980s. A special unit was formed at that time to sow confusion in the emerging Cosatu unions by intercepting mail between branches and head offices.

Cheques were removed from the mail and deposited in false accounts, leading to disagreements and accusations of corruption between the offices, with branches claiming to have paid

membership dues, and headquarters claiming never to have received them.

A police investigation into the cheques scam ended when the case was closed. A Numsa official said the union would ask the Post Office how it had been possible that cheques destined for the organisation were intercepted.

Bellingan apparently also had passports and credit cards in the name of Nicholas Umsa, indicating that his alternative persona had at least the logistic support of his special branch colleagues.

This activity is part of a case to be heard in a Johannesburg inquest court from Monday centred on a bloody suburban murder.

The inquest into the death of 35-year-old Janne Bellingan, whose young daughter found her bludgeoned to death in their northern suburbs home, comes two and a half years after the

killing in September 1991. She had been unhappily married to Bellingan, who was initially treated as a suspect in the case by the Brixton murder and robbery squad.

The victim's family claims there is more than a hint of an attempted cover-up by the authorities, possibly to help Bellingan. Forensic work was botched. The victim's brother, Keith Potter, says the Witwatersrand attorney-general's office repeatedly delayed a decision on the case, despite telling the family he wanted a speedy conclusion.

The attorney-general's office this week failed to respond to several requests for comment. SAP investigating officer Major Willie Steyn said, "The husband is on the list of inquest witnesses. He is not required to be there every day to hear the other evidence, but I would advise him to be there."

Police reject minister

By WILLEM STEENKAMP

MORE than 1 000 policemen and women — among them senior officers — unanimously passed a vote of no confidence in Law and Order Minister Mr Hernus Kriel at a noisy SA Police Union (Sapu) meeting in Pinelands yesterday

Regional commissioner Major-General Nic Acker was also criticised

Among those present to hear that Sapu is to meet the TEC tomorrow to discuss pay demands were top Station Strangler investigator Major Des Segal, Bellville district commissioner Colonel Trevor Vermeulen and crack Peninsula murder and robbery unit detectives

Riot policeman Sergeant Herbie Johnson caused the sensation of the afternoon when he introduced a motion of no confidence in Mr Kriel the NP's Western Cape premiership candidate, who "has no understanding of or interest in the members of his force, and is only concerned with his own (election) campaign"

This stems from earlier Law and Order Ministry statements that police morale was high, which the union disputed

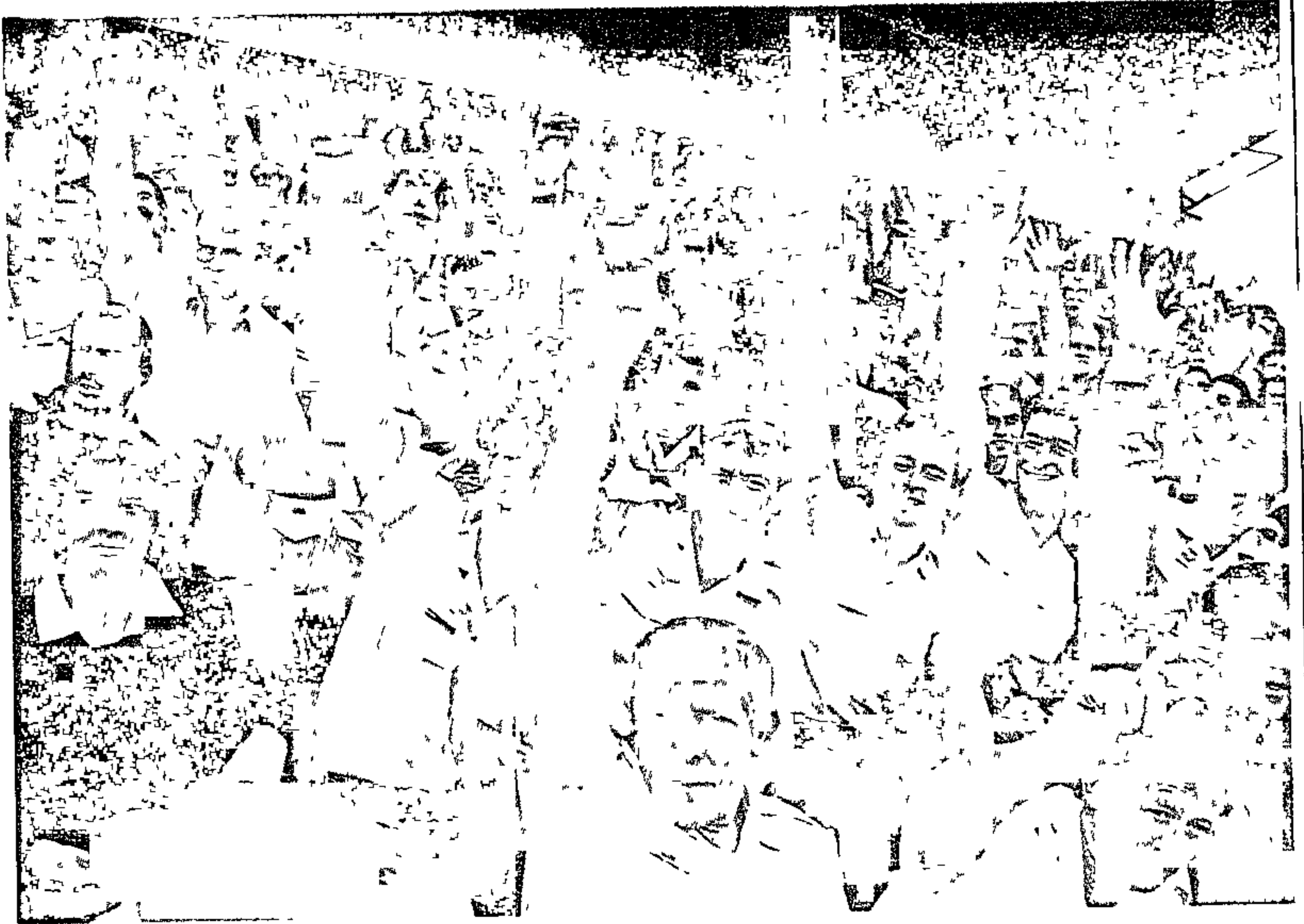
Cheering, whistling union members unanimously accepted the motion which Sapu national president Lieutenant-Colonel Andy Miller said "could echo countrywide"

Top on the agenda yesterday was the question of salary parity with the National Peace-keeping Force (NPKF) SAP members are paid substantial-

ly less than the peacekeepers but feel they are doing the same job

Last week, the TEC accepted a Sapu demand that the SAP daily election allowance of R21.50 be increased to R61.50 to match that of the NPKF, but refused to increase SAP members' salaries to the NPKF levels

At one stage a warrant officer stood up and said Gen Acker had claimed his personnel were "happy", but he was not



ANTI-KRIEL More than 1 000 SA Police Union (Sapu) members voice their unanimous support for a motion of no confidence in Law and Order Minister Mr Hernus Kriel during a noisy meeting in Pinelands yesterday afternoon

Picture BENNY GOOL

(251) CT 16/4/94
present to hear their grievances "Where is he now?" asked the warrant officer to cheers from the meeting

Gen Acker replied last night that he was unaware of the meeting but the union was "welcome" to invite him to future meetings where he would answer "any questions"

● Sapa reports that a TEC-appointed task force is to hold an extraordinary meeting with representatives of disillusioned

civil servants on Monday

Also, the Police and Prisons Civil Rights Union (Popcu) is planning national mass action over several demands from next Friday and says it can be averted only by the outcome of the TEC task force on the civil service crisis

Prison warders are now also demanding to be paid the same special allowances being paid to the SAP and the NPKF during the election period

Probe of SAP's role in gun deal

Sowetan 18/4/94

■ 1 000 RIFLES The approval of R2,1 million sale to KwaZulu:

By Carl Peters

THE SOUTH AFRICAN POLICE's approval of the attempted R2,1 million sale of 1 000 LM4 rifles from power grant Eskom to the KwaZulu government will be partly investigated by the Goldstone Commission when it sits again on

Wednesday

An Eskom official, Mr Gaf van Niekerk, said on Friday that a legal "export" permit to sell the surplus weapons which were part of an armoury of 5 475 weapons had been granted by the SAP. He said the permit had been signed by a Major Le Roux on behalf of Police Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe.

When the Goldstone Commission met on Friday police representatives did not turn up to give any evidence. Van Niekerk said the purchase of the weapons was arranged by a Johannesburg arms dealer, Ivan Garbs, and brokered by a company called Seyeh International.

He said a KwaZulu government cheque for the amount of R2,1 million was tendered to Seyeh International who paid over R1,07 million to Eskom and R675 000 to Eskom.

Van Niekerk said the money was returned when the sale collapsed. Eskom director Dr George I indeque had found men loading the rifles into KwaZulu police trucks on the company premises on the night of March 25.



General Van der Merwe

Fomenting violence

Eskom chief executive Mr Allen Morgan said there was no evidence that Eskom was involved in illegal gun running or the fomenting of violence as Garbs the dealer told Eskom the weapons were destined for outside the country.

Morgan said the 1 000 LM4s were part of a stockpile it had been able to collect after the National Key Points Act was passed.

Eskom and trade unions operating in the company have agreed to further investigation by Independent Mediation Services of South Africa to examine arms sales and the possibility that there may be Eskom people trying to destabilise the democratic process in the country.

The National Union of Mineworkers has accused the company of training Inkatha people at one of its stations. These include the sale of 50 LM4 rifles to a gun shop Shotgun Willie's Arms and Ammo, the sale of 18 similar rifles to Armscor and the sale of 10 Striker Shotguns, a pump-action shotgun and a pistol to a company called Gun and Sport.

Garbs in turn
(251) (899)

Police warn on poll security

POLICE Commissioner Johan van der Merwe has expressed concern that security force manpower levels will be inadequate unless the planned number of polling stations is reduced.

Van der Merwe said the SAP's assessment was that the levels would suffice only for about 7 000 stations — 2 000 fewer than the Independent Electoral Commission (IEC) is planning to set up.

Police are responsible for security at polling stations and will be able to draw on members of the homeland security forces, the SADF and the National Peacekeeping Force. But Van der Merwe said even the combined forces would be able to handle only 7 000 polling stations.

All the necessary security arrangements had been made for the stations already

identified by the IEC, although the commission still had to identify where many of these would be situated.

"We can attend to these problems, if we can agree on a reasonable number," Van der Merwe said.

The number of security force members at each station would vary depending on the security needs, but on average only five security force members could be stationed permanently at each station during voting.

Van der Merwe said outbreaks of violence could affect the manpower requirements of the SAP. All available security force members, numbering about 93 000, would be used for the election, Van der

To Page 2

Poll security

Merwe said, though not all would be deployed at polling stations.

Of concern was the morale of the security forces in TBVC states and some homelands, where he said normal policing had all but collapsed, placing additional strain on the SAP. "We have taken care of our commitments, but there are some problems on matters which we are not responsible for."

IEC members met police yesterday to

review security arrangements — their first meeting since the failure of negotiations with the Inkatha Freedom Party.

IEC members have also expressed concern about security requirements, despite the additional call-up of citizen force members. Members were due to report for duty on Friday and will be active until next month, but it is understood that only a small proportion has reported.

Report by T Cohen TML, 11 Diagonal St Jhb

From Page 1

ANC raps police over retirements and promotions

ARC 19/4/94 (251)

ROGER FRIEDMAN
Staff Reporter

THE African National Congress has lashed out at the National Party government over "wholesale" police promotions and medical retirements in the Western Cape in the past year

According to police, 497 Western Cape members have been promoted above the rank of captain in the past year. Since June, 21 officers (lieutenant and above) have taken medical retirement and there are a further seven medical retirement board hearings pending.

Police spokesman Raymond Dowd said the promotions followed normal patterns. But he attributed some of the medical retirements to the political situation and accompanying illnesses related to stress.

The stress illnesses mainly afflicted officers in their late 40s and early 50s.

"In any case, you cannot fool the medical retirement board," Colonel Dowd said.

Promotions were considered two-yearly, depending on the officer's record, qualifications, completed courses and the availability of posts.

Colonel Dowd admitted that the senior ranks of the SAP were "still predominantly white", but added "Everything depends on merit."

And he said there were "lots" of officers on the lists for promotion who had to stand back due to the lack of additional posts over the past year.

ANC regional deputy chairman Vincent Diba said that in spite of the po-

lice's intention to reform, "they remain one of the most conservative structures in our society."

"The police will not escape affirmative action in the new South Africa," he warned.

"(President) F W (De Klerk) has all along promised whites he would not dump them. This is just another indication that the NP is still bent on racism."

"The ANC will inherit the police structures, but you may be assured we will do something to correct the imbalances within the force."

"The present face of the police, particularly in the higher ranks, is overwhelmingly white. That situation will have to change, not to advantage any group at the expense of another, but to become truly representative of the South African population."

Mr Diba said "the time of the gravy train is gone" and the ANC would not allow taxpayers' money to be squandered on early retirements and promotions.

He said the ANC would address the issue both at the provincial and national levels after the elections.

Democratic Party law and order spokesman Peter Gastrow said the Transitional Executive Council Act stipulated that the TEC had to approve any promotions above the rank of brigadier.

He added that there was a "mechanism" built into the new constitution to look at promotions "which might not be bona fide."

(News by Roger Friedman 122 St George's Mall Cape Town)

SAP plans to keep 'a close watch' on KwaZulu Police

THE SA Police would move quickly to "sideline" KwaZulu Police officers manning voting stations if there was any indication they were not performing their jobs properly, SAP Natal regional commissioner Lt Gen Colin Steyn said yesterday.

The SA security forces had also asked for a sizeable reduction in the planned number of voting stations within Natal and KwaZulu government controlled areas due to a shortage of policing manpower.

The KwaZulu Police would be on duty at a number of voting stations in the KwaZulu area, Steyn told a news briefing in Durban yesterday. (251) (257)

Although the Inkatha Freedom Party was campaigning for an election boycott, party leader and KwaZulu Chief Minister Mangosuthu Buthelezi had issued a directive to the KwaZulu Police to co-operate in the election process, he said.

Asked what would happen in communities where there had already been objections to the presence of the KwaZulu Police, Steyn said these situations were being

MICHAEL MOON

monitored on a daily basis.

"If it comes to our notice that irregularities could take place we will take action. If there is anything questionable, we will move the KwaZulu Police aside."

Although there might be some KwaZulu Police officers who stepped out of line, he indicated he was confident most would handle the task adequately. There would be sufficient back-up if KwaZulu Police members refused to man any stations.

SAP members could not be used at all voting stations as there were not enough policemen to go around. The minimum number of policemen at a voting station was five, but in some places it would be necessary to deploy up to 25.

Steyn said senior security officers were hoping the IEC would reduce the number of voting stations allocated in Natal. At present 341 stations were pencilled in for KwaZulu areas and the SAP was hoping for a significant reduction in this number.

Report by M Moon TML, 11 Diagonal St, Jhb

KwaNdebele govt fined for misusing publication

IN ITS first ruling, the Independent Media Commission yesterday found the KwaNdebele government guilty of misusing state publications. (257)

The KwaNdebele information department was fined R3 500 plus costs for an article in its In Progress publication, which quoted Chief Minister James Mahlangu praising the ANC for its support during riots over homeland independence in 1986. Mahlangu urged followers to vote for the ANC in the elections.

The Independent Media Commission Act prohibits the use of state publications and resources to the advantage of any political party during the election period.

Sapa reports from Port Elizabeth that the Independent Electoral Commission tribunal was told yesterday that the Steyn commission report on "dirty tricks" proved the truth of Transkei ruler Maj-Gen Bantu Holomisa's charge of vote-rigging by the NP.

MARK ASHURST

Holomisa's legal counsel Silas Nkanunu said the general could not produce the report because it was in President FW de Klerk's hands. He also had to protect his source's identity.

Holomisa lost an application which asked the tribunal to compel the NP to produce the Steyn report. Presiding officer Lex Mpati ruled that he was "not convinced the NP has the power to direct government to make the report available." (257)

The NP lodged a complaint with the IEC against Holomisa after a public meeting on March 29 at which he said the NP planned to rig the ballot and would offer black voters "pap en vleis" tainted with non-poisonous ink.

NP counsel Ben Niehaus rejected the call to release the report, saying it did not deal with the elections.

Report by M Ashurst TML 11 Diagonal St Jhb and J Saunders Sapa 141 Commissioner St Jhb

PAC launches media drive

SELLO MOTLHABAKWE

THE PAC yesterday announced a major elections media campaign starting on Thursday.

Speaking from new PAC offices in central Johannesburg, publicity officer Siphwe Sithole said the campaign had been made possible by a R1.7m grant from the Independent Electoral Commission.

She said it would focus on extensive regional radio broadcasts in all 11 official languages as an important part of a low-profile "below-the-line" approach.

The PAC's PWV region had already placed several ads in freesheets available at taxi and bus ranks.

Several thousand glossy posters featuring PAC leader Clarence Makwetu had been sent to regional offices.

Sithole said a below-the-line approach suited the PAC's aim of appealing to voters who were not urban-based or very literate.

Report by S Motlhabakwe TML 11 Diagonal St Jhb

IEC and SAP locked in talks

■ BY HELEN GRANGE

The Independent Electoral Commission and the SAP are engaged in intense discussions to address the potential shortfall of security forces policing the election

The IEC has agreed to cut down the number of voting station venues from 9 000 to just over 8 000 to lessen the security burden. However, the SAP has been pressing for a further reduction of venues, saying police manpower levels would be inadequate otherwise

Meanwhile, violence is spiralling in KwaZulu and East Rand townships as election day nears

At least 26 more people died in KwaZulu/Natal at the weekend, bringing the death toll in

the region since the state of emergency was declared there on March 31 to at least 287

The Joint Security Committee, comprising officers of the SADF and SAP, said three people had been appointed as special advisers in terms of the emergency regulations (25)

They will visit detainees and monitor their conditions, report their conditions to the Minister of Defence, recommend their release or detention, and report any maltreatment of the detainees. (3577)

ANC national chairman Thabo Mbeki said yesterday that the ANC was concerned about the apparent failure of the state of emergency to stop the killing in KwaZulu/Natal. The security forces were incapable of detecting the covert training of IFP members for

the purpose of destabilising the election, he added.

The ANC also had information that "significant quantities" of weapons were entering South Africa from Mozambique. Eastern Transvaal police had been informed of a shipment of 5 000 AK-47s into the country, Mbeki said.

He added that the ANC was concerned about the reduction in voting stations as it would make access by voters more difficult in terms of transport and distances

IEC sources confirmed that the question of security was a matter of concern, especially in the TBVC states where homeland defence and police forces have all but disintegrated

(47 Sauer St, Johannesburg)

Pay deal: Cop strike threat off

CT 2/14/94 (25)

By JACKIE CAMERON
Crime Reporter

THE threat of a countrywide police strike has been averted following a Transitional Executive Council (TEC) agreement on pay parity between all police forces after the elections.

This was said yesterday by the president of the South African Police Union (Sapu), Lieutenant-Colonel Andy Miller.

He said Sapu was still negotiating with the TEC for a R61,50 daily election allowance in addition to a R21,50 daily SAP allowance.

Colonel Miller said the TEC had agreed there would be salary parity between all police forces in South Africa and "with this agreement in principle we can tell our members to wait until after elections."

There is a huge discrepancy between salaries of NPKF and SAP members. NPKF constables and lance-sergeants earn double their SAP counterparts and NPKF members ranking from sergeant to captain

earn about a third more than SAP members of the same ranks.

He said he wondered what would happen when the NPKF had to demobilise and be reintegrated into permanent forces. "Will they go back to a smaller salary?"

He said the TEC and Sapu had set up a committee to work on a forum in which policing agencies and unions would negotiate with the government on major issues rather than only consult the commissioner of police.

A second temporary committee had been set up to discuss daily election allowances. The committee would decide by tomorrow whether policemen would receive the extra money.

Meanwhile, our correspondent in Johannesburg reports the SA Prisoners' Organisation for Human Rights said yesterday its supporters would embark on a "rolling mass action" from this afternoon unless President F W de Klerk approved last month's resolution by the TEC, which extended the franchise to all prisoners. Leader Mr Golden Miles-Bhundu said his organisation expected Mr De Klerk to respond "positively" to their demand by 2pm today.

Rally told of racist insult

By BARRY STREEK
Political Staff

ABOUT 4 000 city teachers closed school early yesterday to endorse the ANC at a rally—and hear the party's premiership candidate Dr Allan Boesak accuse the National Party of calling ANC president Mr Nelson Mandela "a kaffir."

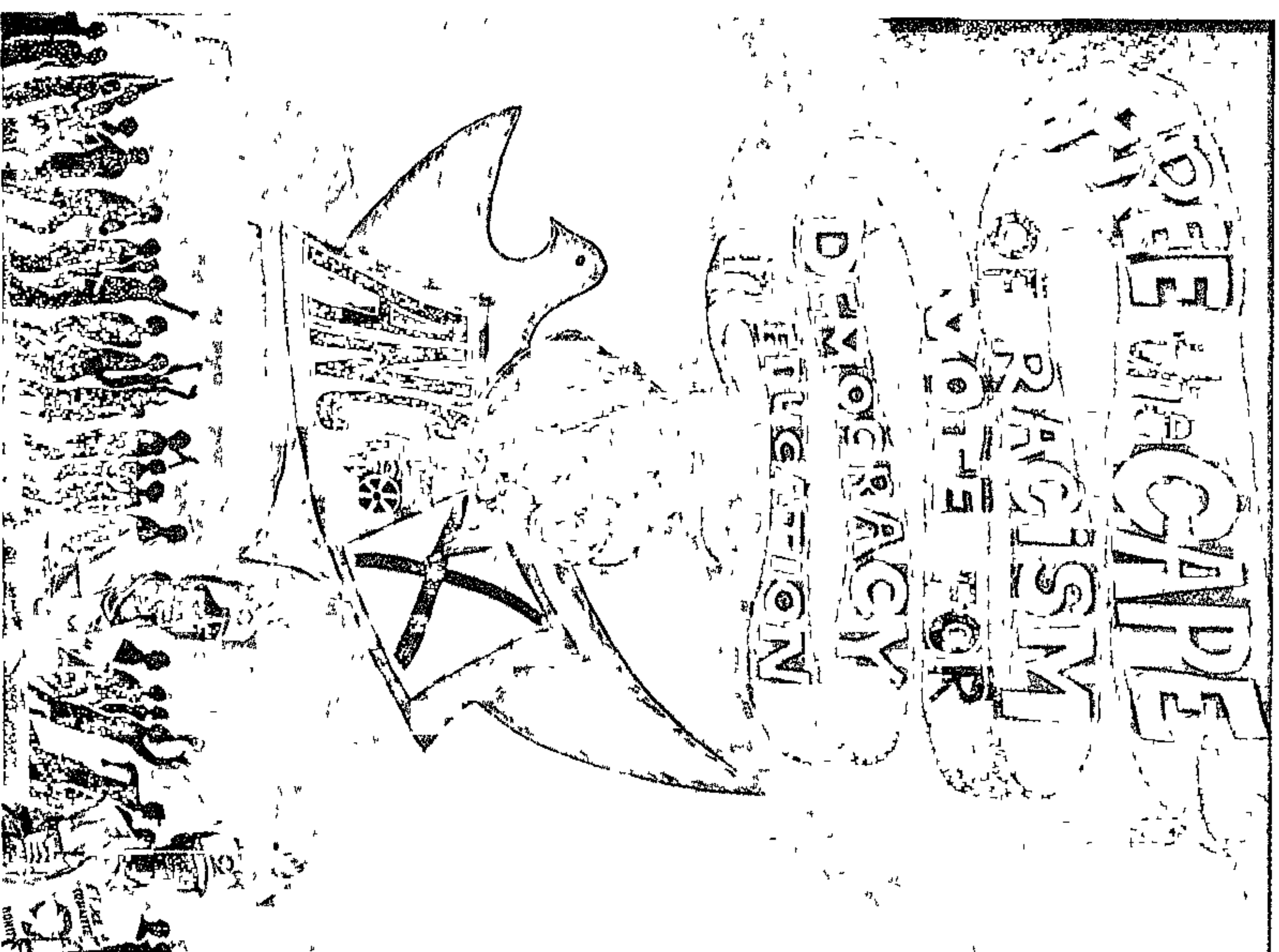
Speaking at a rally in the Good Hope Centre, Dr Boesak said he had been told by voters on a roadshow that the NP had told him Mr Mandela was "a kaffir leader."

The "new" NP was stirring up "swart gevaar" racial tensions in the Western Cape, but this was the same old NP South Africa had known for 46 years.

"The new NP is as old as the old NP," he said to loud laughter.

Mr Mandela was jailed for 27 years by the same NP, yet he (Mr Mandela) did not call for the people who had jailed him to be driven into the sea, Dr Boesak said.

The rally was organised by various teacher bodies, including the SA Democratic Teachers' Union.



RALLY . The banner-covered stage yesterday at the Good Hope Centre, where ANC Western Cape premier candidate Dr Allan Boesak and other educationists addressed some 4 000 teachers. Pic: BENNY GOOL.

Coetsee rejects KZP indemnity

Chris Louw

~~257~~ 257
Wm 22/28/4/94

office of kwaZulu Chief Minister Mangosuthu Buthelezi.

INVESTIGATIONS into kwaZulu Police hit-squad activities are being frustrated by the refusal of Justice Minister Kobie Coetsee to indemnify KZP members willing to testify.

A Transitional Executive Council task group on hit squads last month proposed indemnity be granted to kwaZulu policemen who took part in criminal activities but were reluctant to divulge information, for fear of incriminating themselves.

The issue was discussed by Coetsee, Judge Richard Goldstone, TEC co-chairman Zam Titus and two members of the TEC task group — Professor Nicholas Haysom and Howard Varney — at a meeting last week.

Coetsee apparently refused to agree to an indemnity, despite two Goldstone Commission reports implicating senior KZP officers in hit-squad activities and the alleged involvement of people in the

Coetsee argued that he did not want to interfere with the judicial process, and specifically not with the independence of attorneys general, in deciding whether or not to prosecute.

Judge Goldstone and the TEC delegation argued the need for a longer-term view to help prevent violence, while the task group said they needed collaboration from "foot soldiers" in the hit squads if anyone was to be prosecuted.

Coetsee agreed on the necessity for interim measures, but steadfastly refused to interfere with existing legal procedures.

Haysom said he was hopeful that an acceptable agreement might soon be reached on the TEC task group's recommendations.

He confirmed that a second task group report had been handed to an international investigation team under Transvaal attorney general Jan D'Oliveira.

Prison vote: Govt makes offer

By CHRIS BATEMAN

THE government made a compromise proposal yesterday that prisoners convicted of non-violent crimes be allowed to vote — but did not agree to Transitional Executive Council demands for a vote for all prisoners. President F W de Klerk said he would probably reach a decision today.

Home Affairs Minister Mr Danie Schutte said almost two million serious crimes were reported to police last year and “only an irresponsible authority would condone such crimes” by giving voting rights to such criminals.

Meanwhile, it seems the NP has launched a campaign criticising

granting the vote to prisoners. In an advertisement yesterday, the NP claimed that the Democratic Party had “folded under pressure from rioting prisoners” and joined the ANC in agreeing to give the vote to prisoners. The NP was opposing this, it said.

As Mr De Klerk stalled on the decision, violence erupted again at prisons in Klerksdorp (four cells burnt,

no injuries) and Pret Refief (inmates barricading themselves in cells) over the government's previous headline position.

The State President's proclamation on prisoner voting is expected on Monday.

● Millions of voters allowed in —
Page 2

(251) CT22/4/94

Indemnity bid

Mandela moves to secure police loyalty

By ANTHONY JOHNSON

Political Correspondent

MR Nelson Mandela moved yesterday to secure the loyalty of South Africa's increasingly jittery security forces by holding out the carrot of an indemnity for past political crimes.

The ANC leader hinted at a far-reaching deal on indemnity — which could form part of a trade-off on a new franchise agreement for prisoners — after meeting President F W de Klerk at the Union Buildings.

Mr de Klerk hinted in a radio broadcast on Friday night that a decision regarding votes for prisoners, which would satisfy the IEC would be made on Monday. The IEC is in favour of granting all prisoners the vote.

After yesterday's summit — which followed a meeting earlier this week between Mr De Klerk and ANC secretary-general Mr Cyril Ramaphosa — Mr Mandela said it was important that members of the security forces should be able to carry out their duties without fear of being prosecuted for "political crimes" after the election.

He added that security force members could not be expected to carry out their tasks properly if they suspected that they would face prosecution for past actions.

A senior ANC source said last night that the party had been receiving "a lot of information" that members of the police force are "becoming jittery about the future" at the

very time when their co-operation and loyalty were essential for a smooth transition.

Turning to the second item on yesterday's summit agenda — votes for prisoners — the source added, "We don't want more riots and dead prisoners."

After yesterday's meeting with Mr De Klerk, Mr Mandela said on the prisoner franchise issue, "We are more or less looking at the problem from the same angle."

This raised hopes that a compromise deal is in the offing. Up to now the ANC has been insisting that all prisoners be given the vote, while the government has argued that certain categories — such as rapists and murderers — should not be allowed to vote.

Sources close to the talks said compromises on the prisoner issue could lead to a trade-off designed to secure security force loyalty.

The government has come under increasing pressure in recent weeks from the police and the Defence Force to secure a sweeping indemnity for past political offences.

One government source said last night an indemnity deal could involve extending the deadline for those who committed political crimes in the past, but emphasised such a move would have to be approved by the cabinet.

The ANC's official policy rules out Nuremberg-style trials in a new South Africa, but the ANC remains committed to a "truth commission" designed to secure maximum disclosure of excesses committed by agents of the state.

An ANC source said the ANC might be prepared to "re-fine" its position on indemnity "to encourage people to come forward with information"



THE FACE OF A VOTER Mr Gert Wilschutte, 53, a homeless man, was overjoyed at becoming a voter. Here he displays all he needs to make his mark in next week's election — a temporary voter's card.

Picture: BERNY GOOL.

Race row exposed in police force

251 AKG 23/4/94

FRIEDMAN
Argus Reporter

JOB race-based erupting in the of the Western police force on the election

Senior policemen, apartheid was alive in the force, met African Congress premier Allan Boesak to discuss yesterday

head of criminology at University of Cape Town, Scharf — a member international committee drafted a community policy for the SAP — civilian structures dismantling withdrawal in the committee as well, if any, principles implemented

Western Cape lieutenant Raymond Dowd rather was dead in the d though some of the ns had some validity, to be seen in context

The officers — a major, a captain and two lieutenants — allowed Weekend Argus exclusive access to their meeting with Dr Boesak on condition they remained anonymous

Two of the officers are members of the Police and Prisons Civil Rights Union (Popcru) The other two have never been affiliated to any union

Pledging their support for the ANC, the officers alleged

Police were using community/police forums as a "soft form of intelligence gathering" in formerly hostile areas.

The recently created Community Relations Division was "pitch-white", and established to create jobs for former security policemen.

"Ninety percent" of strategic posts in the Western Cape were held by white officers.

"Eighty percent" of recruits to the Police Training College were white.

Only four police stations in the Western Cape were com-

manded by non-white officers. Promotions favoured white policemen, and

Afrikaans pre-dominated, many white officers refused to speak English

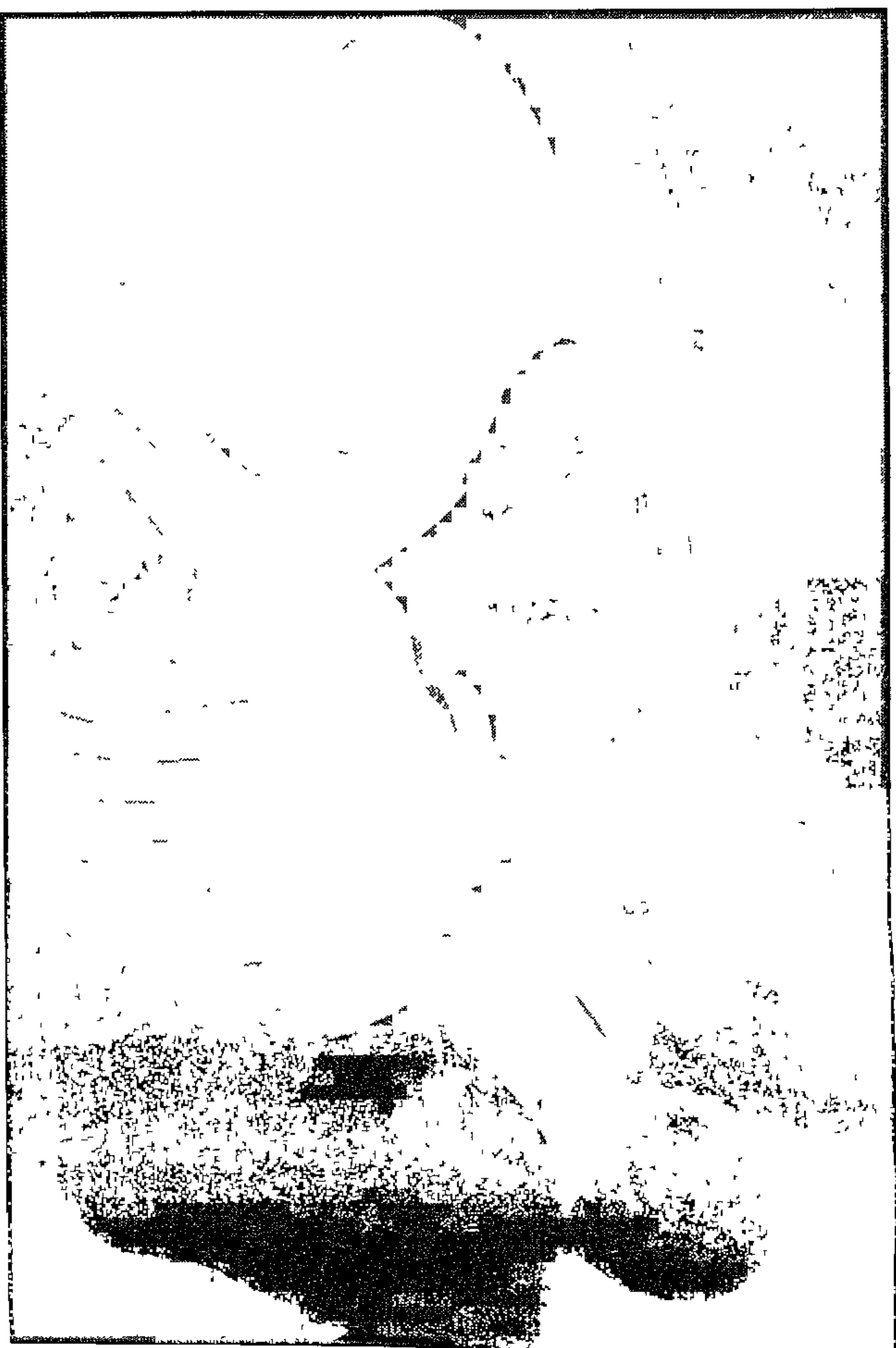
But Colonel Dowd rejected most of the allegations and said those that were "true" had to be seen in context

It was disturbing and contrary to police policy that the officers had seen fit to pledge support to any political party as this went against the desire for an unbiased and apolitical force, he said

Allegations that police/community forums were used by police for intelligence gathering were "totally devoid of truth" In fact, the forums were "showing very good dividends in the Cape"

He conceded that the Community Relations Division was "largely" white but said it had not been established as a job-creation programme for former security policemen

It was also true that the



Picture HANNES THART, Weekend Argus

BOESAK'S BOBBIES: Four Cape Town policemen who accuse the SAP of racism, talk to ANC Western Cape premiership candidate Allan Boesak The four do not want their identities published

command structure was "white-oriented", but various senior posts, including at district level, were commanded by black policemen

Race played "no part in recruiting programmes, only suitability the police keep no racially based statistics and promotions do not favour whites", Colonel Dowd said

He added that all policemen were bilingual, some of them trilingual

"I hope these allegations are not being made to score political points," Colonel Dowd said Dr Boesak pronounced himself "gravely concerned" and "shocked"

"Clearly, one of the pillars of any democratic society is an impartial police force, in tune with the community and democratically elected government

"We need fundamental changes to the force I am very worried that the whole concept

of community policing has been hijacked for the police's own sinister ends"

Dr Boesak said he had asked the policemen to submit a detailed memorandum which the ANC would table at the first opportunity after the election

"We must ensure that the police are for the community, with the community, trusted by the community and open to constructive proposals by democratically minded members"

Professor Scharf said the police accepted his committee's community policing policy as policy" in November but it does not seem as if the regional command takes the policy very seriously

"In fact, there is a feeling among the civilian structures on the committee they ought to withdraw as all they are doing is lending credibility to the police

R1 billion 'spent on covert ⁽²⁵¹⁾ operations'

ARG 23/4/94

TOP-SECRET documents released by General Bantu Holomisa show that South African military intelligence (MI) spent up to R1 billion on front companies in an apparent bid to win the hearts and minds of coloureds and blacks in the Western Cape and elsewhere.

The documents released yesterday show that the covert operations were approved by the former Minister of Defence, General Magnus Malan, in the second half of 1985.

According to the former chief co-ordinator of the Cape Town-based front company Go-High Management, Dries Bruyns, one of the companies, the Vredenburg-based Weskus Christelike Kultuur Organisasie (WCKO) was closed down as late as November 1991. Mr Bruyns alleged that MI money was channelled through the company Adult Education to the now-defunct Labour Party to pay for a host of party-related activities to promote the party among coloureds.

Mr Bruyns's information suggests that some party officials were aware that MI money was being used to set up a host of community-based Christian organisations throughout the Cape Peninsula.

Other MI front companies were the Atlantis Christelike Kultuur Organisasie, the Peninsula Christelike Kultuur Organisasie and the Witsenberg Christelike Organisasie — Ecna.

ANC pledges to investigate Mellet's ill-health retirement

DAVID BREIER

Weekend Argus Political Staff

THE new government will investigate Leon Mellet's retirement on the grounds of "ill health" now that it has been revealed that the controversial former police spokesman is standing as a Freedom Front election candidate

"The question is whether Mr Mellet's retirement with full benefits was really a smokescreen for him to enter politics," said African National Congress spokesman and election candidate Carl Niehaus

Mr Niehaus said that if it emerged that Mr Mellet's retirement was motivated by political reasons rather than ill health, then the ANC in the new government would investigate whether he should be paid his retirement benefits, which would not be justified if he had actually resigned for political reasons

"Many ANC members have had to resign their positions to take part in elections, thereby losing their retirement benefits," Mr Niehaus said

One example was Ismael Mohamed, who resigned as a mathematics

professor at Wits University only a few years before his retirement was due to stand for the ANC in next week's elections

Mr Niehaus said that if somebody like Professor Mohammed lost major pension benefits by taking the "honourable way", Mr Mellet should do the same

Mr Mellet recently retired with the rank of Major-General, qualifying for a retirement package. This week he was placed on the candidates' list of General Constand Viljoen's Freedom Front. He is one of 48 former generals who have backed the FF

Fellow FF candidate Corne Mulder said Mr Mellet had replaced another FF candidate who had withdrawn from the list

When he announced his retirement recently, Mr Mellet cited medical reasons including high blood pressure. He said his doctors gave him a choice of carrying on with his job or shortening his life expectancy

Mr Mellet is known as a keen ultramarathon runner — he ran the Comrades Marathon again last year. But he says his health has now put him out of running

Shredded notes anger the ANC

JOHANNESBURG —
The ANC was "outraged" that Law and Order Minister Mr Her-nus Kriel shredded official documents and have asked what dark secrets he was so eager to keep from the public

"We have no doubt the destroyed documents contain evidence of how the NP abused the SAP for their own petty party political aims," the ANC said yesterday (25)

Mr Kriel has said the papers were personal
Sapa CT 25/4/94

Largest peace-time call-up in SA history to ensure voters' safety

CAPE TOWN — A large-scale crackdown on right-wing groups is expected as polling begins today, with security forces mobilising in unprecedented numbers to ensure that the elections take place.

Deputy Law and Order Minister Gert Myburg said more than 100 000 policemen — 40 000 more than originally planned — would be deployed to ensure the safety of voters, polling booths and stations throughout the country. They would be augmented by thousands of SADF members, collectively constituting the largest peace-time call-up in SA history.

ANC president Nelson Mandela said the full force of the law would be used to deal with those behind the bombing blitz.

At the Hillbrow Hospital, after visiting victims of Sunday's Johannesburg blast, he said: "They must pay for it. Whoever they are, whatever position in society they hold, they are going to be dealt with very harshly. We will leave no stone unturned to bring every one of them to book."

But he urged South Africans to "look to the future with hope and confidence, because the forces of peace are far more powerful (than) the madmen who are be-

TIM COHEN
and DAVID GREYBE

hind the violence"

Myburg said that despite the bombing campaign, South Africans would vote today and over the next two days and security forces would not fail to safeguard the country's transition to democracy.

A contingency plan was already being put into action, and security forces would immediately implement security measures such as countrywide "cordon and search operations". Additional measures would

also be taken at pollingbooths, which were routinely searched and secured yesterday.

Myburg said it was clear that the "tensions" between the bomb blasts was the attempt to place them near polling stations to prevent the holding of elections.

Police and other security forces would ensure the election process as a whole was not derailed, he promised.

Mandela said he had held discussions with President FW de Klerk, Defence and Justice Minister Kobie Coetsee, and Police Commissioner Johan van der Merwe since Saturday about "plans which we propose

taking" to deal with violence.

He hoped government would implement their joint decisions in a way that removed "the impression that we are dealing with a government of weaklings that is unable to rise to the challenge that is posed by the madmen who are now slaughtering innocent people because they fear democracy".

But he believed government was at last serious about ending the violence.

He called on SA's voters to turn out in huge numbers to prove that no one could stop the transition to democracy.

Report by T Cohen and D Gerpe TML, 11 Daagonal St Jhb

safety

KwaZulu Police slam SAPS raid on camp

DURBAN — The KwaZulu government paramilitary training camp outside Ulundi was allegedly raided by the SA Police Service on Tuesday night, a move which drew condemnation yesterday from the KwaZulu Police

KZP commissioner Lieutenant-General Roy During slammed the late-night raid which he said was initiated by Mr Mac Maharaj, senior African National Congress representative on the Transitional Executive Council and lawyer Mr Howard Varney who is currently investigating alleged KZP hit squads

Gen During said the SAP had told him the raid was executed because training at the Mlaba camp was in contravention of the state of emergency in KwaZulu/Natal — Sapa

Burger named in Lubowski inquest

(25) LM29/4-5/94

Weekly Mail Reporter

FORMER Civil Co-operation Bureau (CCB) commander Staal Burger has been named in court as a member of an alleged police hit-squad that assassinated Swapo activist Anton Lubowski.

At the inquest this week into Lubowski's death, affidavits by Romanus Frans Munango, a former special constable who claimed to have been involved in the assassination of Lubowski in 1989, were read before the court.

Munango alleged that on the night of Lubowski's murder he was part of a back up team in a minibus watching the Lubowski house in Windhoek. He said it was reported over the police radio that Lubowski's girlfriend Michaela Clayton had made a call to say that Lubowski was on his way.

Burger, whom he had known as "Blikoor", a Sergeant Riaan White — who had been given the task to shoot Lubowski — and one other were in a hired red Citi Golf Two AK-47's were in the Golf.

Munango said he had heard shots and seen the Golf speed past them. Over the radio he heard that two other policemen would be moving into Lubowski's house and would delay the ambulance if Lubowski was not yet dead. Munango also claimed that among those involved in the planning of the assassination were Namibian police general "Foffie" Badenhorst as well as the investigating officer in the Lubowski murder, Colonel Jumbo Smit.

The inquest continues in Windhoek

SAP holiday fund 'tied up tight'

(251)

WM 31/3-7/4/94

A new government won't have access to the multi-million rand SAP holiday fund, reports **Paul Stober**

THE South African Police's Resort holiday fund, worth tens of millions of rands, has been converted into a Section 21 company — the SAP Holiday Club — effectively placing it out of the reach of a new government

A Section 21 company is a non-profit organisation run according to principles outlined in a constitution

An internal police memorandum in the possession of the *Mail & Guardian* shows the move was approved by senior deputy police commissioner and then chairman of the fund, Basie Smit, in February this year. The memorandum explains the company plans to buy timeshares in different resorts for the use of policemen, "because timeshares can meet everybody's needs and are widely spread"

But senior police sources involved in setting up the company described it as an attempt to "tie the funds up tight"

"They have drawn up a constitution and put a board in place without consulting policemen," they complained

Confirming the fund would be converted into a Section 21 company, the chief manager of SAP's Development Trust, Renier Brandt, said "The fund belongs to members of the SAP and its capital was built by members over a number of years. It is a wholly owned private business concern." He denied policemen, who contribute R3 a month each to the club, had not been consulted on the move

Although Brandt refused to reveal the value of the company, the memorandum indicates the Holiday Club will be managed with the Flexi Holiday Club, which is listed as having stock worth R50-million. Flexi Holiday Club is related to the SAP Holiday Club, and has links with international timeshare resorts. The memorandum also suggests R2-million be made available for the purchase of timeshares and another R2-million be spent on upgrading an existing police holiday resort

The club is administered by six trustees, who include the only three black generals in the SAP

TEC gives okay to Mellet retirement

(25)

Chris Louw w/m 31/3-7/4/94

CONTROVERSIAL police spokesman Lieutenant General Leon Mellet's retirement has been given the go-ahead by the Transitional Executive Council, although its management committee noted "certain reservations"

Mellet announced his retirement — with full pension — for "health reasons" earlier this month

TEC joint chairman Pravin Gordhan queried the sudden move, suggesting it could have to do with Mellet's reluctance to serve under an ANC-dominated government

The TEC's law and order subcouncil, in possession of a doctor's certificate on the state of Mellet's health, has recommended that his retirement be accepted

It was noted at Tuesday's TEC meeting that the management committee still had reservations, but that it was accepted that Mellet

had genuine health problems

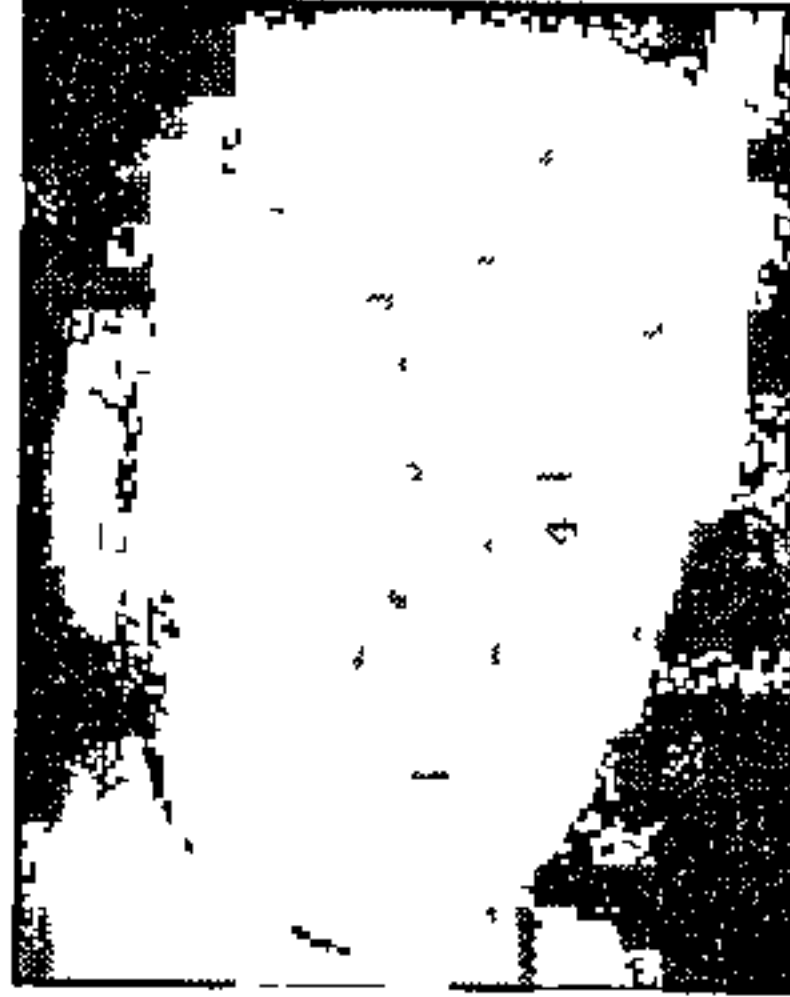
According to a police source, Mellet has hypertension and an enlarged heart

The recommendation for his retirement

was signed by General Basie Smit, who has since been placed on enforced leave following the latest Goldstone report about police complicity in political violence

According to Smit's report, Mellet always had "good human relations", but these deteriorated recently because of his condition

Mellet, a former journalist, rose to fame in the 1970s when he played the leading role in the photo-comic series known as *Skrikruiter* (Fearsome Rider)



Leon Mellet

He was in the news earlier this month when he criticised President FW de Klerk's decision to put three police generals on enforced leave, accusing the NP leader of trying to solicit black support at the cost of the SAP

THIRD force" revelations by the Goldstone Commission had particularly personal reverberations in one corner of South Africa last week: the death row cell of Butana Almond Nofemela.

Nofemela first broke open the secrets of the Vlakplaas unit in 1989, when he confessed in *The Weekly Mail* to a wide range of hit squad activities — including the murder of Durban lawyer Griffiths Mxenge — the day before he was to be executed for the unrelated murder of a white farmer.

Most of the names named by Goldstone in his report are familiar to Nofemela. Major General Krappies Engelbrecht, seconded to the inquiry by Free State Attorney General Tim McNally into Nofemela's allegations, now stands accused by the Goldstone report of thwarting the very investigations into "third force" activity that he was supposed to be spearheading.

Nofemela says he complained about Engelbrecht's investigation or lack thereof. "I was the key witness, and he didn't come to take information from me; he was always defending the police."

Renegade police captain Dirk Coetzee, Nofemela's former commander and still a loyal friend, says that during the McNally investigation, Engelbrecht told them all to "shut up" — creating, in effect, a conspiracy of silence. Nofemela was to hang because he knew too much.

Nofemela also worked for Eugene de Kock, who replaced Coetzee as the commander of Vlakplaas in 1981. Nofemela describes De Kock as being about only money, blood, money, blood. He says De Kock came to see him on death row in 1987 to tell him not to worry, that he would be taken care of — but not to open his mouth. Shortly before his scheduled execution, Nofemela says he received through a third party a different message from De Kock. "He told me I would have to take the pill — face the gallows — they had been bluffing me."

Nofemela's is a tale of betrayal — by the gov-

Man who blew the whistle speaks from death row

Jim Ellis - 7/4/94 (251)

The man who first blew the whistle on the South African state's hit squads, Butana Almond Nofemela, still languishes on death row. He spoke to **Amy Waldman**

ernment and his onetime colleagues — and revenge which began with his confession and public testimony before the Harms Commission of inquiry into allegations of state hit squads.

A month ago, he was bitter about those who had escaped justice while he sat behind bars. "The people who promised to help me are sitting there with their wives, their families. I am sitting here."

The Harms Commission often put the denials of De Kock and others above Nofemela's claims. He says the Goldstone report is finally "a confirmation of what I said — they denied hit squads, denied that they were contributing to violence."

Nofemela says there are others from his unit who "know a lot, but people don't have the courage to come forward." There are three in particular to whom he wants to talk, one has already been targeted for assassination, with a R10 000 price on his head.

In his counter-insurgency work, Nofemela says he robbed, murdered, and was above the law. The killing of the farmer — during a robbery — was a "private enterprise", but he says he still thought he would be covered. "At my house, no one was ever involved in such atrocities. My work gave me the courage to take a life. For killing blacks, I was never taken to court. Now I'd killed a white man, so I had to be executed."

apartheid laws created him, supported him, and then nearly hanged him. After being paid by the state for extra-legal executions, he is now an avowed opponent of legal ones. (He terminated a correspondence with American evangelist Jimmy Swaggart over Swaggart's support for the death penalty.) "How can you punish a corpse? There is no justification for killing another person," he says.

He passes the time — he is now in his eighth year on death row — by studying law, and it shows in his knowledge of his case and those of some fellow prisoners. But he says, from behind glass and bars, he can escape his location, neither physically nor psychologically. "The waiting and the uncertainty destroys the mind, the hope to survive. The only thing that comes to your mind is that you're under sentence of death. It comes to you when you're alone. But it's a question of adjustment — (you) adjust, or you lose your mind."

He is writing his own life story. "It's 170 and something pages," he says, and grinning, adds "And my life isn't finished yet — it continues."

Nofemela is charming, intelligent, articulate, repentant — so much so that it's easy to forget he's a killer. Yet he is adamant he should not be in prison, let alone on death row.

"If I was an ordinary criminal, yes, but I was in the police force — just imagine, I was in that institution, and I was being licensed, and ordered to kill."

When he killed the farmer, "they didn't say I shouldn't have done it, they said I should have done it alone — act professionally, don't leave tracks." Coetzee agrees. "Illegals within the scope of

the system lead to illegals outside the system," he says. "We were not angels in this squad — if we were we would be in heaven, or in the pulpit. We were policemen, susceptible to being brainwashed. We are all murderers — a lot of common-law criminals, a mafia with a godfather at the top. The monster Almond turned out to be is the monster we made out of him."

There is something chilling in Nofemela's remorse. It too is pervaded by the dichotomy of what was within the system, and what was outside it. He operates by what is on the record, or more specifically his record. He is remorseful for the farmer's death, saying he thinks of the farmer's brother and knows the brother thinks of him. "I want him to understand the circumstances," he says.

Until he is prompted, he makes no mention of the black activists he killed, or their families out of law, out of mind. He does feel guilt, he says, for the political executions. "But I didn't know about politics. The police came to me first, no other organisation came to me."

He argues eloquently for compassion for South Africa's criminals. "You close the slate on apartheid, but you leave the victims. If you impregnate a woman through rape, you can make peace with the woman, but the child is still there. A rapist must take responsibility for the child."

The Goldstone report has heightened Nofemela's optimism about his future, and he has heard through Coetzee of ANC assurances that he will be given clemency and released shortly after the election along with other political prisoners. "I'll fight for him," Coetzee says. "He won't spend another year (in jail). He did a lot for this country — I believe he sparked FW's *jakkals draffie* into a *jakkals stappie* into a *jakkals galoppe*."

Along with South Africa's other prisoners, Nofemela has just been granted the right to vote, and has no doubt how he will cast his ballot. After a decade devoted to hunting down ANC members, he now cannot wait to vote for them.

Because of the time limit, those shortly be established in many parts of Johannesburg

SAP daily allowances increased

(257)

wm 31/3-7/4/94

Chris Louw

THE daily allowances of South African Police members are set to rise almost threefold during the election period to bring them in line with those of the National Peacekeeping Force and avert an internal revolt.

Police force members presently get R22,50 a day, while NPKF members are paid R61,50.

Serious concern about the low morale of the SAP was expressed this week by Peter Gastrow, chairman of the Transitional Executive Council's law and order subcouncil, during a meeting behind closed doors with members of the newly created Natal Police Inspectorate.

Gastrow described the discrepancy in daily allowances as unacceptable.

He said his subcouncil had proposed to the TEC that police daily allowances be increased, although they did not want the fact publicised.

This was an example of how the TEC wanted to help the police and meet their justifiable demands, he said.

The subcouncil's proposal follows

threats made this week by the conservative South African Police Union (Sapu) that police would strike if allowances paid were not brought into line with those of the NPKF "with its inferior skills and experience"

No policeman deployed in black townships has received an allowance. The daily allowances only apply to the election period. Regular policemen are also unhappy about NPKF members' salaries.

The issue is now threatening to spark resistance in the country's regular army, with soldiers and police openly complaining because NPKF members are receiving wages 30 per cent higher than theirs after recent salary adjustments

The NPKF was recently established as a neutral force to help keep the peace during the country's first democratic elections. It consists of troops drawn from the various armed formations, including the ANC's Umkhonto weSizwe and the homeland armies

Military sources pointed out this week that the trouble at the De Brug

training camp earlier this month, when NPKF soldiers went on strike, was directly related to Ciskeian troops joining the NPKF.

Ciskei joined the TEC last month, after reversing a decision to boycott all transitional structures. According to the source, Ciskei's deposed military dictator, Oupa Gqozo, had paid his troops "probably the best salaries on the continent".

Salary scales accepted by the TEC recently allow for an ordinary soldier to receive R2 389 a month — R655 more than the SADF salary scale, which allows a monthly salary of R1 734 for a private.

The difference amounts to an increase of almost 30 percent. In addition, NPKF members receive a daily allowance of R61,50 a day, as well as R35 a day once they are deployed, bringing the wage of a private to R4 295 a month. This is more than double the amount paid to policemen.

Salaries for officers in higher ranks stay unchanged, with brigadiers getting a monthly remuneration of R10 534,25.

TEC launches group to police the police

WSM 31|3-7|4|94 (251)

A National Police Inspectorate to keep a check on the policing agencies during the election was quietly launched by the TEC this week, writes **Chris Louw**

four SAP officers and four officers from homeland police forces — started moving into their new offices on the 10th floor of the Saabou Building on Tuesday

The existence of the NPI will only be announced next week, but the *Mail & Guardian* has been leaked details of the secret launch meeting this week in the Saabou Building in Pretoria.

Chairing the meeting was Peter Gastrow, who heads the TEC's law and order subcouncil

THE Transitional Executive Council has taken its first decisive step to rein in rogue elements in the South African Police during the election period with the establishment this week of a National Police Inspectorate

At a meeting in Pretoria the NPI was quietly brought into being with the specific task of keeping a check on the various policing agencies — including the SAP — during the election period.

Its first task will be to concentrate on the "flashpoints" of Natal and the Wits/Vaal area. The first of the 13 members of the NPI — five civilians,

morale and tension between different policing agencies

It will also see to it that decisions by the TEC's law and order subcouncil are implemented. All police plans regarding control of the election process will be reported to the sub-council by the NPI's nine regional inspectorates.

All steps taken by police will be measured against a national police plan, which was recently accepted by the law and order subcouncil.

With less than four weeks to go before the elections, short cuts were taken in appointing a director for the NPI. It was decided at Tuesday's meeting that Fanie Bosch, project leader of co-operative education and programme development at the Technikon RSA in Florida, Transvaal, will be the executive director

Bosch, who attended the meeting as an observer, was instructed by the law and order subcouncil to convene the first meeting of the NPI before the existence of the new body was made public. Because of the time limit, those

attending the meeting were told to squeeze the TEC for as good a financial package as possible

Gastrow is believed to have promised that the subcouncil would support his demands, because at this late stage it hoped not to readvertise for the position

Members of the NPI were told that although they should not impose themselves, they should be part of decision-making meetings of the various police forces all over the country

Decision-making meetings outside the security forces — such as city council meetings — should also be attended

The NPI will be expected to evaluate unrest regulations and report to the subcouncil on what steps to take. Members of the NPI were warned to be specifically on the lookout for tensions between homeland police and the SAP and to report any problems to the subcouncil

Joint operational centres (JOCs) will shortly be established in many parts of

the country for the various policing agencies, and the NPI members will have an important role in seeing that everything is in place for the elections

Gastrow warned during the meeting that the politicians and experts had done very little forward thinking on the key issue of the integration of South Africa's various police forces, and that serious problems could be expected.

A police general at the meeting also warned that there were morale problems within the police, and that there was a need to motivate the police to play a constructive role before the election and under a new government

During the meeting Bosch made it clear that he was not prepared only to criticise the police, as the Inspectorate was designed to help the police as much as the TEC

Gastrow said his subcouncil also wanted to help the police to do their job properly, in part by identifying weaknesses in the police force

Report by Chris Louw, 139 Smit St, Johannesburg

AIDS progression 'showing no let-up'

CAPE TOWN — The total number of AIDS-related insurance claimants increased 78% over the past year to 603. This indicated there was no let-up in the progression of AIDS through SA's insured population.

This emerged from an analysis by reinsurer Mercantile & General of AIDS or AIDS-related claims reported by the insurance industry as at January 10 1994. Collation of the statistics started in 1987.

Almost half the claimants fell into the 31 to 40 age group and more than 10% were over 50. The average age of claimants was 38 (37 in 1992). Married claimants accounted for 40% of the total, up from 34% a year ago.

The total Life Office payout on AIDS-related claims now exceeded R30m. Since January 1993 the number of notified AIDS-related claims increased by 375 to 923, representing a 68% increase.

In this time notifications were received dating back to 1991 and the number of claims for 1992 was more than double that reported for the previous year.

This reinforced the view that notification of AIDS claims reached Mercantile & General only six to nine months after being submitted to claims departments. As a result the actual number of AIDS claims in 1993 was expected to exceed 400.

Mercantile & General said a disproportionate increase in married claimants was noticed, while the number of female claimants rose to

EDWARD WEST

11.4% of the total compared with 10.6% by January 1993.

In 1993, 242 new individual life claims were notified. This represented a 74% increase and brought the sum assured related to individual life claims to R21.6m. This was an increase of 56%.

Group life claims increased by 93 or 74%, bringing the sum assured increase to R3.7m. The number of disability claims remained relatively low. Individual disability claims increased to 45 from 30 over the past year, while group disability claims showed a small increase of nine.

The average duration of a policy from inception to an AIDS-related claim stage was still low at 5.13 years. More than 60% of all claims occurred within five years of inception.

Mercantile & General said it was surprising that so many early claims were being notified, taking into account the strict underwriting with respect to AIDS, which had been in place for a number of years in the form of questions on HIV, HIV testing and AIDS exclusions.

The nature of the disease was such that it was unlikely an individual would be unaware of the condition during the two years prior to death and a large proportion of AIDS claims identified within two years of inception were probably due to anti-selection in some form.

'Political' mass killer jailed for 20 years

MARITZBURG — An Inkatha Freedom Party supporter found guilty of killing eight people at KwaNdeni near Cato Ridge last year was sentenced in the Maritzburg Supreme Court yesterday to 20 years' jail.

Baba Langalihle Khomo, 26, with a group of others, attacked the Ndlovu homestead during a party on March 7. The Ndlovus were ANC supporters. Judge Alexander said the killing

was a horrifying example of the bloodlust overtaking Natal, where the answer to political differences seemed to be nothing less than murder. In the absence of any other explanation, one could only assume the attack, led by Khomo, was politically motivated. The judge said he would recommend that Khomo not be paroled until he had served two-thirds of his sentence. — Sapa.

TEC expected to press defiant homeland

PRETORIA — Bophuthatswana's rejection of free political activity within its borders and its continued defiance of the TEC will be high on the agenda of the TEC's full council meeting today.

Bophuthatswana authorities prevented the ANC from holding election rallies in the territory at the weekend, challenging a TEC objective of ensuring free political activity before the election. ANC president Nelson Mandela said at a rally in Rustenburg that the TEC would "deaf" with the problem.

However, the TEC's options are limited. A report from its subcouncil on law and order at the weekend said

ADRIAN HADLAND

"The TEC Act does create the possibility of the TEC having jurisdiction in Bophuthatswana provided that the latter becomes a participant of the TEC. As this has not happened, the TEC has no jurisdiction over Bophuthatswana."

The TEC does have other avenues to force Bophuthatswana into a more politically tolerant attitude.

Other issues likely to be discussed by the TEC today include the operation of hit squads in KwaZulu, the budget of the national peacekeeping force, violence on the East Rand and an application from Ciskei to join the

Constable lied to inquest about police car light

SUSAN RUSSELL

A POLICEMAN, testifying at the inquest into the death of one of ANC leader Walter Sisulu's bodyguards, admitted in the Rand Supreme Court yesterday that he had lied during his evidence on Friday.

Const Stephanus van Rensburg told the court he had lied about the presence of a blue light on the police car in which he and a colleague were travelling when they were involved in the chase and shootout with Sisulu's bodyguards last July.

Bodyguard Ismael Moloane died after the vehicle in which he was a passenger crashed during the chase and shootout.

Other bodyguards involved in the incident have said they saw no blue light or registration plates on the unmarked vehicle which followed Sisulu's motorcade as it travelled along the Soweto highway.

During their evidence last week Van Rensburg and Sgt Allan Kruger told the inquest there was a blue light on their vehicle during the incident.

Kruger said he had asked another policeman who had arrived on the scene afterwards to make a false statement that he had seen a blue light on their vehicle. He had asked a Sgt Mills to do this, after realising the blue light was not working.

However, Van Rensburg testified yesterday that there had been no blue light in the car at all, before or during the shootout. He said he had decided to tell the court the truth after giving the matter thought over the weekend.

Cross-examined by counsel for the Moloane family, Van Rensburg agreed he and Kruger could have let the people in Sisulu's three-vehicle motorcade know they were policemen.

But, he said, they had not wanted to pull the vehicles over unnecessarily while checking their registration numbers with radio control to see if they were listed as stolen.

Police and Prison

6/2/94
By ERIC NAKI

THE Police and Prison Civil Rights Union has won its long struggle for recognition by the SA Police (251)

This follows the registration of the union under Section 11 of the Public Service Labour Relations Act of 1993. The registration certificate issued to the union by the Chamber of Public Service Bargaining Council came into effect on January 20.

The success of Popcru's application for registration and recognition in terms of the South African Police Labour Regulations of 1993 was confirmed by the Commissioner of Police, General Johan Van der Merwe, in a letter to the union.

SAP public relations officer Gielie du Toit on Thursday confirmed that Popcru was now recognised by the SAP.

The registration and recognition of the union will enable it to organise and represent its members in the police and prison staff countrywide.

Popcru has become the second union to be recognised in the force after the South African Police Union.

Popcru's Border regional spokesman Rally Botyeni hailed the decision as "a victory for the union's struggle".

"This development means our prospective members can now join Popcru without fear of dismissal," he said.

He said the union would still fight for the reinstatement of its 63 members dismissed in 1990 during a sit-in at police stations demanding the recognition of the union and equal rights in the police force.

////////////////////////////////////

Ten policemen Sowetan 7/2/94 killed this year

THREE policemen were killed in separate incidents at the weekend, bringing to 10 the number of policemen killed this year

Police spokesman Captain Evan Johnson said Constable HN Marishane (37) was shot and killed in Attēridgeville, Pretoria, on Saturday night

He was robbed of his service pistol, Johnson said

Two other off-duty policemen were killed, one in KwaThema in Springs and the other at Ottosdal in the Western Transvaal

Police said one of the off-duty policemen, Constable IB Fanti, was hacked to death by three unidentified assailants at Ottosdal on Saturday

Fanti was admitted to hospital with hack wounds to his head and neck. He died later in hospital. The motive for the attack was not known

Police spokesman Major Eugene

Opperman said the off-duty policeman who was shot dead in KwaThema would not be identified until his next of kin had been informed (25)

He said the policeman lived in Daveyton on the East Rand

"The motive for the killing would appear to be robbery," Opperman said

He said the policeman was also robbed of his firearm "just as the firearms of many policemen who were killed during 1993 were also stolen by their killers"

South African Police liaison officer in Pretoria Major Burger van Rooyen said about seven policemen had been killed since the beginning of the year

About 260 policemen and women were killed last year, Van Rooyen said — *Sowetan Reporter and Sapa*

her M. Colin Buthe during an argument
Police went to the home of one of the attackers and arrested four suspects

citizens killed in the hills behind the capital
Briefs Sowetan Correspondents and Sapa

Ten policemen killed this year

Sowetan 7/21/94

THREE policemen were killed in separate incidents at the weekend bringing to 10 the number of policemen killed this year

Police spokesman Captain Evan Johnson said Constable HN Marshane (37) was shot and killed in Ateridgeville, Pretoria, on Saturday night

He was robbed of his service pistol, Johnson said

Two other off-duty policemen were killed, one in KwaThema in Springs and the other at Ottosdal in the Western Transvaal

Police said one of the off-duty policemen, Constable IB Fanti was hacked to death by three unidentified assailants at Ottosdal on Saturday

Fanti was admitted to hospital with back wounds to his head and neck. He died later in hospital. The motive for the attack was not known

Police spokesman Major Eugene

Opperman said the off-duty policeman who was shot dead in KwaThema would not be identified until his next of kin had been informed (251)

He said the policeman lived in Daveyton on the East Rand

"The motive for the killing would appear to be robbery," Opperman said

He said the policeman was also robbed of his firearm "just as the firearms of many policemen who were killed during 1993 were also stolen by their killers"

South African Police liaison officer in Pretoria Major Burger van Rooyen said about seven policemen had been killed since the beginning of the year

About 260 policemen and women were killed last year, Van Rooyen said — *Sowetan Reporter and Sapa*

Mandela defies Bop roadblock

Sowetan 7/21/94

TWO ROADBLOCKS MANNED by members of the Bophuthatswana police and defence force stopped the ANC election road show

headed by the organisation's president, Mr Nelson Mandela

The second roadblock at a turn-off to ThabaNchu led to a border crisis with members of Mandela's party trying to contact Bophuthatswana President Lucas Mangope to find out about passage for the ANC leader to lay a wreath at the grave of the late ANC pioneer, Dr James Moroka

When the party arrived at the turn-off, ANC NEC member and Free State presidential candidate Patrick "Terror" Lekota, left his car to speak to the Bophuthatswana Defence Force members manning the blockade

"I spoke to them and they said we should not enter but we went in any-

■ BORDER CRISIS ANC president

lays wreath at Dr Moroka's grave:

way," Lekota said

At the wreath-laying ceremony at the grave of Dr Moroka, a member of the family said they could expect trouble because of the visit "but we are happy anyway"

The roadblocks at all turn-offs to ThabaNchu had been dismantled by the time the convoy left the Moroka farm and re-erected closer to the town

The ANC party was stopped once more but allowed to continue

Earlier, at the first roadblock between Bloemfontein and Tweespruit, Mandela ordered the convoy of ANC and Press vehicles to stop despite their having been waved through. He wanted to try

and find out why the roadblock had been set up. At the first roadblock a tape cassette belonging to SABC radio journalist Marron Edmunds was confiscated

Mandela was informed that the officer in charge of the first roadblock was not available and the person in control could not answer any questions

"There is no point in getting a junior officer into trouble," Mandela said

The car carrying AFP reporter Brian Pearson was stopped at a roadblock in Tweespruit. The car's boot was inspected and he was told no journalists would be allowed beyond the roadblock

— *Sapa*

● See page 6

Star 8/2/94
**392 policemen lost
their lives in 1993**

Cape Town — A total of 132 policemen committed suicide and 260 were murdered during the course of last year (25)

Most of the suicide victims were in the 21 to 30 age group, said a police psychologist

Police had instituted a programme at college level where new recruits were lectured on ways to deal with work-related stress, he added. — Sapa

'Alarming' rate of police suicides

Staff Reporter

A TOTAL of 132 policemen committed suicide last year and a police psychologist attributed the "alarming" statistic to stress at work

The Pretoria-based police psychologist said that if one

added the number of policemen murdered last year to the number who committed suicide, this would account for the deaths of nearly 400 policemen

Most of the suicide victims were in the 21 to 30 age group, the police psychologist said

"The suicide rate is tremendously high and we find this alarming. We are trying to get to the root cause of this problem," he said

The psychologist said no "in-depth research" had been conducted or patterns estab-

lished in police suicides, but this was changing

He said police had instituted a programme at college level where new recruits were lectured on ways to deal with stressful situations at work

There was also a 16-hour

toll-free help line for potential suicide victims to contact for counselling

"If a policeman telephones the help line and gives his particulars such as his address, then someone will go out to help him," the psychologist added

9/8/74

251

Shootout: Police were responsible

CT8/2/94

Own Correspondent

(251)

JOHANNESBURG — Two policemen who fired at a vehicle escorting ANC deputy president Mr Walter Sisulu during a car chase and shootout last year were responsible for the death of a bodyguard in the incident, a Rand Supreme Court judge found yesterday.

ANC spokesman Mr Ronnie Mamoepa said the ANC would bring murder charges against the policemen held responsible for Mr Ismael Maloane's death.

Mr Moloane died from injuries received after the ANC vehicle in which he was travelling overturned during the car chase on the Soweto highway at about 1am on July 18 last year.

Concluding the inquest into Mr Moloane's death, Mr Justice M Stegmann found that it was caused by acts and omissions by Sergeant Allan Kruger and Constable Stephanus van Rensburg which amounted to culpable homicide.

He also said they had conspired to mislead the court into accepting that their vehicle had a blue light on it during the incident, when in fact it had not.

The judge said the court was conscious of the problems policemen had in making split-second decisions under difficult circumstances.

However, the policemen were not justified in assuming they were dealing with criminals. Not only car thieves, but also honest members of the public drove expensive cars along the Soweto highway at night, Judge Stegmann said.

'Police responsible for death of Sisulu guard'

JOHANNESBURG — Two policemen involved in a car chase and shootout in Soweto last year were responsible for the death of a bodyguard of African National Congress deputy president Walter Sisulu, it was found at an inquest here **ARCT 8/2/94**

Mr Justice Michael Stegmann said yesterday the actions of Sergeant Allen Kruger and Constable Stephanus van Rensburg, members of the Flying Squad, caused Ismael Maloane's death and amounted to a prima facie offence involving culpable homicide

Mr Maloane died on July 18 when the car in which he was travelling went out of control after a shootout with the police. The car was one of three returning to Soweto from ANC president Nelson Mandela's birthday celebration at a Johannesburg hotel.

Judge Stegmann said the policemen gave chase when they spotted Mr Sisulu's convoy travelling at high speed on the Soweto highway.

The bodyguards in the three cars

noticed the police car, an Opel Kadett, which was unmarked save for a registration number ending in B. This indicated it was a police car, but was not noticeable enough, said Mr Justice Stegmann. **(251)**

Evidence by the ANC bodyguards that the Opel had no number plates was incorrect, he added.

Judge Stegmann said the bodyguards, fearing for Mr Sisulu's safety, fired warning shots. Sergeant Kruger fired at the Toyota Corolla in which Mr Maloane was travelling and its driver, Jerry Radebe, swerved to avoid being hit, overturning the car.

Mr Maloane died from injuries sustained in the accident.

Judge Stegmann said the policemen's evidence that they had borrowed a blue light from a colleague was entirely false and intended to deceive the court.

This made them unreliable witnesses and he had to give more credence to the evidence of the bodyguards, he said — Sapa

SAP fight to stay sane

POLICE in South Africa's violent townships are fighting for their sanity, a grim two-part report in The Observer Sunday claims

It says psychiatrists are comparing their experiences to those of American soldiers in Vietnam

The report, by Phillip van Niekerk, highlights the case of Lieutenant-Colonel Hein Kilian, who quit the force after 23 years "before he did something crazy"

Kilian admits to the newspaper that he realised with a shock that he had become a machine, and checked into a clinic for sleep therapy

"When you pick up a dead person and it doesn't sink into your brain, this is a person who had a job and a wife and kids, when it's like picking up a sack of potatoes, that's the danger point"

The danger of South African police suffering from post-traumatic stress disorders is largely undocumented because it is not readily admitted by serving officers, Van Niekerk reports

When a policeman visits a psychiatrist, it goes into his employment file, like a black mark that signals "can't take pressure" It can cost promotion

"Before they even reach the police colleges, South African men are taught to hide their feelings," University of South Africa criminologist Irma Labuschagne says "They don't know how, in a legitimate way, to get rid of terrible, unbearable anxiety The minute you admit you can't cope, people laugh at you There is a horrible stigma attached to seeking help"

Louise Nieuwmeijer, who teaches negotiation skills at police colleges, started seeing the first serious side-

Police in South Africa's townships find themselves in much the same situation as American servicemen in Vietnam — cannon fodder for an unpopular cause, a London newspaper claims. This is an excerpt from the first article in a two-part report appearing in The Observer Sunday.

effects of the violence two years ago "Slowly but surely, we started picking up people under severe strain You have to know the signs The worst thing is when they start shooting into crowds, or something like that By then it's too late"

Last year more than 260 policemen were killed on duty and 132 committed suicide, according to police sources Of those who were killed on duty, the majority died in the townships, where some people view them as legitimate targets

Labuschagne is highly critical of police coping methods She tells the Observer that psychologists who counsel riot squad members are mostly recent university graduates and are not equal to the task

Labuschagne has interviewed dozens of serving and former policemen who became criminals and believes there is cause to be "really alarmed"

The number of violent incidents involving police is spiralling Peace Action, a group which monitors human rights violations by the police, every month cites incidents of murder, rape and other violent crimes According to Law and Order Minister Hernus Kriel, during 1992 the public laid more than 6 800 complaints of violent assault, resulting in 1 041 prosecutions and 306 convic-

ARG 9/2/94

(257)

tions against police — the tip of the iceberg because many in the townships don't even bother to lay charges

A striking similarity between the Vietnamese veterans and the veterans of the townships is that they have been fodder for an unpopular cause, says the report

Sent in as defenders of the status quo, to combat Communists and black demonstrators, Kilian's former unit was withdrawn from the East Rand recently in disgrace

After President F W de Klerk's reform speech four years ago, riot police suddenly found themselves having to negotiate with their former enemies — to help those they had been trained to fight

"It was a helluva thing to work through," says Kilian "You had to change your mind, the whole image of yourself as a policeman It was like shaking the hand of the man you caught in bed with your wife"

Nieuwmeijer believes the ones who are going to deal best with the future are those at the police colleges now "There is no longer a separation between white and black cops — they all train together now They learn to live with each other"

But the phantom of the damaged will remain for a long time

Labuschagne claims there are many policemen with "emotional problems who are escalating terribly and turning them into people in real trouble"

"What is so chilling is that while Kilian had the courage to break ranks, there are so many more in his situation walking around," the report concludes

Kilian himself says "We sit in the same situation, like the guys who came from Vietnam Nobody really cares"

Policing offer

by Popcru

B. Bay
JOHANNES NGCOBO

THE Police and Prison Civil Rights Union (Popcru) is to draw up a policy document at its weekend congress in Soweto outlining community policing for a new government 9/2/94

Popcru assistant general secretary Zwi Mdletshe told a news briefing yesterday the union's congress would also discuss whether or not Popcru should affiliate to Cosatu (25)

He said the community policing policy document, to be presented to the conference, would be given priority. If it was adopted, it would be presented later to the new government.

Mdletshe said: "I am saying the future government should leave the community policing project in our hands and we will supervise its establishment."

He said many of Popcru's members were in Europe undergoing training to enable them to take up administration jobs in township police stations under a new administration.

The union was recruiting white members, he said.

Police raid ANC ⁽²⁵¹⁾ office in Woodstock

ARG 10/2/94

Staff Reporters

THE regional headquarters of the African National Congress was raided by the police internal stability unit this afternoon

The ANC said police told them they had a affidavit saying the ANC were harbouring "a police killer" armed with hand grenades in their offices in Victoria Road, Woodstock

A shocked regional executive member Ebrahim Rassool said "a whole group" of ISU members came "storming" through the doors, "shouting and assaulting our members"

"They hit Garth Strachan, an ANC electoral officer, over the head with a rifle butt

"There was a whole detachment The streets outside are wild"

The police searched the premises but found no suspect, Mr Rassool said.

After the search the five ISU officers had a brief meeting with executive members

"They injured at least one Press person (an unknown woman) as well as two of our

LATEST

workers We will be laying charges today

"This is nothing short of an election stunt"

Police were unavailable for comment

A counter assistant in a shop opposite the offices said a fleet of police vehicles screeched to a halt in the middle of the road, blocking all lanes

Police in uniform and camouflage ran into the building as a large crowd gathered outside

Speaking from the ANC's Salt River-based election office, spokeswoman Susan de Villiers said details were sketchy and communication channels to regional headquarters blocked

"We had just returned from a Press conference at headquarters, giving details of Nelson Mandela's visit to the Cape, when someone rushed in to say the police had raided"



Picture OBED ZILWA, The Argus

AT BAY: Angry African National Congress supporters, standing behind unrest monitors, point accusing fingers at a policeman and his dog outside the party's Woodstock offices

Swart to lead ARG 11/2/94 (251) police probe into ANC raid

**DENNIS CRUYWAGEN and Sapa
Staff Reporters**

DEPUTY police commissioner Johan Swart is to lead a police investigation into yesterday's police raid on the Woodstock headquarters of the African National Congress

And in Cape Town an ANC delegation, led by Western Cape chairman Allan Boesak, met senior police officers to discuss the raid

Lieutenant-General Swart will investigate whether "any unlawful action was taken by any of the parties involved in the incident"

His report will be given to the Attorney-General of the Cape for his decision as soon as possible

Announcing the decision to send General Swart to Cape Town today, Law and Order Minister Henus Kriel said he had contacted United Nations observer mission head Angela King to make her staff available "on a 24-hour basis" to accompany police on law enforcement duties

This would include entering the premises or offices of political parties and organisations

Mr Kriel said he did not know of the raid in advance, but was informed subsequently

He had acted because of the "serious nature of the ANC's accusations against me and the police"

Meanwhile an ANC delegation led by Western Cape chairman Allan Boesak today met the deputy regional commissioner, Major General Deon du Toit, and other senior regional officers "to discuss what occurred in the raid yesterday"

A police spokesman said a statement may be made later, and ANC regional election administrator Garth Strachan said the ANC would also issue a statement

"It is clearly an orchestrated attempt by Mr Kriel to create a criminal aura around the ANC," said Dr Boesak

Entering the row, the Democratic Party said the police action had been "disturbing, whichever way one looks at it"

The DP said if the ANC regional office was harbouring a person who had attacked a policeman, as alleged by police, "it casts serious doubt on their commitment to uphold personal safety and security while in government"

Members of the internal stability unit raided the regional headquarters about 1pm yesterday to search for a suspect who had allegedly shot and injured three policemen in Khayelitsha earlier

Policeman not guilty of mutiny

The Argus Bureau

ARG 11/2/94

PORT ELIZABETH — Police warrant officer George Sumayela was today found not guilty of mutiny during last year's Police and Prisons Civil Rights Union (Popcru) strike

A Port Elizabeth magistrate said the evidence before the court was not enough for a conviction of mutiny, nor of being guilty of improper conduct

"There is no evidence to support the charge," magistrate Ronelle Erasmus said

However, Warrant Officer Sumayela was found guilty of another charge of failing to adhere to a lawful instruction

District Commissioner Colonel Jan Dowd had instructed all striking policemen to return to work immediately or to face drastic measures

Miss Erasmus said Warrant Officer Sumayela had responded that he would rather face dismissal than return to his duties

Referring to the mutiny charge, Miss Erasmus described Motherwell police station commander Captain Nico Wolmarans as an unreliable and weak witness who had been "not only vague" but evasive and contradictory in his evidence on which the State had relied.

Ronnie Pillay, for the defence, said in his pre-sentence argument the fact that Popcru had yesterday been officially recognised by the police nullified any possibility of Warrant Officer Sumayela repeating his actions of October last year

He said there would now be channels and procedures and Popcru members would no longer have to resort to such measures.

Mr Pillay called for a wholly suspended sentence or a postponed sentence

Sentence was expected later today

251

Union official still on SAP payroll

Paul Stoiber

THREE months after the launch of the South African Police Union (Sapu), the SAP is still paying a salary to at least one of Sapu's full-time officials.

The national secretary of Sapu, Major Pieter Brandt, is still listed on the payroll of the SAP's community relations structures, according to documents, dated last week, in the possession of the *Mail & Guardian* Police sources put a major's pay at around R60 000 a year.

Sapu has been dogged by allegations that it was set up by the police to counter the more militant Police and Prisons Civil Rights Union, formerly led by rebel policeman Gregory Rockman.

This week, Brandt insisted there was nothing underhand about him continuing to receive a monthly cheque from the police.

"I have taken all my leave and it runs out soon. Then I will buy myself out of the police

I had to leave the service because it is not fair on the union members or my employers. If I had to stay with the police," he said. But police source said police regulations did not allow policemen to hold two jobs and Brandt's move to the union was well known to the general staff.

Brandt said Sapu received its funding from businesses "interested in having an apolitical police union". He dismissed charges that the union was a front for the police. "Why would the police management start something which gives it such a lot of trouble?" he asked.

However, a letter from the general staff to Minister of Law and Order Hennis Kriel indicates Sapu may not be as troublesome as Brandt would like to believe. Sapu claims the removal of the police rank of the spokesman for the minister of law and order, former cap-

lain Craig Kotze, as one of its successes

Sapu made the call for Kotze's dismissal from the police in January 1994, on the grounds that he was dragging the SAP into party politics by making political statements

But a letter from head of police efficiency services, General George Fivaz, referring to discussions in October 1993, indicates the SAP had already decided to move Kotze out of the police — for exactly the same reasons as those given by Sapu

"Kotze must often give comment which has a political sound (but) Kotze delivers an outstanding service. It has become necessary to demilitarise Kotze and to put him on the SAP's service as a civilian and not as a police officer," says the letter, which is in the *Mail & Guardian's* possession

Brandt has denied that Sapu knew anything about the plans to move Kotze when they made their call

WOM 11-17/2/94

257

SAP, ANC alarmed at raid effect

CT 12/2/94 (25)

By ANTHONY JOHNSON
Political Correspondent

THE police and the ANC have expressed concern that this week's internal stability division raid on the ANC's Woodstock offices could harm relations between them

Police said they had been seeking a terrorist who had wounded three policemen in Khayelitsha on Thursday

As the furore over the raid grew, Western Cape SAP spokesman Colonel Raymond Dowd said the police hoped the incident would not "ruin" its relations with the ANC

The ANC called for Minister of Law and Order Mr Hernus Kriel's resignation. It said it would sue Mr Kriel and the policemen involved for injuries to ANC officials and office staff

ANC president Mr Nelson Mandela said the government still lacked the vision of how to act without resorting to force

Former ANC chairman Mr Walter Sisulu said "We are trying to find a way of police being accepted by the community — then they do this"

After ANC members led by Dr Allan Boesak met a delegation of senior police officers led by Major-General Deon du Toit, Col Dowd appealed to parties not to prejudge the issue

Mr Kriel said the Deputy Commissioner of Police, Lieutenant-Colonel Johan Swart, would travel to Cape Town to lead an intensive probe

Mr Kriel denied the raid was politi-

Squatters consider mass action against police

Crime Reporter

RESIDENTS of KTC squatter camp Nyanga East may take mass action against the police after a raid on two homes there yesterday. Police searched the home of Mr Enoch Hewu, an ANC member, for drugs and firearms before allegedly forcing their way into a home next door. Residents believed the raid, in which the police found nothing, was tied to Thursday's raid on the ANC's headquarters in Woodstock

A police spokesman said "police are searching various homes" for a gunman linked to an attack on police in Khayelitsha early on Thursday

cally motivated. He had proposed that in future, United Nations observers accompany police on similar raids

● Police said yesterday there was "no evidence at this stage" linking the gunman who shot three policemen with the St James Church or Heidelberg tavern massacres

Soon after the incident but before the raid, police showed the media a bullet-proof jacket that saved the life of one of the policemen

Col Dowd said at the time that the way the gunman had escaped capture indicated he was "a highly-trained terrorist who could be linked to high-profile crimes committed in the Western Cape". Asked if these could include the St James and Heidelberg attacks, he said the gunman had used the same kind of weapons used in the massacres. This did not necessarily indicate a link.

Police raid political, says ANC

ARG 12/294 (251)

STEFAANS BRUMMER
Weekend Argus Reporter

THE African National Congress says it has proof that Thursday's police raid on the organisation's Woodstock headquarters was politically motivated and has repeated calls for the resignation of Law and Order Minister Hernus Kriel

ANC regional and national leaders called a media conference in Cape Town yesterday after Mr Kriel had rejected charges that he knew in advance of the raid

Mr Kriel's spokesman, Craig Kotze, said the raid had been part of a "normal" law enforcement operation

But, ANC leaders rejected the police explanation that the Internal Stability Division (ISD) had acted on a tip-off that an armed man responsible

for an attack on police in Khayelitsha was hiding in the ANC building

Police acknowledged that no suspect was found in the raid, during which doors were kicked down and several people injured

ANC Western Cape chairman and premier-designate Allan Boesak said he was "more convinced than ever" that the raid was "part of a carefully planned political campaign against the ANC" in the run-up to the elections

He said police clearly were more concerned with publicity than finding a suspect. Members of the media had been tipped off and were present during the raid, and not all offices were searched

"The point they were trying to make was that the ANC was a criminal organisation

"This position is underlined by (police liaison chief Leonard) Dowd's statement in which

he linked the person they were looking for with the St James and Heidelberg massacres"

Dr Boesak said if Mr Kriel had no advance knowledge of a "brutal" raid on the offices of a political opponent during an election campaign, "it speaks of incredible incompetence, meaning that he really cannot continue to hold this office. He should resign"

ANC National Executive member Kader Asmal said Mr Kriel and individual policemen would be sued "to assert the right of individuals not to be injured in police operations"

Dr Boesak asked for the suspension of the ISD unit responsible and rejected Mr Kriel's proposals of an "internal" inquiry by police deputy commissioner Lieutenant-General Johan Swart, saying the Independent Electoral Commission should appoint commissioners to investigate

(News by Stefaans Brummer, 122 St George's Mall, Cape Town)

11 policemen a month committed suicide last year

Weekend Argus Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — An average of 11 policemen committed suicide every month last year — with black officers making up more than half that number

Last year, 134 members of the police took their lives, compared to 64 suicides in 1991. Last month, an additional nine deaths were added to the list.

(25) ARG 12/1/94
Since the start of the Police Crisis Line in April 1992, the number of calls has increased dramatically. Last year, 643 calls — including those from family members — were received.

Police psychologist Braam Beetge attributes the unacceptably high rate of suicides to escalating violence in

the country and the typical "cowboys don't cry" syndrome.

"We teach them that it is normal to cry and OK to go to a psychologist and discuss their emotions."

Captain Beetge who works at the South African Police Institute of Behavioral Science in Pretoria, said the policemen who committed suicide were aged between 19 and 30. More than half of them shot themselves with police-issue firearms in their homes.

Captain Beetge said the lot of the black policeman was even more difficult. "They deal with a double-edged sword. Their own people reject them and they are also rejected within the ranks of the police."

Police suicides take their toll

Star 12/2/94

AN average of 11 policemen commit suicide every month — with black officers making up more than half that number. Last year, 134 members of the SAP took their lives, compared to 64 suicides in 1991. Last month, an additional nine deaths were added to the list. Since the start of the

JANINE LAZARUS

Police Crisis Line in April 1992, the number of calls has increased dramatically. Last year, 643 calls — including those from family members — were received. Police psychologist Captain Braam Beetge attributes the unaccept-

ably high rate of suicides to escalating violence in the country and the typical "cowboys don't cry" syndrome.

"We teach them that it is normal to cry and OK to go to a psychologist and discuss their emotions"

(251)

Beetge, who works at the SAP's Institute of Behavioral Science in Pretoria, said the policemen who committed suicide were aged between 19 and 30.

"There is certainly a correlation between members of the SAP fighting township violence and Vietnam veterans. Both parties suffer from post-traumatic stress disorders which lead to depression, nightmares, the inability to concentrate and feelings of fear."

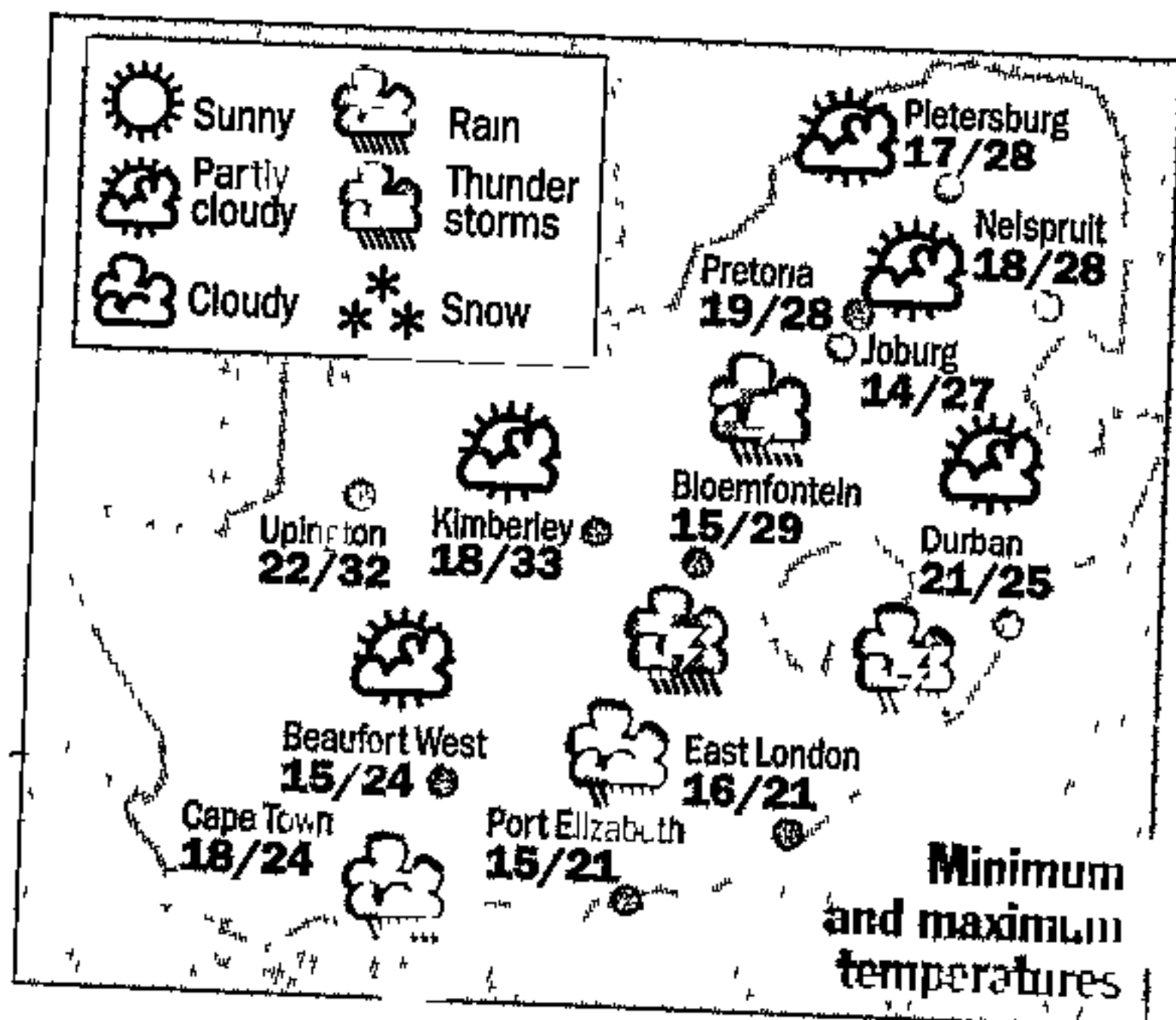
Beetge said the lot of the black policeman was even more difficult

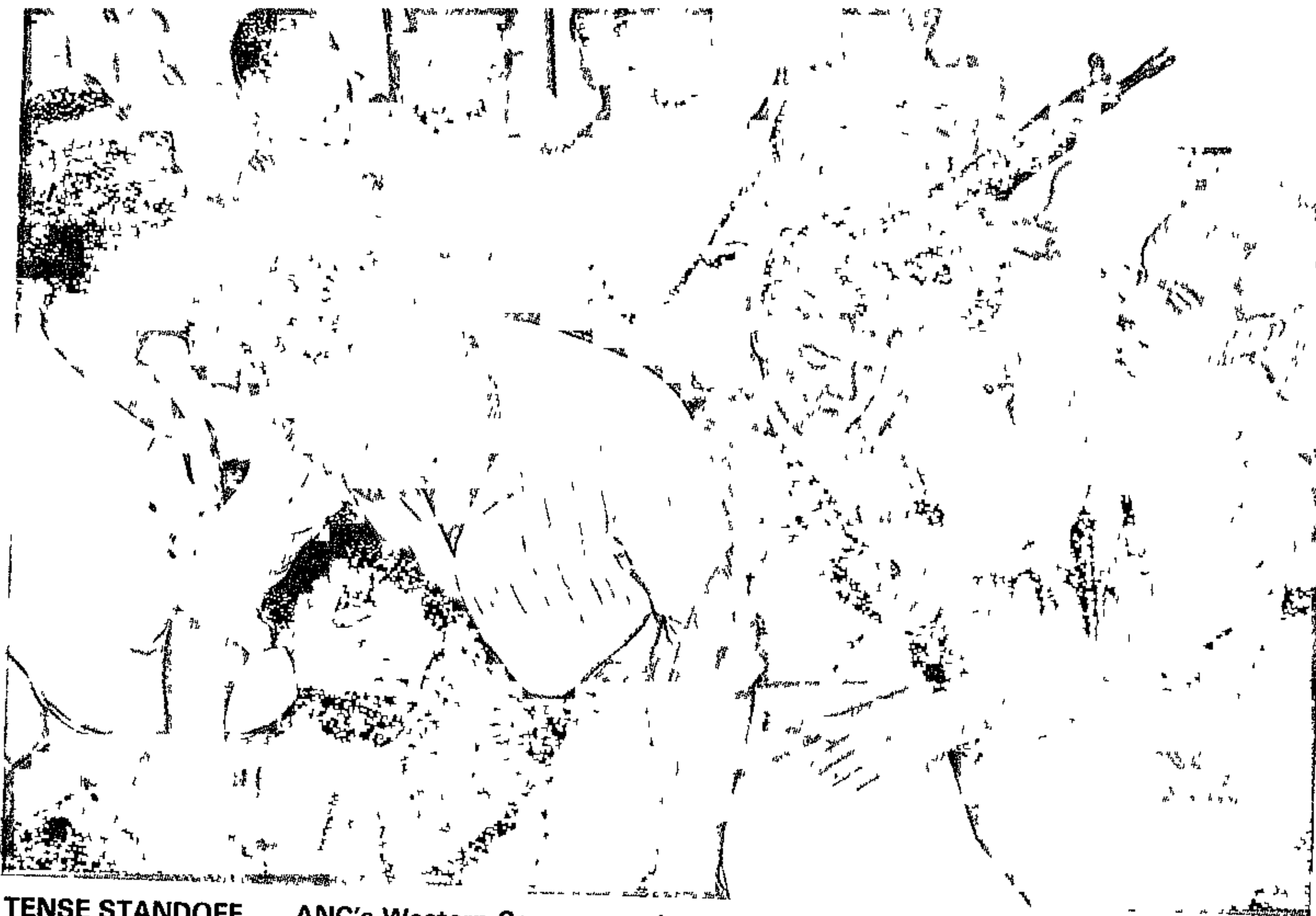
"They deal with a double-edged sword. Their own people reject them and they are also rejected within the ranks of the SAP. It doesn't matter what they do, it seems they are wrong."

But criminologist Dr Irma Labuschagne believes the reason behind spiralling suicide statistics is because there is not enough support for the policemen.

Labuschagne, who has interviewed dozens of former and serving policemen who have become criminals, said police officials were not "a separate kind of species — they are ordinary people like us, doing a very difficult job."

"Have you ever seen a dead body — especially one that has been brutally murdered and mutilated? Your first reaction would be to run a million miles, so why should a policeman be so different?"





TENSE STANDOFF ANC's Western Cape general secretary Lerumo Kalako negotiates with a senior police officer during Thursday's raid
Picture **BENNY GOOL**

Angry Boesak asks TEC to probe raid on ANC's office

S Times [Cimetro]

By **NAZEEM HOWA**

THE African National Congress has asked the Transitional Executive Council (TEC) to investigate Thursday's raid on the organisation's Woodstock offices by heavily armed members of the Internal Stability Division. A memorandum prepared by ANC officials has already been submitted to the TEC's sub-

council on law and order, the ANC's regional chairman, Dr Allan Boesak, said yesterday.

After the raid police claimed they were acting on information that an armed "terrorist" was hiding in the ANC offices

— although no arrests were made after police had thoroughly searched the premises.

Several policemen and ANC office-bearers and staff members were injured during confrontations on Thursday.

Dr Boesak confirmed that his organisation had been in touch with the TEC to complain about the manner in which the police had acted.

"We've little faith in the internal investigation planned by the police so we are determined to raise the issue with the TEC," he said.

Raid

The ANC had demanded that the TEC sub-council summon Law and Order Minister Hernus Kriel to explain the reasons behind the raid.

"It's just not good enough for Minister Kriel to say he did not know about the raid beforehand," Dr Boesak said.

The organisation also plans to lay a complaint tomorrow with the Independent Electoral Commission (IEC).

"Thursday's raid was a calculated attempt to disrupt the ANC's election

activities and a blatant move to criminalise the organisation (251)

"The basis of the ANC's complaint to the IEC is that the security forces are being used in a partisan manner to threaten the fairness of the election," Dr Boesak said.

Report by N Howa 122 St Georges Street, Cape Town

'Unrest' threat by police union

CT 17/2/94 Own Correspondent (251)

PORT ELIZABETH — The SA Police administration has been threatened with "unprecedented labour unrest" among police employees who are dissatisfied with the government's merit-bonus scheme for selected civil servants

The newly-formed SA Police Union said that "all brigadiers and generals, who recently received increases of between 18% and 25%, should be excluded from these new awards"

Police "cannot be compared with other state departments", the statement says, adding that no other department suffered so many murders or worked 12-hour days without overtime pay

SAP headquarters spokesman Major Burger van Rooyen said in response that the SAP was aware of dissatisfaction with the system, but the system applied to the entire government service

SAP management was discussing the issue with the Commission for Administration, he said

ANC trader hits out at official web of deceit

By ELIAS MALULEKE

A CLIQUE of policemen with business interests are trying to ruin a white ANC-member and trader in Donkerhoek outside Pretoria.

So says Leon Barnard, who infuriated whites by marrying a coloured and forming an ANC branch in the town.

He says cops with rightwing connections are behind the "campaign".

He said "Some of them are running businesses or have close family friends with business interests similar to mine."

His claims were hotly disputed by police PR officer Lieutenant Dave Harrington.

Barnard, who owns a filling station, bottle store, general dealer and butcher, said the conspiracy against him picked up early in 1992 when he formed an ANC branch in the conservative dorp.

He gave City Press a list of names of the policemen he claims are behind the plot.

City Press recently reported on how Barnard was helping farmworkers in the area, which he says brought him increased harassment.

He claimed his customers were being harassed, his business premises raided or sabotaged, and malicious rumours about him circulated.

(251)

cancelle... October after a senior cop accused him of supplying the cops with horsemeat.

However, Barnard said "A police officer told me he had seen the cops removing the meat I had supplied and replacing it with horsemeat in the cops' fridge."

Pretoria North's kitchen orderly WO Hennie du Toit said the station commander, a Major Strauss, ordered him to cancel the contract.

PR officer Harrington said the move was made "solely for economic and practical reasons. Prior to Strauss being appointed station commander at Pretoria North, the financial affairs of the barracks left a lot to be desired."

He said new suppliers of fish, eggs and bread were also found.

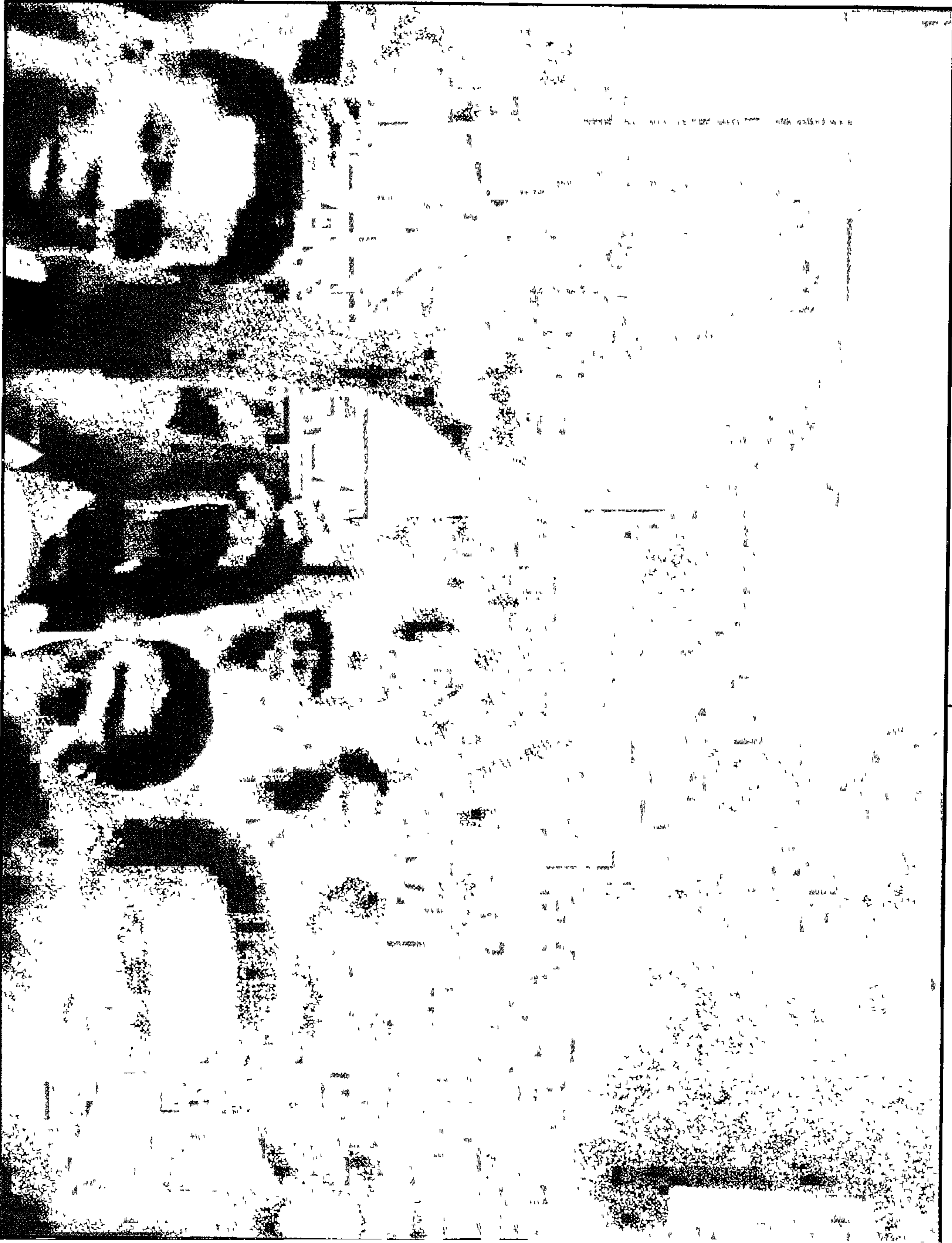
He said Barnard was not charged with fraud because laboratory tests had found the "horse meat" was "soya products".

Charged

Barnard said that in June 1992 he was charged with dealing illegally in liquor after it was alleged two quarts of beer were bought from him.

The Attorney-General dropped the charges against Barnard for lack of evidence.

Barnard said the entire story was fabricated and



ANC members march towards Standerton and below

ed from him. He said the police failed to produce a shred of evidence and the A-G had dropped the case

Dragged

However, he said "I was informed in January that the charge is to be re-opened after a policeman wrote a letter to the police headquarters asking for the matter to be heard in court

Cullinan Police Station commander Captain Barnard confirmed that the letter had been sent

Barnard said "We are being dragged into this because of a feud between Barnard and some policemen, but I cannot discuss the matter because the feud is under investigation and confidential"

Harrington told City Press the case was dropped because the docket was "lost". However, Barnard had received a duplicate - and there was no reason for the case not to be pursued

Barnard also claims a policeman informed Radio Pretoria that he was an ANC member - and the station refused to run Barnard's ads



OFF MY BACK! ... Donkerhoek trader Leon Barnard claims he's the victim of vicious small town racism and harassment - carried out by cops.
Pic: ELIAS MALULEKE



CLEAR MESSAGE ... A section of the 5 000-strong crowd.

ANC slams Standerton cops for 'white bias'

By KHANGALE MAKHADO

THE AWB this week vowed to use all the power at its disposal to defend the areas they have declared to be part of the *Volkstaat*

AWB secretary general Nico Prinsloo was reacting to the incident in Standerton this week where a possible clash between more than 5 000 residents of Sakhile township and more than 400 armed rightwingers was averted by the police

Police stopped the Sakhile residents in their tracks as they were marching towards Standerton to protest against plans to make the town part of the so-called *Afrikaner volkstaat*

The march had earlier been banned by the local chief magistrate after rightwingers vowed to shoot the marchers on sight



At least 68 people were injured when police used rubber bullets and teargas to disperse the marchers

Eastern Transvaal SAP commander may gen Chris Serfontein asked the Goldstone Commission to investigate the shooting
Local ANC secretary

James Dlamini, who also serves on the local crisis committee, accused police of being biased against the township residents - while treating the AWB and other rightwingers with "kid gloves"

Dlamini said he failed to understand why police chose to shoot at peaceful and unarmed marchers but then did not disarm the rightwingers who were "armed to the teeth" (251)

He said the township protest had included the demand for a joint municipal forum to be set up in the area and for an end to "apartheid practices" in Standerton

Prinsloo, speaking from the AWB's Ventersdorp headquarters, told City Press that, while it was not their wish to do the work the police, they believed the police were in danger of being immobilised by political

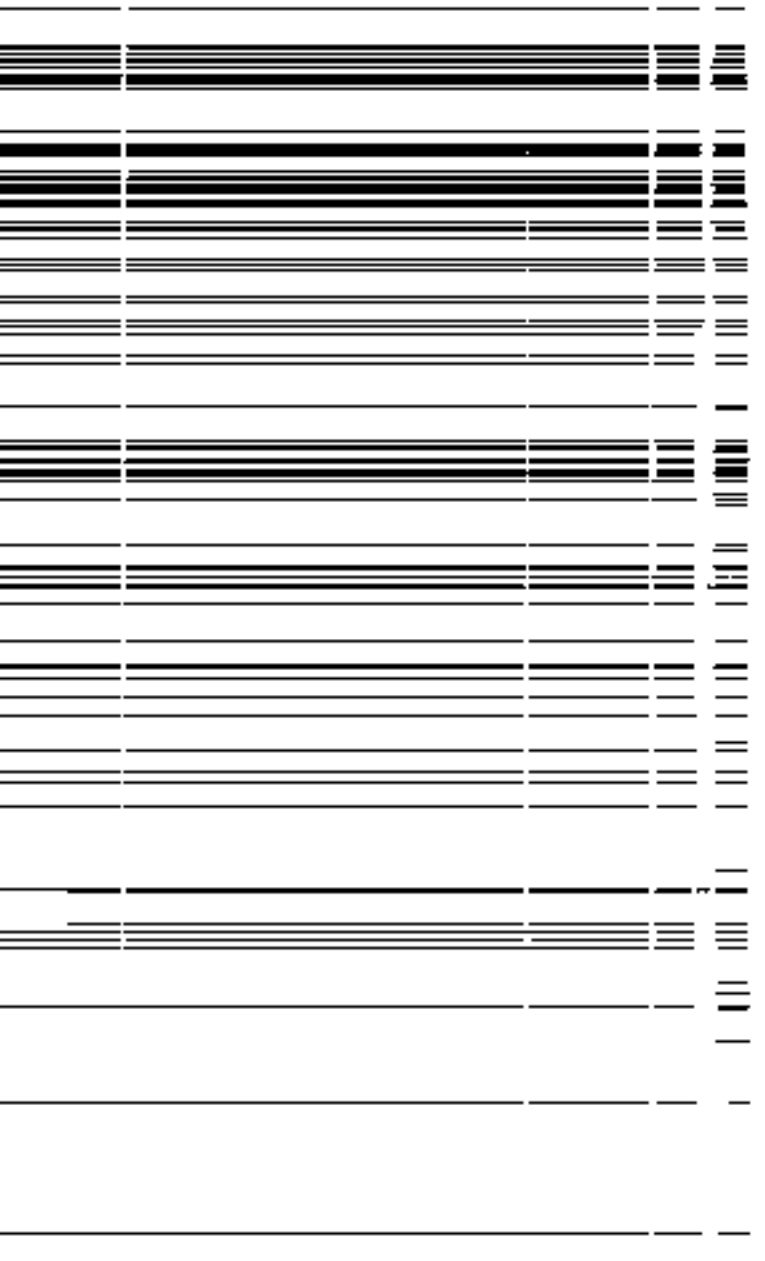
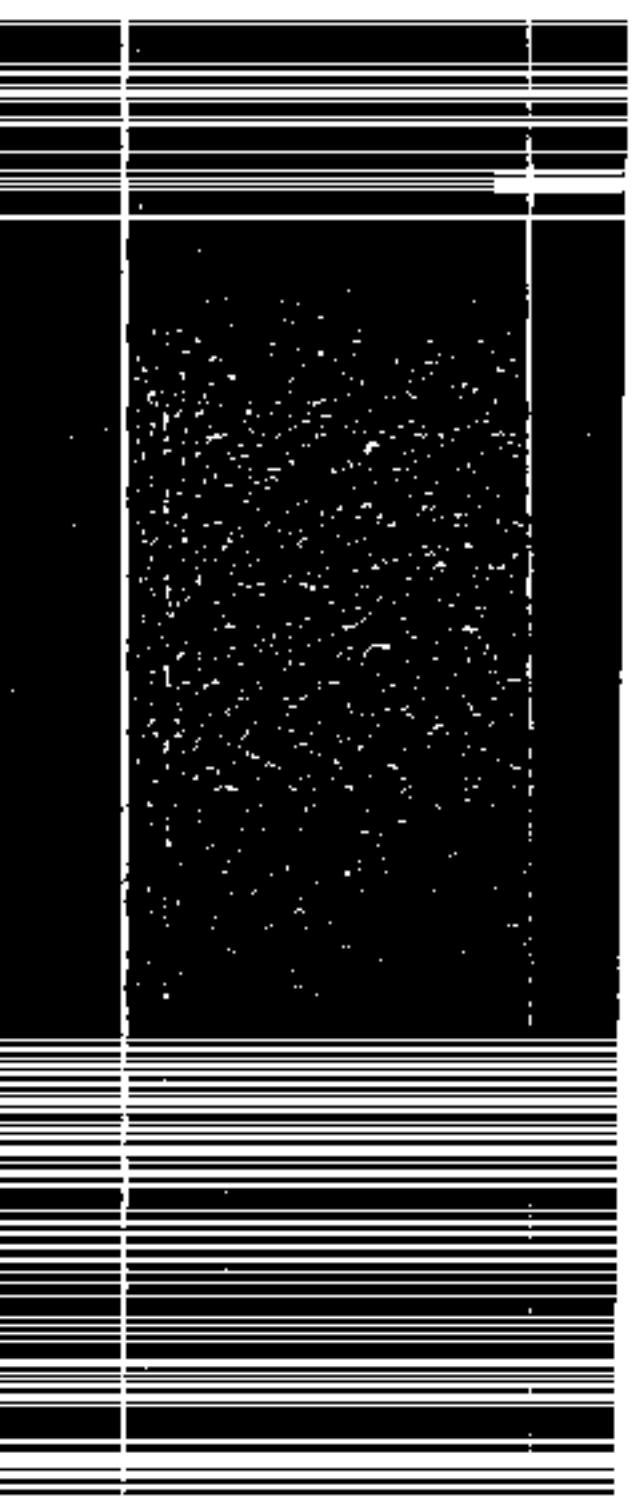
gamesplaying
He said the AWB and other rightwingers had mustered a force of more than 2 000 people to defend "property and the *volk*"

"As far as we are concerned the AWB will defend to the death all towns whose municipalities have chosen to be part of the *Volkstaat*," said Prinsloo

Meanwhile, organisers of the march have vowed to intensify the consumer boycott of white businesses in the area until they are granted permission to march and their demands are met

Prinsloo said the AWB was not bothered by the threat. He said "This is the road we have to go through in our quest for freedom and self-determination"

(Report by K Makhado of 2 Herb Street, New Doornfontein, Johannesburg.)



SAP staff shortage 'will worsen'

Star 22/2/94

BY ANNA COX

Police are experiencing a critical shortage of manpower which will get worse after the elections, Johannesburg North regional commissioner Brigadier Jacques de Vries said at a meeting on crime at Glenhazel last night

De Vries said about 2 600 men were needed for patrols and police work in the northern suburbs alone but only 700 were available

And he warned that with an expected improved economy after the April election, police were expecting a further 33 per cent loss of manpower because many people had joined the force simply because they could not find other work.

About 300 concerned northern suburbs residents attended the meeting, which was arranged by Houghton Democratic Party MP Tony Leon

Glenhazel residents sought the gathering because of the spate of car hijackings and armed robberies in the suburb in the past few weeks.

Under siege

Residents claimed they were "under siege" and something had to be done urgently to counter the crime wave

Leon said a more visible police presence had to be established.

De Vries said several steps had been taken to combat crime various station commanders in

the north-eastern suburbs had put their men on 12-hour shifts, Internal Stability Unit members withdrawn from the East Rand were now patrolling the suburbs, and a dedicated Robbery Reaction Unit, based in Sandton, but servicing all northern areas, had been established.

He said residents should investigate the possibility of placing mobile caravans in the suburbs and the establishment of a private police force, trained by the South African Police but paid for by the community

He also said smaller satellite police stations should be closed down because many policemen were office-bound by administrative work when they could be utilised out in the streets

251

Community policing 'on ice'

WJM 25/2 - 3/3/94

Paul Stoher (251)

A MULTI-BILLION rand plan to restructure the South African Police — approved by the Transitional Executive Council — has ground to a halt as police generals wait for the outcome of the election

In October last year, the SAP formally adopted community policing as a means of restoring the legitimacy of the force and improving its relations with township residents. Provision was made for the SAP to move away from a strict law-enforcement role and adopt a more flexible form of policing based on co-operation with local communities

Police spokesmen have now confirmed that key aspects of the plan have been put on ice until after the establishment of the South African Police Ser-

vice (SAPS), which will only be set up by the government of national unity, after the April election

The demilitarisation of police structures, a dynamic affirmative action policy and the large-scale commercialisation of support tasks — essential to the success of the plan — have all been held over

"In the light of current constitutional developments, together with the draft constitution, which provides for the establishment of the SAPS the SAP should be cautious not to initiate actions which could become defunct after the establishment of the SAPS," said a police spokesman. "The strategic plan of the SAP is the foundation of the budget of the SAP. The total budget for the 1993-94 financial year is R6 743 925 000. It is impossible to isolate the amount for the strategic plan."

Police spokesmen pointed out that 510 "reasonably representative" community police forums, created in terms of the interim constitution to promote accountability and co-operation between the police and communities, were in existence and community policing had been introduced as a subject for most levels of police training

Sources inside the police blame a "wait and see" attitude and conservatism among the general staff for the plan's freeze. They said that while Community Relation Division head Andre Pruis and Efficiency Services' chief George Fivaz — charged with its implementation — were eager to push ahead, they were unable to get the staff to implement even the most basic elements. "If they push too hard they will be isolated," said a police source.

Police to recruit 11 000

Sowetan
25/2/94

By Donwald Pressly Political Staff

THE South African Police will recruit 11 000 extra policemen in the next few weeks to be deployed in the last two months of the election campaign (25)

Together with regular policemen, the recruits — largely drawn from the civilian reserve — will be part of the 60 000-strong team on the election beat on the three polling days, said Law and Order Ministry spokesman Captain Craig Kotze

Altogether 30 000 vehicles will be in the field and all leave will be cancelled in the last month of the campaign

The SA Defence Force will attempt to limit the call-up of members of the still white Citizen Force units during the last two months of the election campaign. However, if call-ups are necessary they are expected to be concentrated in the election days

Defence Ministry spokesman Colonel John Rolt said the SADF would play a complementary role to the SA Police in policing unrest-prone townships. While details of expected flashpoints were "matters of security", large concentrations of troops are expected to be deployed in the KwaZulu-Natal region and the East Rand townships

The Independent Electoral Commission, meanwhile, is drawing up a detailed security plan for the election, spokesman Ms Ina van der Linde said yesterday

The IEC is being assisted by a working group appointed by the Transitional Executive Council

The plan entails securing fair electioneering, protecting voting stations over the three voting days and securing counting stations in the post-election period

(D Pressly, 61 Commando Road, Industria West, Johannesburg)

De Klerk supporters and ANC kept apart by police

BIDAy

25/2/94

DAVID GREYBE

DE AAR — Police were deployed yesterday during President F W de Klerk's northern Cape electioneering roadshow to keep NP and ANC supporters apart and prevent a repeat of the clashes the day before that left a woman dead

De Klerk welcomed ANC president Nelson Mandela's call to his supporters yesterday not to intimidate political opponents, but the NP leader warned it might not be enough, "however much repeated"

"It is absolutely necessary that leadership at all levels of the ANC do something to exercise specific discipline to bring the youth under control," he told a rally in Hopetown

He warned in his address that if this did not happen, "our one-off chance for a new beginning (in SA) may be squandered"

De Klerk accused the ANC of what seemed like "a specific pattern of intimidation" to disrupt his rallies across the country

Mandela, in a hard-hitting statement, expressed serious concern about the attack on the NP election entourage on Wednesday.

The ANC president outlined measures his organisation would implement to ensure there was free and fair electioneering

He said the ANC was, with immedi-

ate effect, instructing its structures to desist from any actions which disrupted political meetings and interfered with other parties' activities.

It would also ensure that any ANC member found violating the Electoral Code of Conduct was disciplined.

And it would facilitate, through the TEC, the speedy completion of discussions on plans to ensure that people in KwaZulu, Bophuthatswana, right-wing towns, as well as on farms and in mine compounds, were afforded their basic freedoms of association and speech.

De Klerk appealed to NP supporters during a rally at the coloured township of Petrusville to refrain from using intimidation during the election campaign.

"We must work well with them (ANC supporters) because we can win them over to the NP," he said, pointing to a group of ANC supporters which had been forced to move back by members of the internal stability unit when they appeared to be getting too close to De Klerk.

He said Mandela had telephoned him yesterday morning and expressed "deep concern" about ANC disruptions that forced him to cancel two election rallies and abandon another on Wednesday.

There were no serious incidents of

intimidation or disruptions at any of De Klerk's rallies yesterday

Police kept ANC and NP supporters apart, but it appeared that ANC supporters were operating under specific instructions not to disrupt De Klerk's rallies

The NP leader expressed regret that his abandoned rally in Kimberley's Roodepan township had led to the death of a resident

The son-in-law and bodyguard of NP MP for Diamant Howard Isaacs was arrested on a charge of murder after the shooting of a woman

De Klerk said because he was not at Roodepan, he could not comment, but the law would take its course

Brig Pieter Scholtz, who headed the security operation for De Klerk's tour, said after discussions between the police and NP it had been decided to keep ANC and NP supporters apart yesterday.

"We are better organised today," he said.

NP supporters, mostly coloured, outnumbered ANC supporters at all De Klerk's stops yesterday. A pleased De Klerk confidently predicted the NP would win the newly created North Cape province vote and install Agriculture Minister Kraai van Nierkerk as its first premier.

"We are no longer a white party," he said to cheers in Colesburg

Report by D Greybe, TML, 11 Diagonal St, Jhb

More policemen to join election beat

BIDAy

25/2/94

Political Staff

DURBAN — The SAP will recruit 11 000 extra policemen in the next few weeks to be deployed in the last two months of the election campaign

Together with regular policemen, the recruits — drawn largely from the civilian reserve — will be part of the 60 000-strong team on the election beat on the polling days — April 27, 28 and 29, said Law and Order Ministry spokesman Craig Kotze

Altogether 30 000 vehicles will be in the field. All leave will be cancelled in April

The SADF will attempt to limit the call-up of members of the white Citi-

zen Force units during March and April. However, if call-ups are necessary they are expected to be mainly for duty on the election days.

Defence Ministry spokesman Col John Rolt said the SADF would play a complementary role to the SAP in policing the unrest-prone townships

He said details of expected flash-points were "matters of security", but large concentrations of troops were expected to be deployed in the KwaZulu/Natal region and in the East Rand townships (251)

Kotze said police, in consultation with an Independent Electoral Commission working group, had identified 10 factors which could undermine a free and fair election.

These were the murder of policemen, the ready availability of weapons, the dangers of criminal elements taking advantage of mass action, intimidation, inflammatory election statements, political intolerance, no-go areas, political extremism, lack of party political control over supporters and negative propaganda against the security forces

Report by D Preezy, Natal Newspapers, 18 Osborne St, Dbn

Kriel quizzed about AWB

CAPE TOWN — The TEC called on Law and Order Minister Hennis Kriel yesterday to explain what the police had done to prevent the AWB from acting against journalists because of their skin colour

This follows strong attacks at yesterday's TEC meeting on the AWB for its decision to bar black journalists from its rally in the Cape Town City Hall on Monday night.

SA Communist Party representative Joe Slovo said the AWB action was "one of the most outrageous events since we have been engaged in the process to democratic transition" This action, 58 days before the election, was part of the political threat to the election

"This exposes what one has supposed is the real face of the volkstaat," he said

The Freedom Alliance, particularly its black members and Afrikaner Volksfront leader Gen Constand Viljoen, should say whether they approved of this "racial thugery" by one of their alliance partners, Slovo said

Political Staff

"The security forces must prevent these brown-shirted thugs from acting against people purely on grounds of their colour." (213/94)

The TEC also asked Kriel to provide it with details of the police investigations into an AWB disruption of a local government forum in Newcastle recently. (243)

DP media spokesman Peter Soal said that for the AWB to chase photographers and journalists from its meeting in Cape Town was as racist as the PAC's and Azapo's attitude towards journalists at Apla commander Sabelo Phama's funeral at the weekend. (251)

"The AWB are nothing more than bigoted bullies who should be grateful that credible journalists want to report their racist outpourings," Soal said

"It is the duty of the Press to mirror society, warts and all, and the AWB should desist from their undemocratic Nazi-type tactics"

Reports by B Streak and A Johnson TML Press Gallery Parliament

Committee clears police of negligence

CAPE TOWN — A police-appointed committee, headed by a retired judge, has found that the police could not be held responsible for dereliction of duty during the raid by right-wingers on the World Trade Centre last year.

The committee, consisting of Judge AP Burger, Lt-Gen Louwtjie Malan and Johannesburg advocate KD Moroka, directly contradicts a finding by the Goldstone commission that the police were guilty of dereliction of duty.

Goldstone found that there had not been an "unambiguous, strong and visible show of force" at the centre. The Burger committee was appointed by Law and Order Minister Hernus Kriel after the publica-

tion of the Goldstone commission findings. It heard direct evidence from the police officers which the Goldstone commission had not.

The committee found that with the exception of information from a source that confrontation with the police was inevitable, information received did not indicate any planned violence. The police's information had been reliable and "they were not slack in not pursuing the information provided by the source".

The police "complied with the necessary prescriptions with regard to the prepara-

To Page 2

Police

tion for the mass meeting. This is supported by the fact that they continuously involved the organisers in the negotiations and detailed arrangements with regard to control of the crowd.

"Taking everything into account, there is no evidence or even a suggestion that the planning of the SAP for the mass gathering on June 25 was not reasonable."

Police officers had stopped juniors from firing into the AWB crowd and had withdrawn black policemen being insulted by right-wingers. That they were controlled "says much of the discipline of the SAP".

The committee said it could find no proof of collusion between the police and march organisers, as alleged by the ANC. "The overwhelming majority of the SAP did not harbour amicable feelings."

Sapa reports that the committee said police gunfire could have killed people who did not deserve to die, teargas might have led to fatal train or road accidents, and Casspirs took too long to start to head off the crowd.

The proximity of Jan Smuts Airport, railway lines and a busy thoroughway had

ruled out the use of teargas.

Kriel welcomed the report because it provided "a completely new perspective on the actions of the SAP".

The report highlighted the ability of the police to adapt to extremely volatile and fluid situations with the necessary flexibility and discretion.

"It is clear that had the SAP acted otherwise on the day in question a bloodbath without parallel would have ensued — playing directly into the hands of the right wing, which was clearly seeking such a confrontation," Kriel said.

An application by 18 AWB members — charged with public violence, trespassing and assault following the World Trade Centre siege — to have their trial held over, was rejected by the Johannesburg Regional Court yesterday.

They pleaded not guilty and said they believed they could qualify for amnesty under new legislation. But magistrate J Esterhuizen said "The amnesty law in the draft constitution is not a certainty at this stage, merely an expectation."

Police election strategy full of holes, says security expert

KATHRYN STRACHAN

THE SAP strategy for policing the election was an unprofessional plan with major gaps, EC and Independent Electoral Commission security adviser Mike Brogden said yesterday.

Speaking at Wits University's Centre for the Study of Violence, Brogden said that once the administrative staff had been subtracted from the SAP's manpower of 140 000, it left fewer than 70 000 effective police officers.

This amounted to a totally inadequate number of two to three officers to each polling station on the three voting days.

The SAP planned to call all police officers from their usual duties, leaving these

tasks to inadequately trained reserve policemen during this volatile period.

Brogden questioned the quality of electoral and policemen's knowledge of electoral procedure. Another criticism was the lack of contingency plans if things failed to go smoothly.

The plan was also very centralised, which was an obstacle given the time taken to relay a message from Pretoria to peripheral areas.

There were no plans to coordinate with emergency services. (251) Nadia Levine, a researcher from the centre's policing project highlighted the

plan's vagueness and the lack of detail about its implementation. She said it failed to focus on the various problems the different regions would experience.

SAP spokesman Brig Francois Cronje countered criticism of the plan being too centralised, saying the SAP's 10 regions had a high degree of independence. For this reason the plan was intended to be only a guideline, and the regions would be able to develop their own plans according to circumstances on the ground.

He said reservists would be used only in trouble-free areas. Contingency plans were in place, but could not be disclosed.

Sapa reports that President FW de

Klerk told Parliament yesterday that government had a contingency plan to counteract violence or any threat to the election but it would not be made public. "I will ensure that the election is free and fair."

The law would be brought into effect and the security forces applied against any effort to deny voters their rights. The TEC would also be brought into play.

SADF spokesman Maj Merle Meyer said troops would be deployed to assist. Some citizen force members were also being called up to replace soldiers seconded to the National Peacekeeping Force.

Report by K Strachan TML, 11 Daagonal St. Jhb and N Parterton Sapa 14/1 Commissioner St. Jhb

(257)

WIM 25-30/3/94

BEHIND THE GOLDSTONE REPORT ...

Paul Stober

THE policemen accused of "third force" activities are believed to have access to a huge slush fund — involving tens of millions of dollars — in a Swiss bank

The Goldstone Commission has information that one of those at the centre of the gun-running scandal, former Vlakplaas commander Eugene de Kock, visited Zurich in the past month to arrange the transfer of funds to South Africa

And the Commercial Crime Unit of the South African Police is investigating an attempt to smuggle money from the slush fund into South Africa via a Volkskas Bank account

In his report, released last week, Mr Justice Richard Goldstone notes that De Kock was still actively involved in "third force" activities and he had used his false passport some

'Tens of millions' in the 'third force' slush fund

weeks previously on a trip to and from Zurich"

Intelligence sources believe the slush fund, reputedly worth tens of millions of US dollars, was established by American groups engaged in recruiting former South African special forces members to protect their interests in Southern Africa, especially Angola

It was widely reported in September last year that former South African special forces members were being recruited to help fight against UNITA and guard American-owned and run oil installations. Investiga-

tors are looking at the possibility that some of this money was diverted and used to pay former special forces members involved in "third force" activities

According to sources close to the Goldstone investigation a Volkskas account is being examined to determine how much money came in and where it went

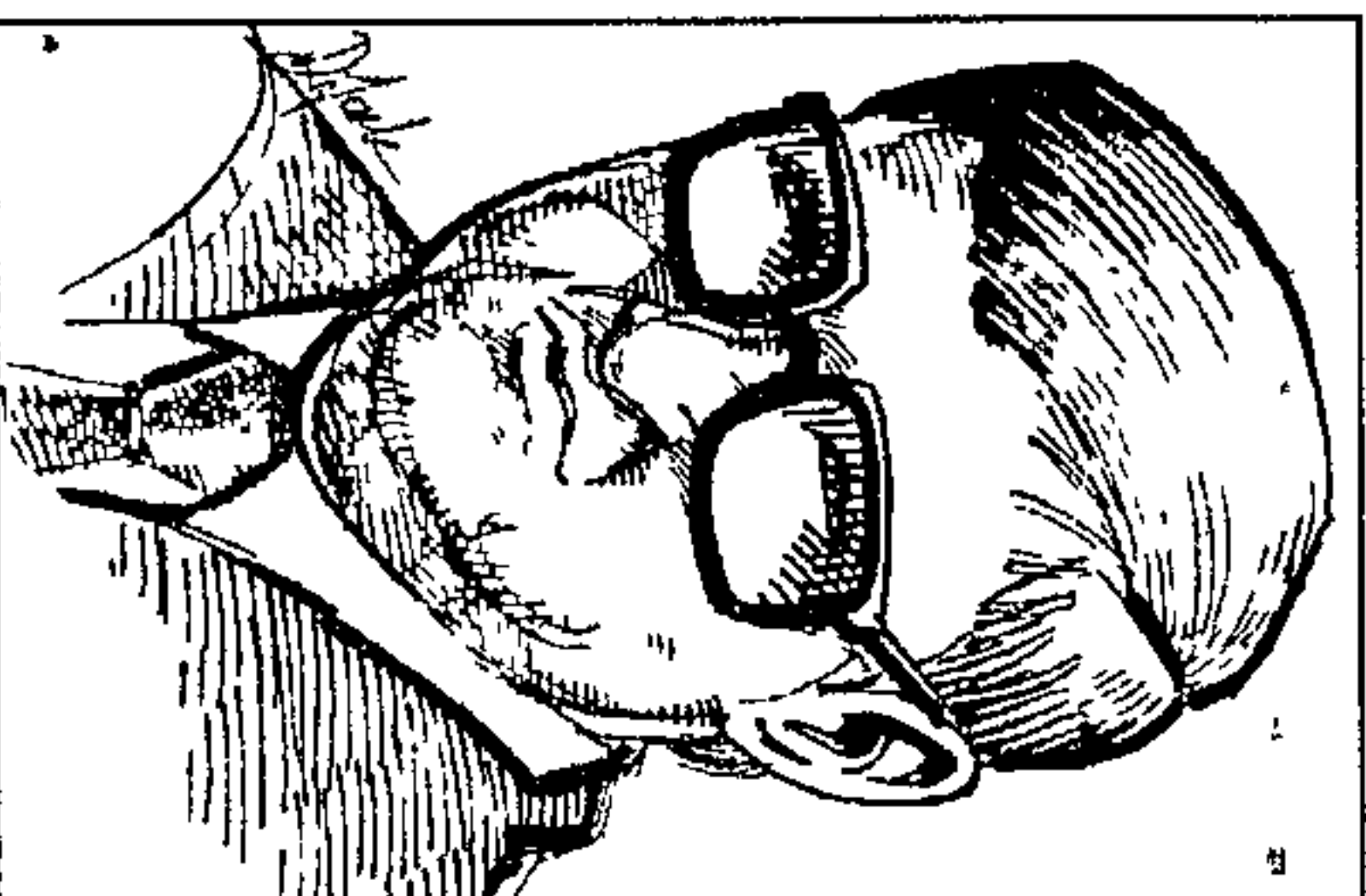
The commander of the SAP Commercial Crime Unit has refused to comment on the investigation

De Kock is also believed to have access to overseas accounts which contain South African slush funds

set up for operations outside the country

A former head of a South African Police hit squad, Captain Dirk Coetzee, said this week he had been told by Scotland Yard investigators that they were monitoring bank accounts, known to be used by De Kock in London, to keep track of his movements in Britain

De Kock has been watched by the British since allegations that he was involved in an attempt by former Military Intelligence agent Leon Flores to hire Irish Republican Army members to assassinate Coetzee



Eugene de Kock Still active

Vlok 'no comment' on new Goniwe evidence

3/20/94 3/3/94
Political Staff

CAPE TOWN — Adriaan Vlok, named in the Goniwe inquest as the recipient of the secret message ordering Matthew Goniwe's permanent removal from society, yesterday declined to comment on the new evidence

Vlok was Deputy Defence and Law and Order Minister at the time of Goniwe's death on June 27 1985, and he was responsible for administering the controversial national security management system

Maj-Gen Johannes Janse van Rensburg told the inquest in the Port Elizabeth Supreme Court yesterday that he had re-

ceived the signal recommending that Goniwe, his brother Mbulelo, and Fort Calata should be "permanently removed from society as a matter of urgency" A copy had been sent to Vlok

Correctional Services Ministry spokesman Bert Slabbert said Vlok did not want to react "at this stage"

Law and Order spokesman Craig Kotze said he could not comment because "we don't comment on court proceedings or on the veracity of evidence" However, the

ministry would co-operate fully with the inquest and any relevant documents would be made available to the court

Sapa reports that Eastern Cape Judge President Zietsman said Van Rensburg's new evidence was a reconstruction rather than based on memory He found it strange that the general could now clearly remember details that he had failed to do while giving evidence last year

Van Rensburg was recalled after he faxed a letter to SADF senior counsel Anton Mostert last month explaining that his earlier evidence was wrong (251)



Cops still off food!

CIPNEWS 613194

By KHANGALE MAKHADO

THE two-month food boycott by 400 black policemen at the Umziwethu barracks in Soweto may be called off this week following fresh attempts by the authorities to address the issue

According to the policemen, who do not wish to be named for fear of possible reprisals, they resolved in January to boycott food following several complaints to the barracks authorities

The police have also accused authorities of practising racial discrimination - their white counterparts are said to be receiving a different menu - despite the fact that they were staying at the same premises

SAP's community relations officer Major Herman Oosthuysen confirmed that the food boycott was still on but hoped the impasse may be broken after a meeting scheduled for next Tuesday

The black cops are also demanding

refunds of R150 a month each for the period they have not been eating in the dining hall

When the boycott started several black policemen brought in their mini stoves and hotplates which they say were confiscated by authorities and they are demanding that their kitchen-ware be returned (25)

Major Oosthuysen told City Press this week that they could not see their way in refunding the R150 as "people in the kitchen had never stopped cooking and only those members on vacation leave or other special duties elsewhere are able to claim certain money back"

"White members were not permanently at the barracks and are sent to Soweto on special duties. That was why the standard of their meals was relatively higher . and in order to control the groups the whites had a separate dining hall," he said

Policeman under Sowetan 8/3/94 (251) ~~251~~ witness protection

Sowetan Correspondent

A KWAZULU policeman and his family have been put in a witness protection programme by the Goldstone Commission following his chilling claims regarding a Natal massacre last year

Lieutenant Westleigh Mbata told London's *Observer* newspaper that a cover-up by senior KwaZulu officials had followed his investigations into the Nqutu massacre of 11 ANC followers in November last year

The newspaper conveyed his information to the Goldstone Commission on Friday and he and his family were immediately put into its witness protection programme

Mr Justice Richard Goldstone said that an "intensive" investigation was being conducted by the commission's Natal investigation team, who were interviewing Mbata

Mbata told the *Observer* that he had arrested two men shortly after the massacre of 11 friends and relatives of Chief Elphus Molefe, an ANC supporter

The men confessed to the killings and named another five men who had been involved in the massacre

But Mbata was put on "sick leave" shortly after he approached his commanding officer for permission to track down the other suspects in Johannesburg

He has not returned to work since, the *Observer* said

Police homes get safety windows

By DIANA STREAK

STAFF of a major glass company are working around the clock to complete a multi-million rand contract to fit security glass to policemen's houses before next month's elections.

The management council of the SA Police decided to secure the homes of members with laminated glass or organic film because of "attacks on and threats to members of the SAP and their families", said spokesman Major Louis le Roux

From January 1 to February 25, 75 attacks were launched against SAP members. Thirty-two policemen have

already been murdered this year, both on and off duty, and 260 were killed last year

"It is expected that attacks will increase in the run-up to the election," said Major le Roux (251)

"The securing of these houses has only recently commenced and should be completed during April."

The contracts — being carried out by staff using unmarked vehicles — amount to R23-million, and have been awarded to companies throughout SA

A spokesman for PG Glass, which is responsible for the bulk of the work,

referred all inquiries to the SAP, but confirmed the glass being used was not "bullet-proof"

He said his company was reluctant to say anything because of the "political situation"

The laminated glass would not stop an AK-47 bullet, but prevented hand-grenades, petrol bombs and bricks from being thrown into policemen's houses, a source said

Major le Roux said other measures being taken to ensure the safety of policemen included the supply of bullet-proof vests, which cost about R1 500 each

Cops plan to bridge community gap

Sowetan

16/3/94

251

By Isaac Moledi

SEVERAL Soweto police stations have established community policing forums to bridge the gap between the community and the police in the areas

Police spokesman Major Joseph Ngobeni said this week that of the 11 police stations in Soweto, eight of them have already established the forums. These are Jabulani, Meadowlands, Kliptown, Lenasia, Eldorado Park, Diepkloof, Moroka and Orlando.

Ngobeni said the South African Police had adopted a new policing style involving the community.

"The idea of the establishment of these forums is in keeping with the current political change taking place in the country," he said.

"What happens is that we invite the locals in the jurisdiction of each police station once a month where they meet with the station commander to discuss problems affecting the community concerning policing in their areas.

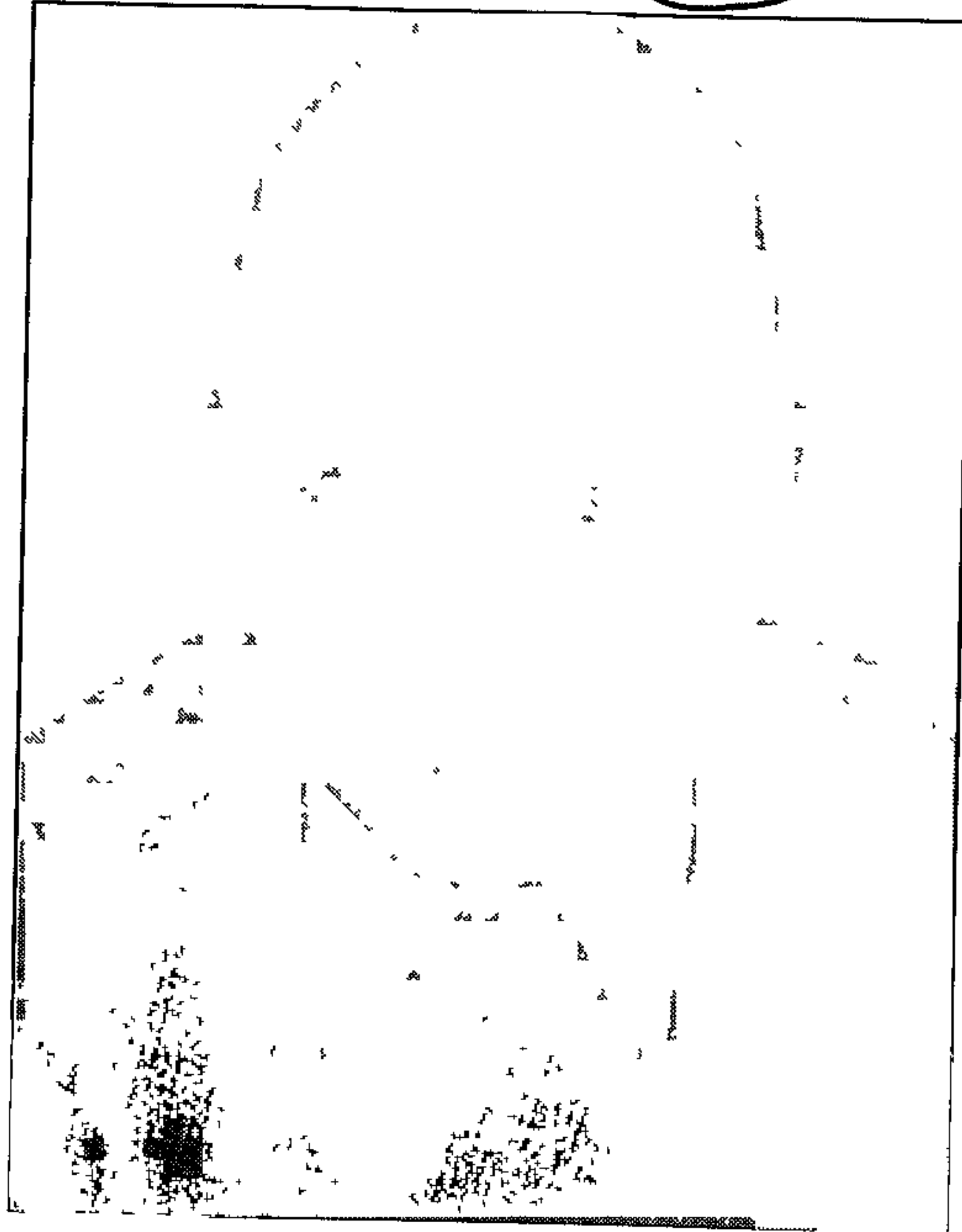
"In turn police will also give guidelines about the laws relating to private defence."

The main objective of the forum, said Ngobeni, is to prevent crime involving the community.

"The aim of the forum is not only to address problems affecting the community and the police on crime but also to educate the public about certain issues which might stimulate ignorance of the public with regard to policing mechanisms and legal principles," Ngobeni said.

The SA Police envisages sharing its knowledge with the community by allowing it to appoint members among them to visit cells to see what the situation is like.

The community will also be taught their basic rights — what to do when



Major Joseph Ngobeni

arrested — crime reporting, police powers of arrest and search, neighbourhood watch and the crime statistics in various areas.

Community leaders, residents, business personalities, church leaders, school principals and other interested community groups are invited to attend these forums.

The overall policing of Soweto will fall under district commissioner Brigadier IJ Pretorius.

Another forum is being envisaged on this level.

"The task of this forum would basically be to oversee and centralise matters of interest which concern policing in the whole district.

"For this reason, membership would be drawn from various groupings in the community as representatives of each grouping at a higher level," said Ngobeni.

"The success of these forums would hopefully reduce unnecessary tension building up among different and various groupings in the community."

Sousetaw 10/3/94

R176 112 award for blind man (25)

A KWATHEMA, Springs, man was yesterday awarded damages of R176 112 by the Bloemfontein Appeal Court after it found the Minister of Law and Order responsible for the man's loss of sight in a shooting incident

The court dismissed, with costs, an appeal by the minister against a judgment that he should compensate Mr Spencer Maseko, who was 18 years old at the time, for injuries he suffered when shots were fired by a member of the SA Police at Thembelisha Section in KwaThema on May 11 1985

Mr Justice C Botha found in the Pretoria Supreme Court on January 24 1992 that Maseko had shown on a balance of probabilities that he had been shot by a member of the police

Yesterday Mr Justice Olivier (acting judge of appeal) said the main issue in the appeal was confined to whether the lower court had rightly found that Maseko had discharged the onus to prove his version

■ MOCK FUNERAL Appeal court rules Minister of Law and Order must pay damages:

of the time and place of the injury and who had done it

Shots fired

Olivier said it was not disputed that in the general unrest situation in South Africa in mid-1985 that reigned in KwaThema on the day Maseko was injured There was evidence that 31 incidents of unrest were reported in the township that day

There had been a mock funeral where the crowd had been dispersed with teargas Later there was an attack by a crowd on hostels, during which police fired shots at the people

Maseko said he and a friend had attended the funeral He was walking with friends towards his home when he saw a police patrol van with two occupants and two policeman on the back

The policeman in the passenger seat was armed with a gun that was pointed out of the window Three shots were fired from the vehicle and Maseko was hit in the face and upper body

Olivier said there was no evidence from the Minister that it was impossible that Maseko could have been shot by members of the police at the time and place — Sapa

e charged with 1991 murder of ANYL official

Inquest finds cops guilty of murder

By Isaac Moledi

Sowetan 17/3/94
■ DISHONEST TESTIMONY

Two policemen are to face a charge of murder for the death in Diepkloof, Soweto, in October 1991 of an African National Congress Youth League official

Lawyers for the family of the dead ANCYL executive member, Mr Vuyani Mabaxa (21), said yesterday they had received information from the Attorney-General's office that Sergeant Johannes Brits and Constable Peter Botha should be charged with murder

The two will appear in the Johannesburg Magistrate Court on a date still to be announced

Johannesburg Inquest Court magistrate Mr C J De Lange had earlier blamed Brits and Botha for Mabaxa's death. Family lawyer Mr Mark

Cops' versions not believed:

Phillips said De Lange had ruled that the two policemen had lied to the court during the inquest. The magistrate had concluded that, because of their dishonesty, they had acted unlawfully (~~307~~ 251)

Mabaxa, of Zone 6 Diepkloof, was shot dead by police in Soweto on October 13 1991. Police said at the time they shot him after he had shot at them

They said they were patrolling in Zone 6 when they ordered Mabaxa who had something wrapped in a newspaper, to stop

He turned and fired 10 shots at them with a Russian-made pistol. They returned fire and he was hit in

the chest and died instantly

Witnesses said at the time that they had seen Mabaxa running away and police firing at him. They denied he was carrying a gun and that he had shot at the police

Mabaxa's death was followed by disturbances in Diepkloof lasting five days. Houses were burnt, schools attacked and police stoned

Commenting on the court's ruling, Phillips said he was happy that the one-year-long inquest had borne fruit

"It's only if the police are punished for the crimes they commit that we can expect to get legitimate policing in future," he said

Police morale high on DP list

Political Staff

(257)
CT 17/3/94
THE police had to be legitimised through a community-based and community-interfaced force, the DP in the Western Cape said last night.
"Their morale must be improved urgently, with more personnel and better working conditions," it said in a policy document released at a function at the Waterfont last night.

It also said the Cape had to be protected against the same type of past mismanagement from Pretoria.
"Local government must deliver. It needs legitimacy, powers and resources."

"Unique economic features and comparative advantages" could make Cape Town the high technology capital of South Africa and the service centre of Africa. A home for every family was one of the most urgent priorities, the document added.

Afrikaans and English should be entrenched in the provincial constitution, with official language status for Xhosa on demand. There should also be mother-tongue instruction for all three languages in Western Cape schools.

Inquiry urgently sought

The Commissioner of Police General Johan van der Merwe has asked the Goldstone Commission to hold an urgent public inquiry into accusations that senior SAP officers were involved in acts of violence and gun-running

In a statement released today, General van der Merwe said he was aware that Mr Justice Richard Goldstone was conducting an inves-

tigation into the acts of violence and gun-running (251) (252)

"Personally I have no reason whatsoever to believe that any senior member of the SAP is involved in such activities

"Although I am aware of certain allegations being investigated by the Goldstone Commission against Lieutenant-General Basie Smit, I am convinced that any proper investigation will clear

him and that his honour and professional reputation will emerge unblemished from this episode

"It is a matter of the greatest possible importance to both the SAP and the future of the judicial system that this matter be dealt with in such a manner that justice is seen to be done and that the basic principles of justice are strictly adhered to," Van der Merwe said

Goldstone probe implicates top policemen in supply of weapons to Inkatha

SAP generals accused

BY SHAUN JOHNSON, ESTHER WAUGH and BRONWYN LITTLETON

Top South African Police generals — including the SAP's number two man — are understood to be directly implicated by the Goldstone Commission in the supply of weapons to members of the Inkatha Freedom Party.

Intelligence sources told The Star yesterday that an imminent commission report will accuse the generals of involvement in an arms-supply network and other violence-related activities from 1980. Large amounts of money are allegedly involved.

IMMINENT report will allege "third force" in police ranks, say sources

It is understood that among the men named in the report are Deputy Police Commissioner Lt lieutenant-general Basie Smit — VP intelligence chief Major-general Krappies Engelbrecht as well as another SAP general.

The sources claim that the report on the Goldstone Commission's investigation into arms smuggling and distribution provides unprecedented evidence of the existence of third force activity within elements of the police.

The Star understands the report will also make further far-reaching allegations. Asked last night how long it would be before the report was handed to President de Klerk, Mr Justice Richard Goldstone said: "A very short period — and I mean short."

He would not comment on any other aspect of the commission's report. In a statement on Monday Mr Justice Goldstone responded to remarks made by Transkei multi-army ruler Major-General Bantu Holomisa concerning an investigation by the commission into the supply of weapons involving senior members of one of the security forces.

Mr Justice Goldstone said since 13 February 1994 the commission has been conducting an investigation which relates amongst other matters, to arms smuggling and distribution. The inquiry does involve limited elements in one of the security forces.

He added: "From its inception I have kept the State President fully informed of the commission's investigation and its progress and at my request he has given the commission the fullest support and co-operation."

The president of the ANC, Mr Nelson Mandela, has also been kept fully informed by me of the nature of the investigation and of its progress."

At that stage Mr Justice Goldstone said the commission's report on the investigation would be handed to De Klerk "within the next 48 hours."

In a follow-up statement on Wednesday, he said the report would be delayed for a further short period, as the commission has been conducting further related inquiries.

The Star's independently gleaned information about the report and its import comes after a week of intense speculation in political circles about imminent sensational revelations.

This week Holomisa said publicly that he had information about an investigation which pointed to a security force general and a member of the State Security Council supplying weapons to a black political organisation in Natal.

Yesterday, addressing a meeting at the University of Natal in Durban, Holomisa went further. He claimed it had been confirmed "that some South African generals including the number two in one of

the security forces, "had been involved in, among other things, the supply of weapons to Natal to the IFP."

Speaking at an election meeting in Chatsworth, Natal, on Wednesday night, Mandela claimed violence was being fuelled by senior of-

Top SAP generals accused

From Page 1

the security forces, "had been involved in, among other things, the supply of weapons to Natal to the IFP."

Speaking at an election meeting in Chatsworth, Natal, on Wednesday night, Mandela claimed violence was being fuelled by senior of-

She said SAP Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe was likely to make a statement after the Goldstone report had been released and studied.

relations headquarters spokesman Captain Nina Barkhuizen said it would be "impossible" to get hold of the generals last night.

She said SAP Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe was likely to make a statement after the Goldstone report had been released and studied.

She said SAP Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe was likely to make a statement after the Goldstone report had been released and studied.

She said SAP Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe was likely to make a statement after the Goldstone report had been released and studied.

She said SAP Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe was likely to make a statement after the Goldstone report had been released and studied.



Deputy Police Commissioner Lieutenant-General Basie Smit

Policemen not suspended

Stephen Laufer

THE POLICEMEN involved in a high-speed shootout with ANC deputy president Walter Sisulu's bodyguards last July have still not been suspended from duty, despite an inquest finding by Mr Justice M Stegmann that they were responsible for the death of security man Ismail Maloane.

Witwatersrand SAP spokesman Andy Pieke said this week the suspension of the two was under consideration, but could not be finalised before police legal experts had received the written judgment of the Rand Supreme Court.

Neither policemen had been transferred out of the flying squad to which they belonged at the time of the incident.

One was currently on sick leave, while the other had been given an administrative job in the squad's control room.

Following the shootout, the SAP claimed their patrol car had been clearly identified by a blue light. The officers had been justified in firing on Sisulu's security

(251) WMM 18-24/3/94
men when the convoy failed to stop.

This version was supported by several statements by senior SAP spokesmen. But it crumbled in court when first one and then the second crew member was forced to admit he had been lying about the car's markings.

The ANC bodyguards maintained throughout they had been unable to identify the car which chased Sisulu's BMW on the Soweto highway as a police vehicle. They had taken evasive measures, including firing into the air, in an attempt to shake off the unidentified vehicle.

ANC legal head Mathew Phosa said the failure to suspend the policemen was "shocking — we demand their immediate suspension, this amounts to protecting criminals within the police force".

Phosa said he had also written to the Witwatersrand attorney general asking when the prosecution of the two policemen could be expected.

"I feel they are dragging their feet," he said.

SOUTH African Police deputy commissioner Lieutenant-General Basie Smits is at the heart of an investigation by the Goldstone Commission into a major gun-running operation of "one of the parties to the conflict in Natal". The commission's report — which was due to be handed to President FW de Klerk on Wednesday, but was delayed at the last minute — could contain the hardest evidence to date of an organised third force within the security forces.

The Goldstone report could blow the police general staff right out of the water, said sources inside the SAP. Several other police generals are understood to have been under scrutiny in the case, which has been under investigation by the commission since mid-February.

Sources close to the investigation expect De Klerk to move against Smits within days. Smits is widely believed to have survived an attempt by De Klerk to purge the SAP of conservative generals in August 1992, because it was felt that Smits' previous positions on the highest state security councils had given him access to information which would be damaging to the government and SAP if released.

Smits is the former head of the 12 000-strong Crime Combating and Investigation Unit, which amalgamated the Special Branch with other detective branches of the SAP. As senior deputy-commissioner he is the number two policeman in South Africa after SAP Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe.

He is currently in charge of staff functions in the SAP which include all administrative and auxiliary services. The other deputy commissioner, Lieutenant-General Johan Swart, heads the executive branch in charge of police

Goldstone links SAP

No 2 to gun-running

The Goldstone Commission is investigating the role of SAP Deputy Commissioner Basie Smits in Natal arms deals, report **Stephen Lauffer and Paul Stoher**

on the ground. Smits has headed the security police in the Northern Transvaal and was chief of the SAP Special Branch. He has been described as "harsh" and as having "political ambitions".

Judge Richard Goldstone said on Wednesday the report into gun-running by senior officers within the security forces had been delayed because "the commission has been conducting further related inquiries".

But the delay may also have been the result of threatened legal action by some of the generals the commission was planning to finger, said one source.

(251)

time for the election," said one senior source. ANC intelligence is understood to have cooperated with the Goldstone Commission's investigation. A senior ANC source said: "This involves very high-level police officers, including generals".

The investigation was made public early this week by Transkei leader Major General Bantu Holomisa, who is number 13 on the ANC's list of candidates for the national assembly. Judge Goldstone confirmed an investigation had been underway since mid-February, saying he had kept both De Klerk and Nelson Mandela informed throughout.

A highly placed source described one of the generals involved in the gun-running operation as "the second-in-command of one of the security forces", but refused to name him. The number two slot in the South African Defence Force, chief of Defence Force Staff, is currently unoccupied after the departure late last year of Lieutenant General Pierre Steyn.

It is understood Holomisa forced the commission's hand over the results of the investigation because of continuing ANC suspicion that Goldstone is vulnerable to pressure from De Klerk



Police

wage

rage

By JACKIE CAMERON
Crime Reporter

POLICE morale has hit an all-time low and many may strike or resign — unless their salaries are brought in line with those of National Peacekeeping Force members.

This shock warning was issued to the Transitional Executive Council by the officially recognised South African Police Union (Sapu) in a document which paints a picture of a police force brewing with rage and turmoil

Sapu national secretary Captain Peter-Don Brandt said in an exclusive interview yesterday "The threat of a police strike before the election in April is not to be taken lightly

"Union and non-union members are not asking for an increase in salary, they are demanding it"

Strong fears were also expressed that if the demands were not met, many policemen would join private armies

The police medical aid, Polmed, has also cut its medical aid contributions for psychological treatment from about R160 per visit to just R30

There is a massive discrepancy between the salaries of NPKF and SAP members NPKF constables and lance-sergeants earn double the salary of their SAP counterparts

NPKF members ranking from sergeant up to captain earn about one-third more than SAP members of the same rank

In addition, the daily allowance

SALARY COMPARISONS

RANK	NPKF	SA POLICE
Bng	R 10 534,25	R 10 534,25
Col	R 7 697,25	R 6 536,50
Lt-Col	R 6 536,25	R 5 418,75
Major	R 5 836,25	R 4 687,75
Capt	R 5 053,25	R 3 901,00
Lieut	R 4 354,00	R 3 297,00
W/O	R 4 052,00 to R 5 053,25	R 2 793,00
Sgt	R 3 599,00	R 2 288,00
L/Sgt	R 3 146,00	R 1 691,00
Const	R 2 389,00	R 1 265,25

for NPKF members is almost triple that given to SAP members. R61 50 per day compared to R22 50

"Policemen on the ground believe that a strike will work for them because it worked for the NPKF," Capt Brandt said He said that he had to daily "pacify" those who believed a strike was the only option

Trainee NPKF members were granted salary increases earlier

CT 18/3/94 (251)
this month after they went on strike when they discovered they were being paid at the lowest rate for their particular rank instead of the highest — which they had been promised

"SAP selection standards are much higher and our training is much longer and more purposeful than those of the NPKF and see what they get compared with us, Capt Brandt told the TEC

He said that policemen would play as vital a role as the NPKF in the pre-election, election and post-election phases

With ordinary policing also continuing, SAP members would have to work overtime constantly during the run-up to and after the election

"Already there is talk of 12 hours continuous work, followed by 12 hours of rest, immediately followed by another 12 hours duty

"Should chaos break out, it could mean that these time schedules will have to be maintained for an indefinite period which could place unprecedented, indefinite pressure on the police"

Police are overworked and tired, suffering from stress "and our families are disintegrating because of this"

While police were fully pre-

From page 1

pared to render impartial service, they were "sick and tired" after being abused by several politicians in the past "to give of their best at a meagre salary and no overtime pay" (25)

Mr Craig Kotze, spokesman for Minister of Law and Order Mr Hernus Kriel, said yesterday "We will not allow policemen to strike. There is no reason for them to do so and all the channels are in place for them to voice their grievances."

CT 18/3/94
"We do not believe police morale is that low. Policemen chose their career path because they wanted to serve the community," he said.

Chairman of the law and order sub-council of the TEC, Mr Peter Gastrow, said last night the matter would appear on the council's agenda at their meeting next week.

Speaking in his capacity as DP spokesman on law and order, he said "The unhappiness of members of the police force is perfectly understandable in the light of the exceptionally heavy burden which they are being asked to carry while others appear to receive a better reward."

"I think they are justified in taking this matter up at the highest level and if the minister does not want a demoti-

vated police force during the election serious attention will have to be given to their demands."

● Sapu has recruited more than 10 000 members since January — more than 2 000 from the Western Cape.

Major-General Nic Acker, regional commissioner of police in the Western Cape, said last night the morale of the men under his command was "a hundred percent."

● The head of the SAP's Police Psychology Unit, Dr Neel le Roux, said it was a tragedy that just when policemen needed psychological assistance more than ever the carpet was being pulled from under their feet by the cut in medical aid contributions for psychological treatment.

"At the moment about 80% of medical boardings in the force are psychological and the suicide rate in the police force is about seven times higher than the rest of the population," he said.

A spokeswoman for Polmed in the SAP, Major Marinda van Rooyen, said they had introduced the benefit cuts in January but said they were re-evaluating the cuts following numerous complaints from members and practitioners.

ELECTION BRIEF

A friendlier beat

A more community-friendly police force with political control devolved to the provinces is provided for in the interim constitution. Provision is also made for local authorities to establish municipal or metropolitan police forces.

The new law enforcement agency will be officially known as the South African Police Service (Saps). It will be regulated by an Act to be passed by the new parliament.

A national commissioner will be appointed by the President and be answerable to a Cabinet Minister who will have political control of the police at national level. (251)

Each of the nine provincial executive councils will include a member responsible for the police in the province. Provincial commissioners will be appointed by the national commissioner but must be acceptable to the relevant executive committee member in the province.

Provincial legislatures will have the power to pass laws on issues relating to the new police service, as long as the legislation does

not conflict with national laws, or result in lower standards of performance by the police than those determined by parliament, or detract from the rights granted to citizens in terms of the constitution. (251) 18/3/94

The performance and functioning of the police will be co-ordinated by a committee comprising the Cabinet Minister responsible for the service at national level and the members of the provincial committees responsible for the police at provincial level.

A similar role will be performed by a Board of Commissioners comprising the national commissioner and the nine provincial commissioners. (251)

The national commissioner will also determine procedures in terms of which policemen will be able to operate across provincial boundaries and the powers they will be able to exercise under such circumstances.

The Saps Act will provide for the establishment of community police forums for each police station to help promote understanding of policing and mutual co-operation.

The functions of the forums may include:

- The promotion of the accountability of the Saps to local communities,
- Monitoring of the effectiveness and efficiency of the service,
- Advice on local policing priorities,
- The provision, siting and staffing of police stations, and

CURRENT AFFAIRS

The patrolling of residential and business areas. (251) 18/3/94

The Act will also allow the establishment of municipal or metropolitan police forces by local government authorities — if approved by the provincial executive council.

The powers of local forces will be restricted to crime prevention and the enforcement of municipal and metropolitan bylaws and must be approved by the provincial committee member responsible for the police.

An independent mechanism under civilian control will be established by an Act to ensure that offences and misconduct by police are investigated effectively and efficiently. ■

Those allegations in full

THESE include gun-running to men involved in hit-squads including train violence, the illegal manufacture of weapons, the issuing of false documents and passports and the systematic orchestration of violence to destabilise South Africa, in particular the conflict between the African National Congress and the Inkatha Freedom Party

According to a written memorandum from Q, Generals Basie Smit and Krappies Engelbrecht, supported by IFP members Themba Khoza and Victor Ndlovu, initiated the gun-manufacturing project for the purpose of orchestrating violence

Until about 18 months ago, the unit was involved in the manufacture of home-made weapons on the East Rand and in Silverton.

Warrant-Officer Snor Vermeulen, Warrant-Officer Lionel Snyman and Warrant-Officer Dawid Britz — all members of C10 — directed the manufacture of the weapons

Other weapons from Koevoet supplies had been transported to Vlakplaas and later to Murrayhill

The weapons were cleaned in acid and their serial numbers removed. The weapons were then placed in black bags and distributed to IFP members. Later, weapons also were received from Mozambique

When the unit's arms supply ran low, they bought weapons from Brooklyn Circle Arms. Evidence heard from five former operatives of Vlakplaas testified to the following

■ A large quantity of weapons from Koevoet was transported to Vlakplaas in the late 1980s, including AK-47s, mortars, RPG-7 rockets and hand grenades.

■ A substantial quantity of these weapons were supplied to Inkatha. Later, these weapons were transferred to a nearby farm and some were stored at the Speskop military installation.

■ Former Vlakplaas commander Colonel Eugene de Kock had arranged to buy fire-

■ The Goldstone Commission's 200-page report (including annexures) outlines allegations pointing to what the report calls a "horrible network of criminal activity". **JOHN PERLMAN and BRONWYN LITTLETON** summarise the allegations.

arms from a weapons shop in Pretoria, including Glock pistols. These were bought in the name of Badger Arms, one of a number of front companies run by Colonel De Kock, and

■ The men worked extensively with false documents, including passports. When Vlakplaas eventually disbanded, Brigadier Beukes and Colonel Cronjé, both of SAP headquarters in Pretoria, arranged for false identity documents and passports

This information was tested through the Department of Home Affairs and the SAP and found to be true

THE MEN INVOLVED

ACCORDING to the main informant, known as "Q", Unit C1 at Vlakplaas (later known as C10) under the command of Colonel Eugene de Kock had been involved since 1989 in violence aimed at destabilising South Africa through violence, including the organisation of hostel violence and train violence

The operations were under the command of Lieutenant-General Basie Smit and Major-General Krappies Engelbrecht

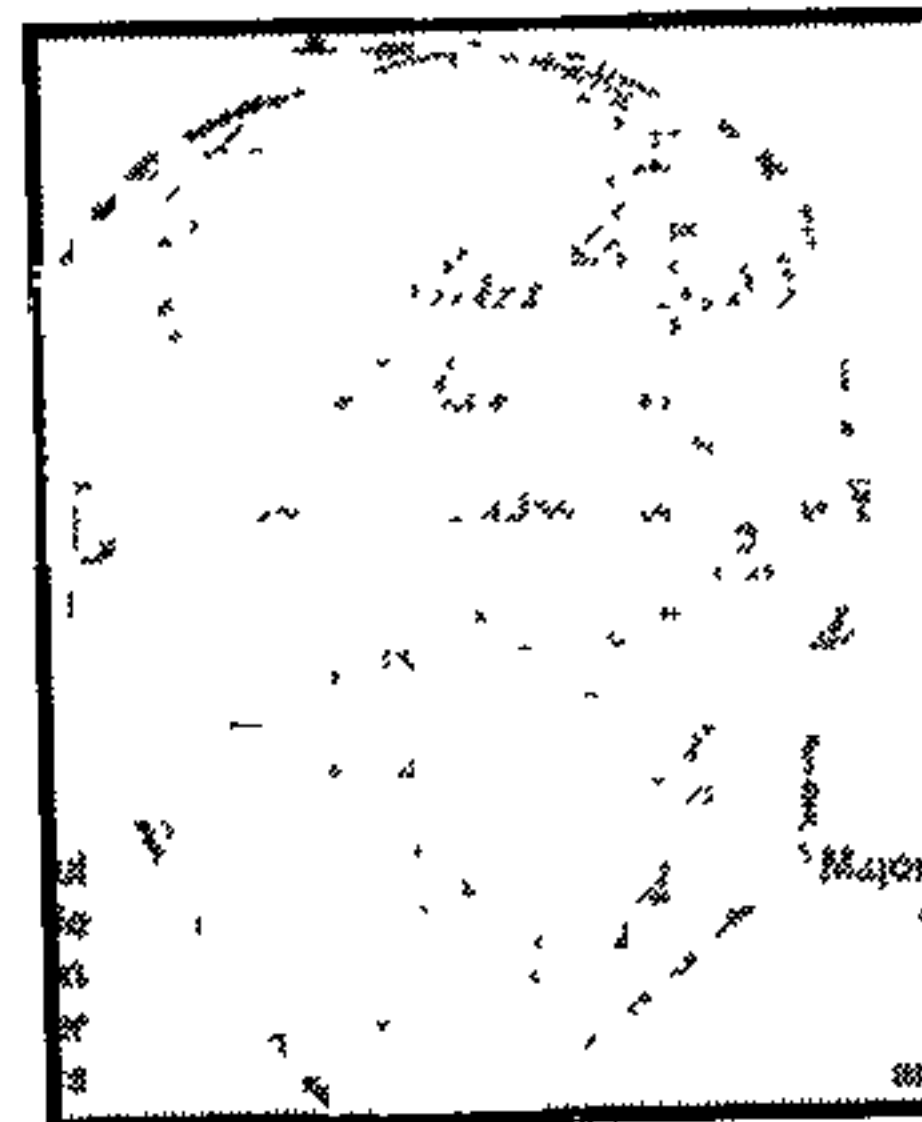
Lieutenant-General Johan le Roux, head of Crime Combating and Investigation Services, had full knowledge of, and was involved in, these activities

Dries "Brood" van Heerden, a former Vlakplaas man and now a senior security official at Absa bank, was involved in distributing the weapons, employing only Zulus loyal to the IFP. He was assisted by another Absa official, Dougie Crew

Others involved in the project

From Unit C10 Eugene de Kock, Brood van Heerden, Willie Nortjé, Charlie Chate, Chappies Klopper, Snor Vermeulen, Lionel Snyman and Dawid Britz

■ Vossie de Kock and Koekies Koekemoer from the East Rand Murder and Robbery



□ **VLAKPLAAS EX-BOSS:** Colonel Eugene de Kock

Unit were also involved.

From the Security Branch in Durban came Larry Hinton, Laurie Wasserman and Andy Taylor

Also involved was then-Kwa-Zulu Police Commissioner General Jac Buchner

Witnesses testified that at all times General Engelbrecht had been involved in the projects and approved payments out of the secret fund

THE INKATHA CONNECTION

INKATHA Freedom Party Transvaal leader Themba Khoza was recruited by Brood van Heerden and Victor Ndlovu later joined them. They distributed weapons

Khoza was caught at a roadblock with some of these weapons on September 4 1990. Unit C10 paid his bail and legal fees. Khoza concocted a story about why the weapons were in his car and he was acquitted

The project also involved crash courses in weapons and grenade training for IFP members

Khoza was issued with a car and he and Victor Ndlovu were paid as "informers", using false names. They also were supplied with firearms

Some of the arms distributed to the IFP were manufactured

by Vlakplaas members at Meechem, a subsidiary of Denel

The commission also noted that an investigation into Kwa-Zulu Police hit-squads, which was made public last December, had been blocked by a Brigadier E du Preez, "in direct contradiction" to a decision made after a meeting with President De Klerk

The commission said there was "convincing evidence" that "elements in the KZP have been and are still involved in hit-squad activities in Natal and also in the Transvaal". An officer investigating this said there was evidence "indicating the involvement of members of the SAP security police in hit-squad activities"

The commission criticises the deputy commissioner of the KZP, Major-General Mathe, whose name "over years has been linked with improper conduct in the course of his official duties". The report also notes that the "KZP is presently dragging its feet in investigating the presence of hit-squads within its ranks"

THE COVER-UPS

THE commission was told that, on the instructions of Major-General Engelbrecht, all files and correspondence relating to Inkatha were to be destroyed

The commission also received information that General Engelbrecht also had instructed members of the C10 unit to dig up information which could compromise Mr Justice Goldstone so that he could be "persuaded" to drop the investigation

Lieutenant-Colonel Botha told the commission that General Engelbrecht had requested a Brigadier Schoeman to furnish a report saying that General Engelbrecht's department was not involved in the matters under investigation

The commission also has information that General Smit helped to quash an investiga-

tion of motor theft against Lieutenant Piet Botha, one of the directors of Intercol

Two police officers, Colonel Roelf Venter and Major Henning Brand, approached Major du Plessis and attempted to find out how the Goldstone Commission investigation was proceeding. Colonel Venter later asked Major du Plessis to keep General Engelbrecht informed on who was giving information to the commission and what the National Intelligence Service, in particular, was passing on

At the suggestion of the Commissioner of Police, General Johan van der Merwe and Law and Order Minister Heranus Kriel, the allegations were put to Generals Smit, Engelbrecht and Le Roux and Colonels de Kock, Venter and Bellingham

Colonel Venter said General Engelbrecht had put a stop to his investigation into alleged arms importation by Colonel De Kock

GUNS FOR MONEY

THERE was testimony that Colonel De Kock himself took some of the money he received in payment for the arms

Colonel de Kock was paid by the IFP for the weapons. Although he left the SAP almost a year ago with a R1,2 million "golden handshake" — with the approval of the Cabinet — he continued with the project

Colonel De Kock, Vermeulen, and other operatives, Paul van Dyk, Jeff Bosigo, Joe Mame-sela and Lucas Kalino, left the SAP with huge payouts to keep them quiet. The Askaris were paid between R200 000 and R600 000 each

The commission was supplied with information about two front companies, Eastech and Intercol, which were set up by Colonel De Kock and others

The amount paid to Colonel De Kock was in excess of R1 million and was approved by the Cabinet.

The commission established that the SAP was running a secret bank account, but had not yet found out what it was used for

(251)
A can of worms opens up
under 'General Cover-Up'

ARL 19/3/94
KRAPPIES Engelbrecht has been accused of being "General Cover-Up" And, last night, this reputation was reinforced as he stood accused once again of attempting to put back the lid on the latest can of worms

The major-general in charge of police intelligence's previous investigations into controversial crimes allegedly involving police and other officials bore little fruit

These included his involvement in the investigation into the murder of activist David Webster, his probing of the CCB scandal and his role in the inquiry into allegations by condemned policeman Butana Nofamela, who first exposed the Vlakplaas police hit-squads

But, last night's allegations against him were the most damning evidence against him so far According to claims in the Goldstone report, this is what General Engelbrecht is alleged to have done

■ He was jointly responsible for controlling the infamous Vlakplaas hit-squad which, among other crimes, was responsible for destabilising South Africa and fomenting violence in towns and hostels,

■ His unit manufactured home-made guns for Inkatha,

■ He ordered all Inkatha files to be

destroyed after learning about the Goldstone inquiry,

■ He ordered members of the hit-squad to obtain any information which could be used to compromise Judge Goldstone for the purpose of "persuading" him to cease investigations,

■ He ordered a police colonel to stop investigating allegations of gun-running by the sinister head of the Vlakplaas hit squad, Colonel Eugene de Kok,

■ He organised the training of Inkatha members in using hand weapons and grenades,

■ He tried to persuade a police colonel to furnish a report that his department had not been involved in criminal activities — the colonel refused,

■ He urged one of the majors to join the Goldstone investigation and keep him informed about their information, particularly what the National Intelligence Service was passing on, and

■ He was party at all times to Vlakplaas projects and approved payments out of secret funds

If these allegations are true, it must mean the end of the road for General Engelbrecht, a journey that has been studded by controversy and suspicion

'Prime Evil' de Kock⁽²⁵¹⁾ fingered for gun-running

ARC 19/3/94

HELEN GRANGE

Weekend Argus Political Staff

RETIREED police colonel Eugene de Kock has spent most of his life with lethal weapons

In the Goldstone Commission investigation he is fingered as the conduit for arms and ammunition which landed in the hands of the IFP

He bought them in the name of his front company, Honeybadger Arms, controlled their storage and sold them, according to the claims

The mysterious "Q" alleges Colonel De Kock was involved from 1989 in violence aimed at the destabilisation of South Africa, and has continued smuggling arms to the IFP since he was discharged from the SAP last year with a "packet" of R1,2 million

Further evidence given to the commission reveals that Colonel De Kock recently approached the ANC to exchange information on third-force activity in exchange for indemnity

Police Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe apparently knew this

He told the commission he had heard about Colonel De Kock's search for refuge and suggested he would therefore be a good source of information for the commission

Colonel De Kock's murky past was first highlighted in 1989 when former Vlakplaas operative Dirk Coetzee named him as a key figure in the killings of anti-apartheid activists

Colonel De Kock, a former Vlakplaas commander, admitted at the time that he killed "terrorists"

From 1991 he ran an international arms company, Honeybadger Arms and Ammunitions, and was also the head of a "private army" called the "Badger" unit. This unit consisted of former CCB members such as the notorious Ferdi Barnard

Colonel De Kock's name emerged again in the 1992 inquest on ANC activist Bhekı Mlangeni, who died when a tape recorder, meant to have been received by Captain Dirk Coetzee, exploded

In an astonishing move during the Mlangeni inquest Colonel De Kock said he was prepared to give the National Intelligence Service detailed information about the SAP and army involvement in third-force activities, in exchange for indemnity

Colonel De Kock was nicknamed "Prime Evil" in security circles

He has been linked to the death of at least 13 ANC activists during the 1980s

Terrorism to be rooted out — ANC

(251)

JOHANNESBURG — The Goldstone Commission report confirmed that there was a "third force" engaged in murder and other criminal activities in pursuit of anti-democratic aims, the African National Congress said yesterday.

Reacting to disclosures that senior police officers might be involved in supplying weapons to the Inkatha Freedom Party, the ANC said further investigations had to be carried out without delay to ensure that all terrorism was rooted out.

"The information indicates the existence of a sinister conspiracy committed to the destabilisation of the country and the subversion of the transition to democracy," said an ANC statement.

The ANC described the report as an indictment against certain elements in the South African Police, the KwaZulu Police and the Inkatha Freedom Party.

"It confirms the charge the ANC has made many times that there exists a third force engaged in murder and other criminal activities in pursuit of anti-democratic aims.

ARG 19/3/94
(News by P Bulger, 141 Commissioner Street, Johannesburg)

DP to press for police pay rise

Crime Reporter

THE Democratic Party is to pressure the Transitional Executive Council into bringing police salaries in line with those of National Peacekeeping Force (NPKF) members

This was said by DP spokesman Mr Mike Reddy, a former police captain, after the Cape Times published a report detailing deep police dissatisfaction about the massive discrepancy between

the salaries of NPKF and SAP members

The TEC's sub-council on law and order is expected to discuss the matter on Tuesday

CT 19/3/94 (251)
The officially-recognised police union Sapu has warned the TEC that many policemen may strike or resign if their salaries are not increased

The Cape Times was inundated with telephone calls yesterday from policemen disillusioned and angry about work-

ing long hours with meagre remuneration. Many of them said they would be prepared to strike or embark on some kind of mass action.

Several permanent members of the SADF also expressed their 'disgust' over pay disparities.

Mr Reddy said the DP "notes with alarm this blatant discrimination"

Many NPKF ranks, especially lower ranks, earn up to double that of their SAP counterparts.

Allegations threaten NP election hopes

Political Correspondent

(25)

CT 19/3/94

THE Goldstone Commission report released yesterday could seriously damage the electoral prospects of the National Party and its candidate for premiership in the Western Cape, Mr Hernus Kriel.

If the catalogue of damaging claims and allegations contained in the 37-page preliminary report are substantiated, the government will no longer be able to place the blame for political violence at the door of the ANC and Inkatha.

President F W de Klerk said last night the Transitional Executive Council should be advised within two weeks about possible prosecution of the police officers implicated.

"We dare not allow this dark cloud

to hang over the elections," he told a press conference in Pretoria.

He said the ANC and PAC had had a similar dilemma with their armed forces and with elements who had persisted with their activities without their leaders' knowledge.

South Africa faced the challenge of eradicating these remnants from the past and he would use every "ounce of energy" in doing so, Mr De Klerk said.

● Reacting to disclosures that senior police officers might be involved in supplying weapons to the IFP, the ANC said further investigations needed to be undertaken without delay to ensure that all terrorism was rooted out. The report confirmed the ANC's repeated charge of the existence of a third force.

THE COP CALLED 'Q'

THIRD
FORCE
CASE FILE

He risked his life to tell all, now he's likely to be a protected witness for life
(251) ARU 1913194

■ A South African Police officer, codenamed "Q" for his own safety, launched the dramatic course of events which exposed the force's alleged involvement in hit-squads and gun-running.

DAVID BREIER

Weekend Argus Political Staff

THE Goldstone Commission is taking extraordinary measures to protect the life of the police officer who blew the lid off the South African Police's alleged third-force activities

Identified only as "Q" to protect his identity, the SAP official has been given extra protection over and above the commission's usual witness protection programme, Mr Justice Richard Goldstone revealed

This involves protection both inside and outside South Africa, said the judge

The extraordinary saga of Q and the two SAP majors he trusted with his life to implicate top SAP generals, began about two months ago when a senior foreign diplomat approached Mr Justice Goldstone

The diplomat told Judge Goldstone of an SAP officer with information of police involvement in third-force activities

But, the officer was so nervous, he was not prepared to disclose it to any South African. He was prepared only to talk to a trustworthy foreigner.

Mr Justice Goldstone persuaded the diplomat to encourage Q to speak in confidence to him

On February 10, Mr Justice Goldstone received the call for which he had been hoping. It was from the Pretoria branch of the Institute for a Democratic South Africa (Idasa), telling him that Q was prepared to talk only to him. An Idasa colleague would make the introduction if a "safe" venue could be arranged

At the meeting on Sunday, February 13, Mr Justice Goldstone was surprised to meet not only Q, but also two SAP majors who accompanied him.

Major P du Plessis and Major J van Vuuren who are on the staff of Major General F. van der Merwe, the SAP Deputy

Q said at the meeting he was prepared to speak to Mr Justice Goldstone only on the absolute undertaking that his identity would never be disclosed to anyone. The judge gave the undertaking after learning the full name and rank of the officer who had served a number of years in the SAP

The two SAP majors who accompanied him explained that Q was introduced to Idasa due to its interest in community policing and Idasa, in turn, had introduced him to the foreign diplomat who had contacted Mr Justice Goldstone

Q then proceeded to tell the judge an extraordinary story of involvement by top SAP generals and others in gun-running, hit-squads and train and hostel violence

But, Q had further conditions before telling more. He would furnish the Goldstone Commission with further details only if Major du Plessis and Major van Vuuren, whom he trusted, were on the investigation team

Q said he would not meet any person other than the two majors and Mr Justice Goldstone

And, he specified that no members of the commission's Transvaal investigation unit be involved in the probe. Investigations were instead conducted by the commission's highly-respected Natal unit under Lieutenant-Colonel Frank Dutton

Q also specified that foreign police experts serving with the commission had to be members of the investigating team

Mr Justice Goldstone agreed to the conditions, but first he insisted on testing some of Q's allegations to see if he was on the level. He was.

Investigations found a computer block at the Department of Home Affairs on false names used by alleged third-force members which Q had revealed

During the investigation, Q did not go into hiding, he merely remained out of the way and asked for minor staff of Major General F. van der Merwe, the SAP Deputy

PENSIVE... President De Klerk at a Press conference with Judge Goldstone, right, and Minister of Law and Order Hennus Kriel at which it was announced that police officers were implicated in running guns to the Inkatha Freedom Party and training hit-squads. An international police team is to be sent to investigate.

PUBLIC SECTOR COURT POLICE

1994

MAY — July

—

as a hairdresser rinses a customer's hair

Police union hits out at pay disparity

ERICA JANKOWITZ 215194

THE SA Police Union (Sapu) has condemned an announcement that SA National Defence Force members will receive a daily allowance for the three-month period from March 1, whereas SA Police personnel will be paid the allowance for only one month, beginning on April 10

Sapu national organiser Gerhard van der Merwe again warned of being unable to "contain our members' anger" for much longer and the possibility of being left with "no choice but to take stronger action", as SANDF members were playing only a supportive role to the SAP. He blamed the move on "the contempt the Commission for Administration and the authorities have for the SAP" and their ignorance of SAP working conditions.

"Sapu demands that the disparities in the salaries and allowances of all security forces be eradicated immediately — as was agreed to in principle during negotiations. We want a clear statement from the relevant authorities with regard to their stance on the value of a professional police service."

Picture JOHN CHRISTOPHER

elections "

in their home regions

Muted response to May Day

MAY Day passed practically unnoticed in SA yesterday as Cosatu had expected Workers' Day rallies to be incorporated into ANC election victory celebrations.

Cosatu spokesman Neil Coleman said delays in announcing even provisional results had led to a very muted response to May Day. "A couple of rallies were organised, but nothing nationally as regions were expected to celebrate in a decentralised, spontaneous way."

Writing in the latest Shop Steward, Cosatu president John Gomomo urged workers to make May Day a victory day. "On this day we should be celebrating the efforts workers have made in ensuring a decisive ANC victory at the polls."

In the past few years there has been a marked downturn in May Day crowds.

In Moscow, Russian communists and conservatives, nostalgic for the Soviet Union, marked May Day with demonstrations at which they blasted President Boris Yeltsin for his reform policies.

Sapa-Reuter reports that the marches took place peacefully, if boisterously, without the violence that marred the traditional Workers' Day celebrations last year.

ERICA JANKOWITZ

Day celebrations last year.

More than 20 000 people in two separate officially-sanctioned rallies in Moscow vented their fury at Yeltsin, condemning his market reforms. "We will fight to overturn this hateful regime," Viktor Anpilov, one of the hardline communist leaders of the uprising against Yeltsin last October, declared in a speech to one rally.

"There can be no peace with the government which has started market reforms," he said before leading a march of up to 10 000 people on an 11km route.

"Our only condition for peace is — down with the bankrupt Yeltsin government."

At another rally in the city, Communist Party head Gennady Zyuganov told reporters there could be no reconciliation with a government that did not ensure workers were paid on time.

But in spite of the anti-government invective, the atmosphere was far less confrontational than last year when bloody clashes erupted between police and communists at Gagarin Square.

Police generals back on duty

ADRIAN HADLAND

PRETORIA — Two police generals placed on compulsory leave for alleged involvement in hit squad and third force activities were put back on duty with immediate effect yesterday by Police Commissioner Gen Johan van der Merwe. **3/5/94**

He said that after "careful consideration" of the evidence and following discussions with Transvaal Attorney-General Jan D'Oliveira, Gen Basie Smit and Gen Johan le Roux had been ordered to continue their normal duties. **3/5/94**

The two generals, along with Gen Krapies Engelbrecht, were placed on leave by President FW de Klerk in March following allegations about their third force connections in a Goldstone commission report.

Engelbrecht retired on May 1 due to deteriorating health, Van der Merwe said

An international investigative team, headed by D'Oliveira, was set up by the TEC to look into the allegations, but is not expected to report for several months.

Van der Merwe, who opposed the suspension of the generals, said he was convinced the information held by the investigative team was insufficient to warrant the officers' continued absence from duty.

Sapa reports that the two generals pledged their loyalty to a new government and again denied any involvement in criminal activities. **(251)**

ANC spokesman Ronnie Mamoepa said the generals should have remained on leave until they were formally cleared by the international investigative team.

Accused generals back on the beat

Own Correspondent

PRETORIA — Two police generals placed on compulsory leave for alleged involvement in hit squad and third force activities were put back on duty with immediate effect yesterday by Police Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe.

He said that after "careful consideration" of the evidence, and following discussions with Transvaal attorney-general Mr Jan D'Oliveira, General Basie Smit and General Johan le Roux had been ordered to continue their normal duties.

The two generals, along with General Krappies Engelbrecht, were placed on leave by President F W de Klerk in March following allegations about their third force connections in a Goldstone commission report. Gen Engelbrecht retired on May 1

due to deteriorating health, Gen Van der Merwe said.

An international investigative team, headed by Mr D'Oliveira, was set up by the TEC to look into the allegations, but is not expected to report for several months.

Gen Van der Merwe, who opposed the suspension of the generals, said he was convinced the information held by the investigative team was insufficient to warrant the officers' continued absence from duty.

The two generals have reportedly pledged their loyalty to a new government and have continued to deny any involvement in criminal activities.

ANC spokesman Mr Ronnie Mamoepa said the generals should have remained on leave until they were formally cleared by the international investigative team.

251

Two 'third force' cops are back

SOWETAN 3/5/94
TWO South African Police generals named in the Goldstone Commission report on "third force" activities returned to work yesterday and pledged their loyalty to a new government. (25)

Generals Basie Smit and Johan le Roux were suspended when Mr Justice Richard Goldstone's report of March 18 implicated them of involvement in "third-force" violence and gun-running.

They returned to work with the blessing of the Commissioner of the South African Police, General Johan van der Merwe, who said he could not justify their being away from work any longer.

The two generals said in a statement yesterday they had confidence in and loyalty towards a new government.

They urged the new government to take note of the "damaging consequences" of the Goldstone Commission's methods and said members of the legal profession and judges shared their views.

SAP conduct

They said the manner in which the SAP had conducted itself during the elections gave the lie to the impression created in the Goldstone report that elements of the SAP were trying to sabotage the elections.

"At this stage it should be clear to everybody that the manner in which the provisional report was released and the vague allegations upon which it was based, created more harm than good and did certainly not contribute to making the task of the SAP easier," they said.

They said they were delighted by Van der Merwe's decision to reinstate them and said he had never doubted their innocence and at all times had handled them properly and fairly.

They again denied any involvement in criminal activities — Sapa.

Police for the people must be the aim — Goldstone

ARG 4/5/94
251

□ New image of force top priority

LIBBY PEACOCK
Staff Reporter

EVERY possible step should be taken by the government, the community, political organisations and the South African Police to ensure that the police are accepted "as a force for the community and from the community"

This is one of the recommendations in the Goldstone Commission's report on serious attacks on members of the police, released today

The report said the SAP was the only law enforcement agency in the country and would be the "law enforcement agency of the new South Africa"

It was therefore "of the utmost importance that a new image of the force be created"

This would never be achieved by keeping alive the injustices and perceptions of the past.

The commission recommended that "no police union or staff association should be allowed to have political affiliations" and "no official of any such organisation should have any public role in any political organisation" to avoid perceptions of partiality

The need for self-protection units (SPUs) existed, but

there was no place for unstructured units with no accountability

It was "regrettable" that existing SPUs were not formed on the guidelines of the peace accord

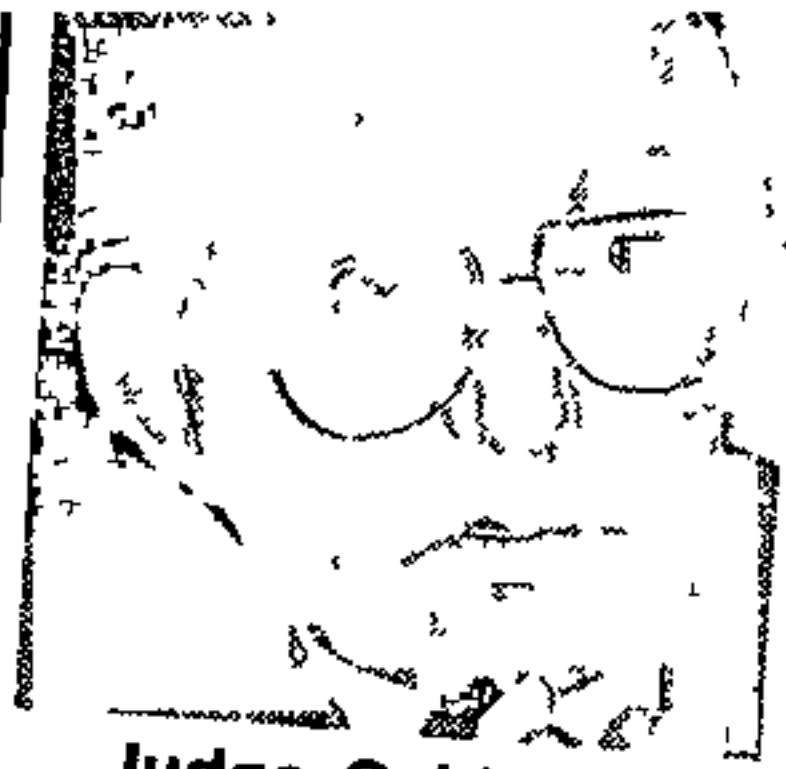
The commission recommended that the SAP and the national peace structures should take steps to ensure the structuring and training of proper SPUs, where the need existed

Members of political organisations, community leaders, the media and others had to exercise restraint when dealing with issues that could lead to perceptions resulting in incitement of violence against the police

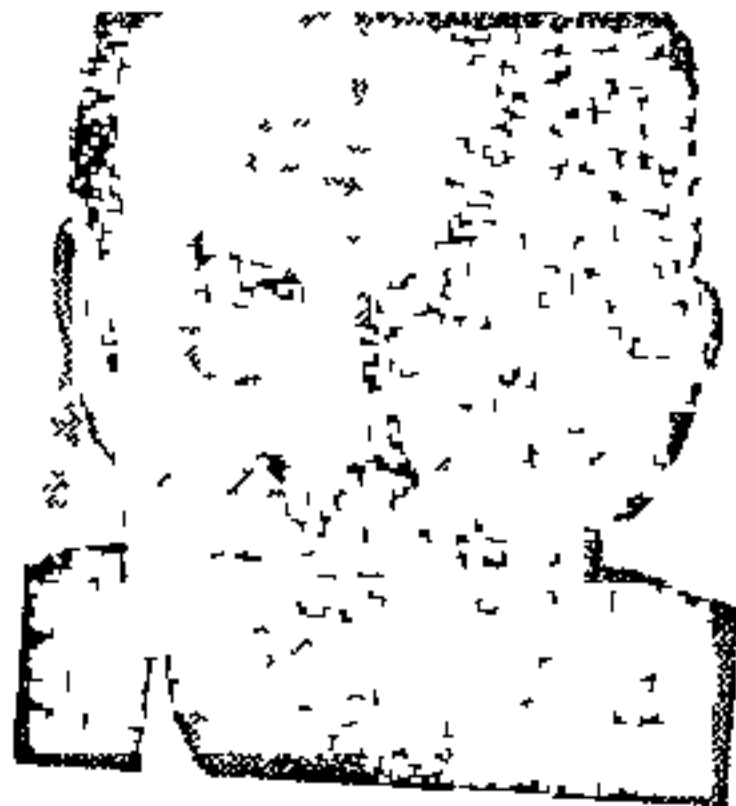
The commission also recommended that "urgent and active steps" be taken by all political organisations and leaders to encourage the safe return to their homes of police officers who had been driven out and wanted to return

The investigation of crimes against police should be "more detailed and effective" and complaints of crimes by members of the community had to "be addressed more sympathetically and effectively" by the police

Liaison between the community and the police had to be encouraged and extended



Judge Goldstone



Basie Smit



Johan le Roux

Goldstone slates police generals over criticism

Political Staff (251) ARG 4/5/94
 MR Justice Richard Goldstone has slated criticism of his commission by two police generals implicated in allegations of "third force" activities, warning that he will "not be deterred"

He said the remarks of generals Basie Smit and Johan le Roux "contain no allegations of fact which can be answered", but "only innuendos designed to discredit the commission and confuse the real issues, which are of public concern"

Welcoming a statement by Transvaal Attorney-General J D'Oliviera — which, in part, criticised police for a lack of co-operation with the investigation — Judge Goldstone said "both the attorney-general and the commission have a moral and legal obligation to pursue the full truth with regard to

these matters"

Judge Goldstone said the commission "considers it inappropriate for two of the generals to have resumed their duties during the investigation by the international team"

Meanwhile, it was announced yesterday that Lieutenant-General Smit would retire at the end of the month

Police Commissioner Johan van der Merwe said General Smit "has decided to retire from service on superannuation at the end of May"

The sudden announcement was made only 24 hours after General Smit and Lieutenant-General Johan le Roux were told to return to work from voluntary leave

In another statement yesterday, Dr D'Oliviera said prima facie evidence

(To page 2 col 1)

Goldstone hits out at generals

(From page 1)

existed of police involvement in "third force" activities, and his office was in the process of identifying those responsible

Dr D'Oliviera said both his office and the Goldstone Commission had uncovered areas of unlawful activity which deserved further investigation

He said the investigation by his office confirmed prima facie evidence existed that "crimes ranging from murder, bombings, the unlawful possession and supply of arms and ammunition to the large scale fraudulent manipulation of the procedure to obtain money from state (secret) funds have allegedly been committed by certain members or former members of a certain police branch (since disbanded)"

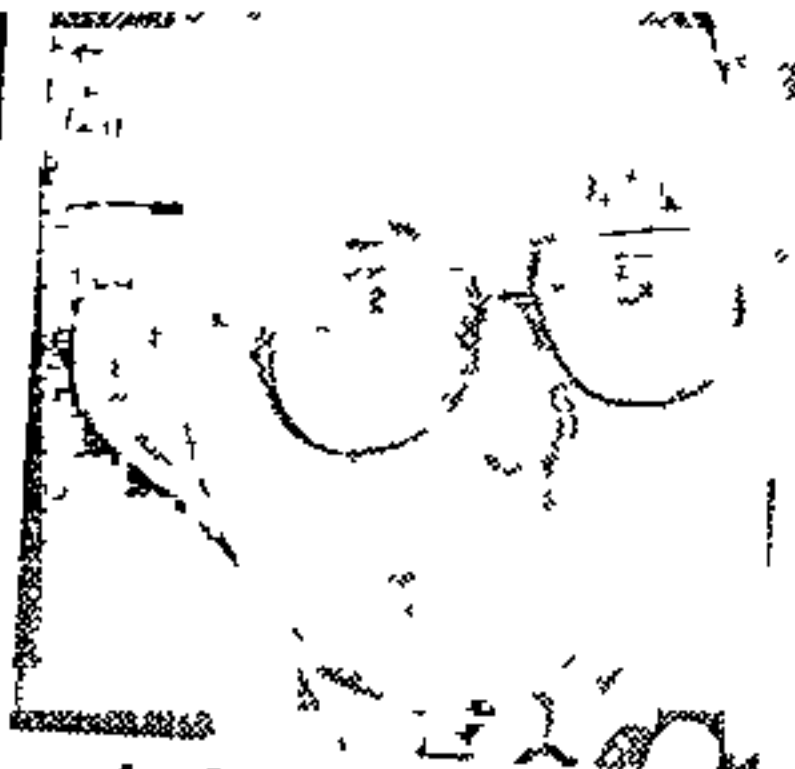
He said evidence existed that showed secret projects were used or abused to discredit political organisations even after they had been declared lawful by President De Klerk in February 1990

Referring to the matter under investigation, Dr D'Oliviera said "It is invidious and unfair to link names to such an investigation in view of the perception that may arise that such personae are inevitably implicated in any category of wrongs from a criminal point of view"

But he added that there was an indication of the possible involvement of Deputy Police Commissioner Smit and General Le Roux in regard to two specific incidents

He added that it was impossible to assess whether evidence existed to justify their prosecution, but his office was not able to exonerate them either.

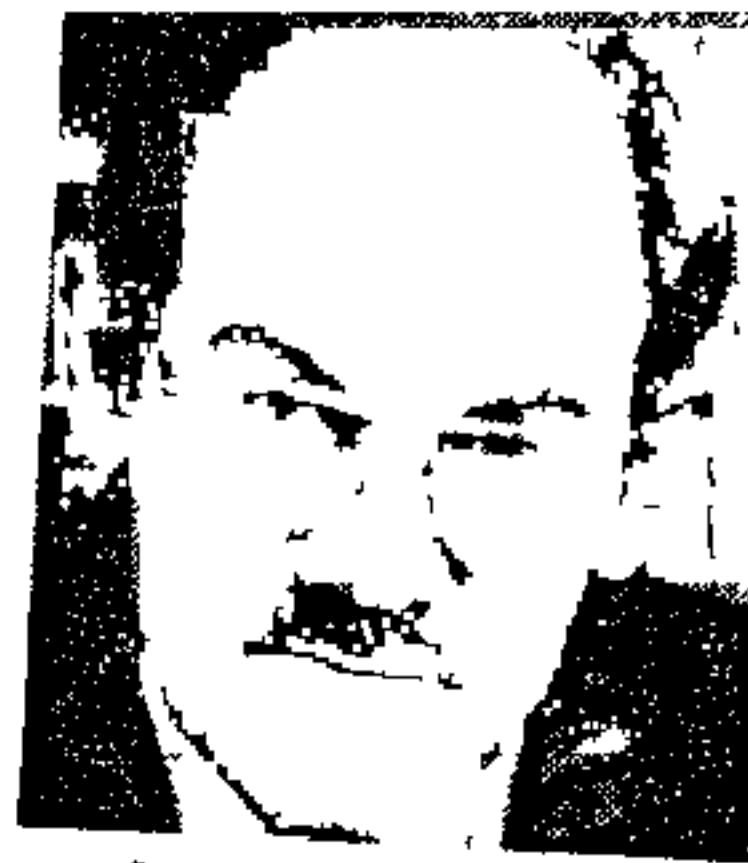
General Van der Merwe pledged the police's "wholehearted" support for Dr D'Oliviera



Judge Goldstone



Basie Smit



Johan le Roux

Goldstone slates police generals over criticism

Political Staff

(251) ARG 4/5/74

MR Justice Richard Goldstone has slated criticism of his commission by two police generals implicated in allegations of "third force" activities, warning that he will "not be deterred"

He said the remarks of generals Basie Smit and Johan le Roux "contain no allegations of fact which can be answered", but "only innuendos designed to discredit the commission and confuse the real issues, which are of public concern"

Welcoming a statement by Transvaal Attorney-General J D'Oliviera — which, in part, criticised police for a lack of co-operation with the investigation — Judge Goldstone said "both the attorney-general and the commission have a moral and legal obligation to pursue the full truth with regard to

these matters"

Judge Goldstone said the commission "considers it inappropriate for two of the generals to have resumed their duties during the investigation by the international team"

Meanwhile, it was announced yesterday that Lieutenant-General Smit would retire at the end of the month

Police Commissioner Johan van der Merwe said General Smit "has decided to retire from service on superannuation at the end of May"

The sudden announcement was made only 24 hours after General Smit and Lieutenant-General Johan le Roux were told to return to work from voluntary leave.

In another statement yesterday, Dr D'Oliviera said prima facie evidence

(To page 2 col 1)

'Third force' generals seem to be off the hook

THE resumption of normal duties by police generals Basie Smit and Johan Le Roux constituted an "implicit acquittal" in the wake of allegations by the Goldstone commission of inquiry into "third force" activities, sources said yesterday.

Police spokesman Col Reg Crewe confirmed that the two generals and Gen Krappies Engelbrecht had "voluntarily withdrawn" their services in March on the advice of police commissioner Gen Johan van der Merwe, Law and Order Minister Hernus Kriel and Transvaal Attorney-General Jan D'Oliveira.

The men returned to work yesterday after a team of international investigators led by D'Oliveira failed to find "substantive evidence" to support the Goldstone commission allegations.

However, Sapa reports that Van der Merwe said Smit would retire at the end of the month. Engelbrecht retired because of ill health on May 1.

Law and Order spokesman Craig Kotze confirmed that Kriel had known of Van der Merwe's intention to reinstate the men. ANC president Nelson Mandela had also been informed. "In spite of speculation by the commission and the media, no evidence had been found against the generals and the principles of justice have been upheld," he said.

ANC spokesman Neil Coleman called on De Klerk and Kriel for an explanation.

MARK ASHURST

"De Klerk's call to suspend the generals was based on substantial prima facie evidence from the Goldstone commission. We do not understand what has happened to reverse the situation. B/Noy

"Restructuring the security services to make top officials more accountable will be a priority for the new government," Coleman said. The government of national unity would have to look at the record and performance of officials in the security services to enable it to take action to make the police more representative.

Government spokesman Dave Steward said President FW de Klerk's insistence that the generals be suspended had prevailed, although the president had no authority to suspend police officers or send them on leave. Kotze said De Klerk had admitted making a mistake. 415194

The responsibility for disciplinary action was exclusively in the hands of Van der Merwe and Kriel. Van der Merwe had honoured an agreement made with the attorney-general that the generals implicated in the report would be placed on leave for two weeks. Crewe said Van der Merwe had not doubted the innocence of the men at any stage and declared he would step down if adequate grounds for suspension were found.

Inquiry-hounded general to retire

CT 4/5/94 (251)

PRETORIA — Police general Basie Smit — embroiled in a controversial Goldstone report that allegedly implicates top policemen in "third force" activities — is to retire

Police Commissioner Johan van der Merwe said in a statement last night Lt-Gen Smit "has decided to retire from service on superannuation at the end of May 1994"

"It is indeed sad to lose such an experienced and dedicated general," Gen Van der Merwe said

In the same statement, he pledged the SAPS's "wholehearted" support for Transvaal attorney-general Dr Jan D'Oliveira who had apparently criticised police for a lack of co-operation in the investigation into alleged "third force" activities

"I wish to give the assurance that the South African Police (Service) will, as in the past, continue to give its wholehearted support to Dr D'Oliveira and his team and that everything possible will be done in order to prevent the investigation being hindered in any way," said Gen Van der Merwe

Gen Van der Merwe also committed the SAPS to the country's new dispensation

"I wish to emphasize that the South African Police (Service) has committed itself to enter the new dispensation with confidence and enthusiasm, and will protect and serve the government and the community with dedication" — Sapa

Police deaths

blamed on Sizwe rhetoric

STEPHANE BOTHMA

THE irresponsible rhetoric and demonising of the SAP by some political leaders played a major role in attacks on and killing of policemen, the Goldstone commission reported yesterday

Judge Richard Goldstone's investigation into the origins of the increased number of attacks on policemen since July 1991 was requested by President FW de Klerk.

The commission found that although no official ANC or Umkhonto we Sizwe policy to kill policemen existed, many individual members and supporters were responsible for the murder of policemen.

During 1993, 176 policemen were killed, many when off duty. Attacks on policemen had increased 106% compared with 1992. In 1989, 24 SAP members were killed.

It was strongly recommended that no police union or staff association be allowed to have political affiliations and that no official of such organisations have any public role in any political organisation.

The commission said the killing of policemen was inextricably linked to violence in SA.

The commission further said that:

- Policemen were attacked for political and criminal considerations,
- Self-defence units and criminals who became part of the units were involved,
- Apla members were responsible for some killings but not to the extent claimed by Apla, and
- The success rate of investigations of crimes committed against SAP members was unsatisfactory.

The report said it was of the utmost importance that a new image of the police force be created. "It is difficult to forget and forgive but if that is what is required to achieve lasting results, all parties should strive to attain that goal."

Goldstone further recommended that urgent attention be given to self-defence units. There was no place for unstructured units with no accountability and the SAP and peace structures should take steps jointly to organise proper units where such need existed.

It was also recommended that the SAP review the manner in which the police victims of violence could be assisted, and immediate steps be taken to encourage the safe return of policemen who had been driven out of townships.

Attacks on policemen could result in special punitive sanctions

Sowetan 5/5/94

By Isaac Moledi

THERE was a definite connection between political violence and attacks on police, the Goldstone Commission said in a report yesterday

Releasing its final report on attacks on members of the South African Police, the commission said there was evidence that more attacks took place in areas where greater political conflict occurred "It appeared that after events

that evoked particular political emotions, like the Boipatong massacre and the Hanu assassination, violence on police increased," the report said

The commission found that attacks on police emanated from the "historical role police played in the enforcement of apartheid legislation" (251)

The SAP gave evidence that 56 percent of the police officers killed during 1991-1992 were murdered while off duty, while 44 percent were murdered

on duty

The commission recommended that politicians stop casting suspicions on the conduct of the police, that the provisions of the peace accord be implemented fully and that the role, structure and regulation of self defence units should be investigated and formalised

It also recommended that a study be undertaken to consider the imposition of special punitive sanctions for offences against members of the SAP

(252)

State to fund Vlakplaas head

CJ 7/5/94 (257)
By YVETTE VAN BREDA

THE state will fund the legal defence of the former head of the notorious Vlakplaas unit Lieutenant-Colonel Eugene de Kock "in terms of normal procedure", the commissioner of police said yesterday. Lt-Col De Kock and Sergeant Jannie Hanekom, also a former Vlakplaas policeman, were arrested on Thursday night by Transvaal attorney-general Dr Jan D'Oliviera's international team investigating the Goldstone Commission's allegations of police complicity in third force activities.

General Johan van der Merwe said in a press statement from Pretoria that "in terms of normal procedure and existing criteria, the state will be funding the legal defence of former SAP member Lt-Col De Kock, serving SAPS member Sgt Jannie Hanekom and any others who may qualify for such assistance".

He emphasised that the step was in keeping with long-standing procedure laid down by the Department of State Expenditure, although the funds will be provided from the SA Police Service budget.

Police look to the law over Goldstone

251
ARL 7/15/94
PRETORIA — The police are determining legal channels available to them following criticism by the Goldstone Commission on the attempted sale of 1 000 Eskom rifles to the KwaZulu police

Commissioner Johan van der Merwe said in a statement that he felt compelled to react to the commission's report

Mr Justice Richard Goldstone earlier described as "disturbing" General Van der Merwe's failure to realise the sensitivity of the arms deal and to treat it accordingly

General Van der Merwe said no lawful grounds existed whereby the weapons could not be supplied to the KZP should the transaction otherwise be legally valid

"No grounds existed upon which the police could legally oppose the supply of weapons"

The police had acted correctly in all respects of the Arms and Ammunition Act and any other perception which might have been created by the Goldstone Commission was unfounded

"The police, in consultation with the State Attorney and legal advisers, are determining as a matter of urgency what legal channels are available in order to correct this unpleasant state of affairs, as this is deemed to be in the public interest," the general added — Sapa

Mafumadi's meteoric rise to police minister

(251) Argus 7/5/94
 crime rate.

**DAVID BREIER and
 KAIZER NYATSUMBA**
 Weekend Argus Political Staff

NEW police strongman Sydney Mafumadi is virtually unknown compared to most leading African National Congress cabinet candidates

President-designate Nelson Mandela has chosen him to take over from Minister of Law and Order Hernus Kriel as minister in charge of the newly-named SA Police Service (Saps). He will be minister of police services

He is a prominent member of the SA Communist Party's central committee and politburo

ANC sources said Mr Mafumadi is set to be the most powerful bureaucrat in the new ANC-majority government of national unity as the Saps is to have a more

■ A prominent communist activist has been given the job of tackling South Africa's massive crime rate.

hands-on role than the National Defence Force which will be under new minister of defence, MK commander Joe Modise

ANC sources said the appointment of Mr Mufumadi as police minister would give the Saps the necessary legitimacy among the majority of South Africans to tackle the country's massive crime and violence

Mr Mafumadi has enjoyed a meteoric rise up the ANC hierarchy and had been groomed for the role of police minister

For the past few months he has been the ANC representative on the law and order sub-council of the Transitional Executive Council. This has in effect made him the ANC's shadow police minister

Mr Mafumadi was previously deputy general-secretary of Cosatu

Police sources say they have built up a

good rapport with Mr Mafumadi who has been involved in the old SAP's community policing initiatives aimed at broadening community acceptance of the police

Mr Mafumadi has also headed the ANC's peace desk

The ANC cabinet list confirms that, in intensive, behind-the-scenes manoeuvring within the ANC/Communist Party alliance, former exiles and Robben Island veterans appeared to have emerged in clear control

ANC national chairman Thabo Mbeki, named SA's first executive deputy president, piped secretary-general Cyril Ramaphosa for the position, and opened the way for the inclusion in the cabinet of a number of people he had worked with in exile

The greatest surprise was the appoint-

ment of former ANC secretary-general Alfred Nzo, defeated for the position by Mr Ramaphosa at the ANC's July 1991 congress in Durban, as foreign affairs minister

Mr Nzo, who had been implicated in human rights abuses in ANC camps in exile, had been written off by numerous commentators

Mr Ramaphosa, who had led the ANC's negotiating team in multiparty talks at the World Trade Centre, has been left out of the cabinet

ANC sources said Mr Ramaphosa, who was the only other strong contender for the position, will concentrate on leading and building the ANC outside parliament

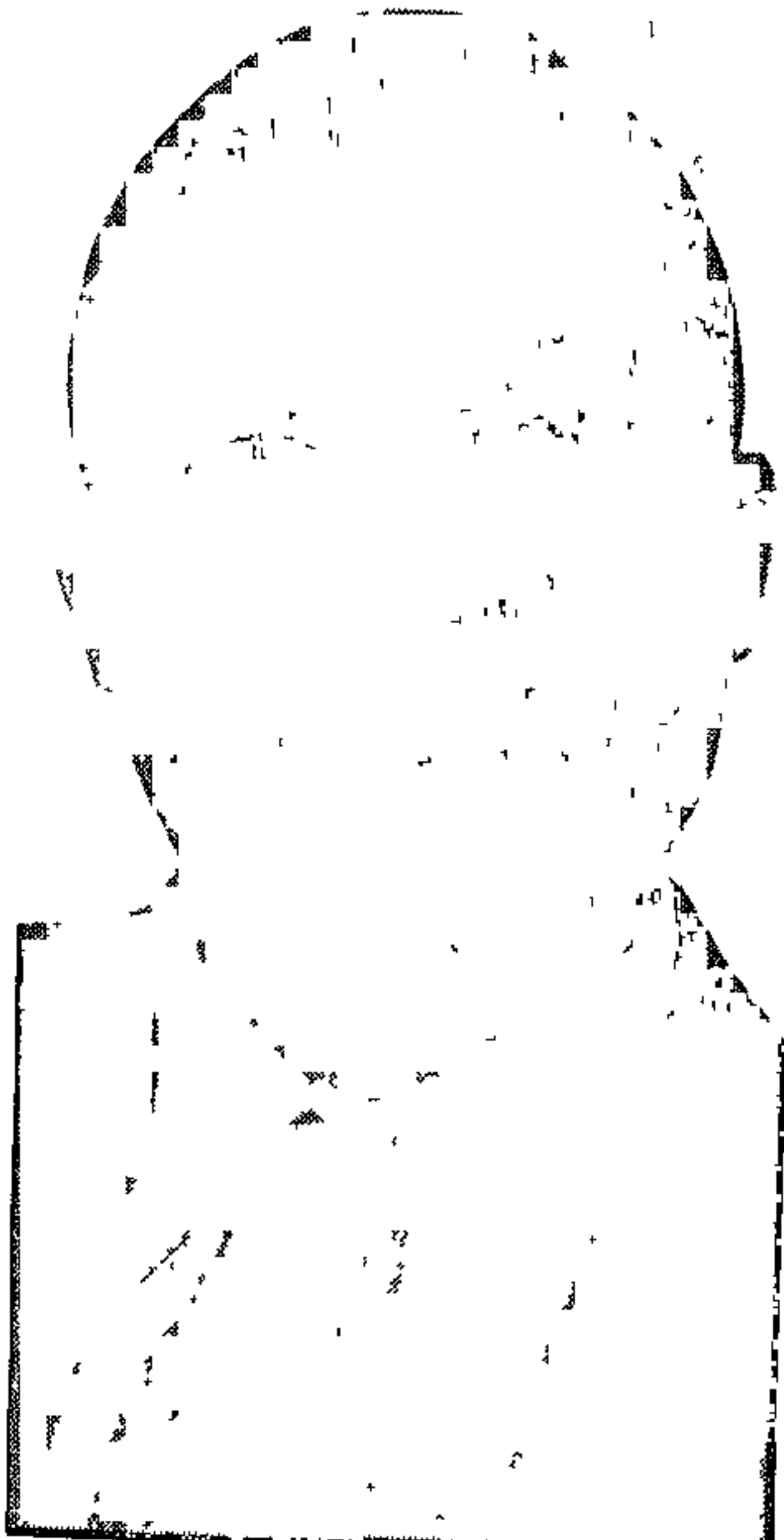
The sources said once Mr Mbeki had got the deputy presidency, Mr Ramaphosa decided not to avail himself for any

other cabinet position, preferring instead to lead the organisation

Mr Mandela's choice for Mr Mbeki finally ended intensive lobbying within the ANC over the past few weeks, which has seen emotions flaring up and old divisions between former mass democratic movement (MDM) activists and exiled ANC leaders resurfacing

The "old guard/Robben Island" group has scored a decisive victory, producing 11 of the 17 cabinet appointments announced by the ANC yesterday

Only five former MDM activists — Dullah Omar, Mr Mafumadi, Trevor Manuel, Jeff Radebe and Jay Naidoo — are in the provisional cabinet, with former Transkei prime minister Stella Sigcau being the only outsider



SYDNEY MAFUMADI Taking on crime

end Argus, May 7/8 1994

SACP man in Kriel's hot seat

Star 9/5/94

■ POLITICAL STAFF

Cape Town — South Africa's new police strongman is a prominent member of the SACP's central committee and politburo

The man Nelson Mandela has chosen to replace Minister of Law and Order Hernus Kriel as Minister in charge of the newly named SA Police Service (SAPS) is Sydney Mufamadi. He will be Minister of Police Services.

ANC sources said Mufamadi was set to be the most powerful securocrat in the ANC-majority Government of National Unity as the SAPS would have a more hands-on role than the National Defence Force, which will be under new Minister of Defence, MK commander Joe Modise.

Meteoric (251)

ANC sources said the appointment of Mufamadi as police Minister would give the SAPS the necessary legitimacy among the majority of South Africans.

Mufamadi has enjoyed a meteoric rise up the ANC hierarchy and has been groomed for the role of police Minister.

For the past few months he has been ANC representative on the law and order subcouncil of the TEC. This has in effect made him shadow police Minister.

Mufamadi was previously deputy general secretary of Cosatu. He is still a prominent SACP member and is on both its central committee and politburo.

Police sources say they have built up a good rapport with Mufamadi, who has been involved in the old SAP's initiatives aimed at broadening community acceptance of the police.

TOMM & NORTON
DISCOUNTERS

WE WILL BUY YOUR USED PHOTOGRAPHIC EQUIPMENT FOR CASH

TOTHILLS Lower Burg St PH 21 2421	NOYES Kensilworth PH 741 5701	TOTHILLS 88 St George's St PH 24 1978
--	--	--

Cape Times

UNIVERSITY OF CAPE TOWN
SALDRU LIBRARY

2004
Cape Town

FOUNDED 1876 ★ 488 4911
FRIDAY, MAY 6 1994 R1,00
A TIMES MEDIA PUBLICATION (Country R1 20) Prices include VAT

100% S - EX
LOWE

Former head of Vlakplaas arrested

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — Former Vlakplaas head Lieutenant-Colonel Eugene De Kock was arrested by Transvaal attorney-general Dr Jan D'Oliviera's special investigations team at a popular police drinking spot in Pretoria last night.

Arrested with Lt-Col De Kock was a second former Vlakplaas policeman Mr Jan Hanekom. A third person was also arrested but his identity could not be established.

The men were arrested at the International Police Association Club informed sources said last night. It was believed that several other arrests would follow.

No details were available but the arrests were thought to be linked to the Goldstone commission's report on police involvement in third force activities.

Justice department spokesman Mr Peter du Randt confirmed that Lt Col De Kock and two others would appear in court soon.

Sources who witnessed the arrest said that shortly before Lt-Col De Kock and Mr Hanekom were taken into custody, the Goldstone commission's Mr Q' was at the club.

'Mr Q' was later identified as Capt Kobus Klopfer a former Vlakplaas operative who supplied the commission with details of the alleged activities which led to the suspension of several top policemen.

South Africa's most notorious policeman, Lt-Col De Kock was known in security circles as "prime evil" before leaving the police in 1992 with a payout of R1,2m.

His murky past was first highlighted in 1989 when former Vlakplaas operative Dirk Coetzee named him as a key figure in the "death squad" operating from Vlakplaas.

From 1991 he ran an international arms company and private army with former CCB operatives. Earlier this year he was named by Judge Goldstone as one of those involved with supplying illegal arms to Inkatha.

In March it was reported that Lt Col De Kock had visited ANC headquarters in Johannesburg to seek indemnity, offering in formation on third-force activity in return

25705 6/5/94

Frank van den Heuvel

DUTCH police observers believe they have discovered a "torture chamber" at the offices of the Unrest and Violent Crime Investigation Unit at Flora Gardens police station in Vanderbijlpark.

In a raid on the station on May 4, the two observers found a pencil sharpener connected to wires and a chair with straps tied to it.

The South African Police confirmed this week they had launched an investigation. Vaal SAP spokesman Lieutenant-Colonel Piet van Deventer said the SAP wanted to stress that the use of such equipment was forbidden. The Dutch policemen, Gert van

SAP 'torture chamber' found

Wm 13-19/5/94

(251)

Beek and Joop Kooops, were in the Vaal Triangle as part of the second Dutch violence observers mission. They were investigating claims by a murder suspect, Ntandazeli Fose, that he had been tortured and assaulted by SAP members in Vanderbijlpark.

Fose was arrested on May 2 in connection with murders at Sebokeng Hostel on April 28. According to Van Beek, Fose described a room in which he had been subjected to electric shocks, saying that although a balacava had been placed over his head, he had seen a lawnmower.

Escorted by the commander of the station, a Captain Havenga, the Dutch policemen found a lawnmower in a garage attached to the Flora Park station. "Also in the room was a chair with straps tied to it. In the corner of the garage was a camouflage bag containing a 'pencil sharpener' with wires coming out of it," Van Beek said. The equipment was immediately tested and found to be in working order.

Fose had claimed that he had been shocked with wires attached to his big toe, handcuffs and back. "When we showed him what we had found, Havenga just shrugged his shoulders

and shook his head," Van Beek said. Havenga declined to comment.

In the Flora Park station, the Dutch police found a room containing a mattress and sleeping bag, with ropes lying on the floor. Havenga told them the ropes were to be used for the sleeping bag used by the night watchman.

Van Deventer said: "The specific incident is regarded in a very serious light. A thorough investigation has already been conducted after which the necessary steps will be taken."

The case is also being investigated by the Complaints Investigation Unit and the Police Reporting Officer for

the Witwatersrand, advocate Jan Munnik, who cannot give details before the investigation is concluded. Independent Board of Inquiry researcher Piers Payou said that over the years numerous torture allegations had been made against police units in the Vaal. "Access to and locating prisoners is difficult and biopsying and other medical tests that can provide proof have to be carried out as soon after the incident as possible."

Fose will be taken for tests today, nine days after the SAP's Internal Investigation Unit was told of the allegations. Peter Jordi, Fose's lawyer, ascribed the delay to "bureaucratic hassle". He stressed that the psychological and mental signs of torture became less obvious over time

Prisoners vie for freedom after Mandela's amnesty announcement

GREG KNOWLER
Weekend Argus Correspondent

CROOKS, common and murderers in South Africa's jails could soon be freed as a goodwill gesture by Nelson Mandela's government of national unity

Granting amnesty to certain prisoners has become almost customary in many parts of the world, especially on important occasions and when new governments assume power. Among those who have ap-

■ A fresh round of prisoner releases is expected to start soon following President Mandela's amnesty announcement.

plied for release are Trustee Fred murderer Brian Mitchell convicted for his part in the killing of 11 people at New Hanover in 1988 and his accomplices special constables Durmisaane Ndwalane, Kehla Ngubane Thabo Sikhosana and Marshall Khambulu. Their applications were made before

President Mandela announced his amnesty plan this week.

Mitchell was sentenced to death while his accomplices were each given prison terms of 15 years. The former police captain's lawyer, Etienne du Toit, believes his client meets the am-

nesty requirements. He said he was planning to visit Mitchell in prison to discuss President Mandela's statement.

Other Natalians who may qualify for release are AWB/B/Orde Boerevolk killers David Botha, Eugene Marais and Adriaan Smuts. The three were sent to Death Row after being convicted of murdering seven bus passengers on Inanda Road in 1990.

An AWB spokesman said he

believed the three should be freed because their crimes were "political".

The provisions for indemnity, in terms of which ANC bomber Robert McBride and Strydom Square killer Barend Strydom were freed in 1992, state that Death Row prisoners can be considered for release only after their sentences were commuted to life imprisonment. The seriousness of the offences and the time already

served also will be taken into account.

McBride narrowly avoided the noose after he was sentenced to death for planting a car-bomb at Magoo's Bar on the Durban beachfront in 1986. Three people were killed and 60 others injured in the explosion.

Mass murderer Strydom was freed in probably the most controversial of the releases. The "Wit Wolf's" wild shooting

spree in Pretoria in 1988 left nine people dead.

South Africa's most infamous prisoners, Clive Derby Lewis and Janusz Waluz, who were convicted for assassinating SA Communist Party head Chris Hani, should theoretically qualify for political indemnity if taken off Death Row.

An ANC spokesman pointed out that Mr Mandela mentioned an amnesty for all prisoners and "not only political prisoners".

Outgoing Tourism Minister Bhandra Ranchod last week called for the release of about 14 years for stealing more than R7.3 million from National Soccer League sponsorships. Ranchod's application was turned down by the Commissioner of Prisons.

It is believed Ranchod carried the support of some NP members in his application for Bhandra's release.

in Wellington... He was born... danger... that... animal friendly cosmetics com-

McKenzie's dream is for friendly cops

3 Times [C/Metro]

251

By NORMAN WEST
Political Reporter

THE political head of the police force in the Western Cape has set as his first priority the establishment of a "people-friendly, happy police force".

Minister of Police Services, Mr Patrick McKenzie, 42, said this week he was "anxious to get to grips with lifting the morale of the police force and improving the inter-relationship between police and the community"

"I want to be seen as a minister who is from the people and for the people

"I also want to be seen as someone who is fair and a genuine friend of my staff and the public, no matter who they are I want to be a compassionate minister and I am truly excited about putting my shoulder to the wheel," he said

He wants to make Cape Town a safer city for both residents and tourists so that they can move around freely without fear of being mugged or robbed

"With the help of traders, businessmen and the people, I want to have a more visible and more friendly police force" 15/5/94

He said increased safety in the Western Cape would mean an improvement in tourism and safer shopping This would lead to "economic spin-offs" which would benefit all citizens

"We want our beautiful Province of the Cape of Good Hope to be known as the Province of Order and Respect," said Mr McKenzie

Pledging a "transparent department", he promised that both serving policemen and members of the community



PATRICK MCKENZIE new political head of Western Cape police, plans to become personally involved in combating gangsterism and hopes to hold talks with gang leaders soon

would have access to himself and his staff

He wanted better deployment of police patrols so virtually anyone in need could find a policeman nearby

Mr McKenzie, former

MP for Bonteheuwel and the NP's national director of information during the election campaign, said he had accepted the post "without any preconceived ideas"

Mr McKenzie said he wanted the police force to become more sensitive to the needs of the community it served To achieve this he intended to launch a "community/police forum" (CPF) which would meet regularly and in which "the community can tell the police of their needs and be able to openly criticise or praise the police"

He intended visiting not only police districts but police stations so that he could become familiar with the problems of individual police

"If a force member has family problems, I want him or her to feel free to talk to me" He would "never allow discrimination or discrepancies" or "tolerate corruption by police"

He invited any police officer who felt overlooked for promotion in the old apartheid days, to talk to him

Mufamadi: Stability a priority

PRETORIA — Stability and security would be the priorities of his portfolio, Safety and Security Minister Mr Sidney Mufamadi of the ANC said yesterday

His deputy, Mr Joe Matthews of the IFP, echoed his sentiments saying: "Fundamental to our job is to ensure adequate levels of

peace and order"

The two men met the press at police headquarters here

All socio-development plans depended on personal security and law and order to attract investment from abroad, Mr Matthews said

Mr Mufamadi said they were in the process of consultation and

the ministry would state its position on the "way to go" on Friday

They met Police Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe yesterday Meetings with all generals and former homeland police commanders, and the executive committee responsible for policing, would be held this week — Sapa

ected to be close to the
just more than 6% of
plimented within the existing principles of
macroeconomic balance and fiscal disci-
-plined to the JSE on
today to discuss the
Nthato Mollana said the business commu-
-nity had to convert the goodwill of foreign
-ness and metropolitan chairman
re-
di-

Police top brass deliver promise of job security

2015/194
Biday

STEPHANE BOTHMA

PRETORIA — Policemen who conducted themselves professionally had no reason to fear for their jobs or security, the General Staff of the SA Police Services said yesterday

Following "in-depth discussions" on a wide range of policing issues between the police generals and Safety and Security Minister Sydney Mufamadi yesterday, the SAPS General Staff assured all members of the service they "had nothing to fear and would always be treated in a fair and just manner"

The police generals pledged their full commitment to upholding the constitution and assured Mufamadi and his deputy Joe Matthews of their full support in the fight against crime and violence

The General Staff has committed itself to serving and promoting the professional interests of all SAPS members. All the former police forces of the TBVC and self-governing territories are now included in

the SAPS

The SA Police Service would perform its duty in a professional, impartial and non-political manner, in service of all the people of SA. Although the challenges facing policing in SA were formidable, SA could be made a much safer and more secure country with the full co-operation of the community, the generals stated.

Sapa reports a general attending the meeting said there had been an emphasis on policing which aimed at greater involvement with citizens on "how the job should be done"

The generals said reconciliation and nation-building were also priorities for the SAPS, which looked forward to providing the security necessary for democracy and economic growth to flourish in SA.

Deputy Police Commissioner Gen Basie Smit and Gen Johan le Roux were present at the meeting

The two, who were implicated in

"Third Force" activities in a recent Goldstone commission report, were among those pledging support for the transition process

Smit, who is retiring at the end of the month, also offered his expertise to the force should it be required

A generally positive mood prevailed in the police force following President Nelson Mandela's reconciliatory utterances, Smit said "I will do everything to assist the process"

Le Roux said he felt positive about the changes in SA

Smit said his style was one of change and he was the "police general who probably contributed the most towards change in the country"

A third general named in the Goldstone report, Gen Krappies Engelbrecht, retired at the end of April

After the meeting Mufamadi said a news conference was planned for Wednesday in Cape Town to detail steps the ministry would take to stabilise the country and normalise the security situation

Xhosa lessons for policemen

WESTERN CAPE police may soon set up a Xhosa language course for officers and are planning to have at least one Xhosa-speaking policeman based at every police station.

Cf. 20/5/94
A linguistics department has been established for this purpose

251

Good cops 'have nothing to fear'

(257)

'CT 20/5/94

Own Correspondent
JOHANNESBURG — Policemen who conduct themselves in a professional manner have no reason to fear for their jobs or security, the general staff of the SA Police Services said yesterday

Following "in-depth discussions" yesterday on a wide range of policing issues between the police generals and Safety and Security Minister Mr Sydney Mufamadi, the general staff assured all members of the service in a statement that they "had nothing to fear and would always be treated in a fair and just manner"

The general staff committed itself to serving and promoting the professional interests of all

Police chiefs meet Mufamadi

WESTERN CAPE police chief General Nic Acker and his deputies, Gen Nick Snyman and Gen H M du Toit, attended the first meeting between senior policemen and Minister of Safety and Security Mr Sydney Mufamadi yesterday

Also there were deputy police commissioner Gen Basie Smit and

Gen Johan le Roux, who were implicated in so-called "third force" activities in a recent Goldstone Commission report. They pledged support for the transition process

Gen Smit, who is retiring at the end of the month, also offered his expertise should it be required

A generally positive mood prevailed in the police force follow-

ing President Nelson Mandela's reconciliatory statements, Gen Smit said "I will do everything to assist the process," he added

Gen Le Roux, who resumed duty on May 2 after being temporarily withdrawn from service, said he felt positive about the changes in the country. — Staff Reporter, Sapa

SAPS members

All the former police forces of the TBVC and self-governing territories were now included in the SAPS

The police generals pledged their full commitment to uphold the constitution and assured Mr Mufamadi and his deputy minister Mr Joe Mat-

thews of their full support in the fight against crime and violence

"The SA Police Service will perform its duty in a professional, impartial and non-political manner, in the service of all the people of South Africa

"Although the challenges facing policing in South Africa are formidable, South Africa could

be made a much safer and more secure country with the full cooperation of the community," the generals stated

Reconciliation and nation-building were also priorities for the SAPS, which looked forward to providing the security necessary for democracy and economic growth to flourish in South Africa

Mufamadi hints at tough steps

Star 23/5/94

■ CRIME STAFF

Minister of Safety and Security Sydney Mufamadi has hinted he will take tough measures against perpetrators of violence in KwaZulu/Natal and on the East Rand, where he says there are indications of an escalation of bloodshed

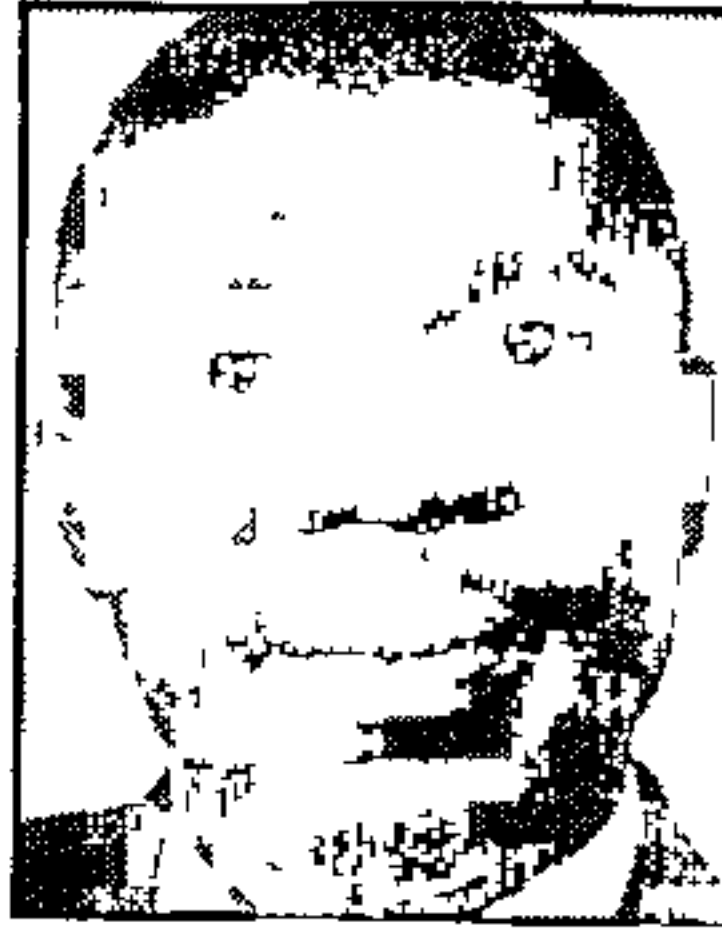
Mufamadi said in a statement yesterday that he was extremely concerned at indications of an escalation of violence in KwaZulu/Natal and the East Rand and that "every possible step has to be taken by both the State and civil society to avoid a repetition of the destructive cycle of vio-

lence experienced before the election"

Mufamadi said there was no reason for the type of political violence which South Africa had experienced "now that we have a democratically elected and representative government"

Mufamadi added that the Ministry of Safety and Security and the South African Police Service were engaged in an intensive analysis of the current situation in order to develop a comprehensive strategy to prevent South Africa from falling victim to another destructive cycle of violence

■ One person was be-



Mufamadi . . . now no need for violence.

lieved to have been killed in violence in KwaZulu/Natal at the weekend, according to police (25)

The man was shot on Saturday night in the Ebuhleni area on the

north coast during an attack on a shop by a group of armed men

Police spokesman Major Bala Naidoo said yesterday he had not received any reports of political killings in KwaZulu/Natal and that the marked decline seen in political violence since the election appeared to be holding

More than 430 people have died in the province since a state of emergency was declared there on March 31

The East Rand was also quiet this weekend with incidents of violence appearing to be crime related and not political

Ciskei workers reinstated

EAST LONDON — More than 3 000 Ciskei civil servants dismissed in 1991 are to be reinstated by the Eastern Cape provincial government

Some workers said they had been back in their jobs since Tuesday

The co-ordinator of the workers' strike committee, Mr Andile Somi, confirmed the reinstatements (57) (251)

Premier Mr Raymond Mhlaba was not available for comment

Border ANC media officer Mr Mcebisi Bata

said the reinstatements will be gradual.

The president of Nafcoc (Ciskei), Mr Siphon Tanana, welcomed the move, saying the reinstatements would bring about more stability

Sanco also welcomed the reinstatements

Election payment row: Police threaten unrest

DURBAN — Police will embark on large-scale labour unrest if they are not paid daily allowances promised to them for overtime work during the elections, the South African Police Union said yesterday. (25) CJ 23/5/94
Safety and Security Minister Mr Sydney Mufamadi said the matter would be resolved

Third force: Two more in court

(251)

CT 23/5/94

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — Two more policemen have been arrested amid a veil of secrecy by Transvaal attorney-general Mr Jan D'Oliveira's special investigation team in connection with alleged police complicity in third force activities

Mr Douglas Holtzhausen and Mr Deon Gouws briefly appeared in the Pretoria Regional Court on Friday. No charges were put to them and no details about the charges against them could be obtained from Mr D'Oliveira's office.

It is believed the arrests are linked to investigations being carried out by a special international investigation team that is looking into information obtained during a Goldstone Commission investigation into murder, train and hostel violence and the smuggling of weapons.

Sources claimed the team was acting on information from a secret source within the SA Police Services and that investigations were wider than initial allegations investigated by the Goldstone Commission.

The secrecy surrounding the subject of investigation and the arrests are creating unease among other policemen, many of whom are awaiting a government decision after their signing of "indemnity documents".

'Probe KwaZulu camp training'

DURBAN — An inquiry should be launched into training that took place at several KwaZulu self-protection unit camps, including the Mlaba camp off the Natal north coast, the TEC group mandated to investigate hit squads in the KwaZulu Police has recommended the TEC report, released at the weekend, said information supplied by former trainees

pointed to illegal military training at the Mlaba camp. The Mlaba camp was originally set up to train self-protection units, but was later transformed into a camp to train special constables for integration into the KwaZulu Police force. The camp was set up by former South African security policeman Mr Philip Powell,

whom police want to question about a home-made shotgun found in his car. The shotgun is apparently the same as that made at the Vlakplaas police camp by people named in a Goldstone Commission report on March 18.

The report said there was also the possibility that 1 000 semi-automatic firearms Mr Powell tried to buy from Eskom had been destined for the Mlaba camp. The TEC report recommended an investigation to uncover the origin of the weapons used at the camp, their quantity and distribution. Action should also be taken against other unlawful military training camps and the stockpiling of weapons, the TEC group said — Sapa

KTC fire: Flare from police batch

Supreme Court Reporter

A FLARE found in a KTC house after it and other shacks were razed in a fire had been traced to a batch which had been sent to police, the Supreme Court was told yesterday

This was evidence by Mr Enslin Smith, division manager for Swartklip Products, in a R500 000 damages action Mr Enoch Hewu and 39 KTC residents have brought against the Minister of Law and Order after a fire in Section 9 in which 60 houses were destroyed

They claimed that on October 5, 1991, police started the fire intentionally, or negligently, and should have foreseen the destruction

Mr Smith said the flare, found in Mr Hewu's house, came from a consignment that had been sent to the police quartermaster headquarters in Pretoria

CF 24/5/94 (251)

In response to a question by Mr Lee Bozalek, counsel for the plaintiffs, he said if there had been problems with the delivery of the flares to police it would have come to his attention

A forensic expert told the Supreme Court yesterday it was "indisputable" that a police issue flare could set fire to "common household furniture" if fired into a confined space such as a house

Dr David Klatzow, an expert in fires and their causes and in ballistics, told the court he had tested a flare similar to the one allegedly fired into Mr Hewu's home

Were the flare to be fired at a window from a few metres away it would go through the windowpane, he said

Mr Hewu and his fellow plaintiffs closed their case and the hearing continues today

Mr Justice R M Marais presided. Mr Bozalek was instructed by Mr Matthew Walton of the Legal Resources Centre. Mr J W Olivier, instructed by the state attorney, appeared for the minister.

Union slams silence on police poll pay

(251)

Crime Reporter CT 24/5/94

THE officially-recognised SA Police Union (Sapu) has lashed out at the Commission for Administration for "dragging its heels" on the payment of police election allowances

Sapu has warned that if the allowances aren't paid by May 31 "labour unrest cannot be ruled out"

An allowance of R61,50 a day was approved for each SA Police Service (Saps) member from April 10 to May 10 by the Transitional Executive Council

This followed a Sapu warning to the TEC that many policemen, after hearing that National Peace Keeping Force salaries and allowances were higher than theirs, wanted to strike

A spokesman said Sapu unsuccessfully "attempted on a number of occasions" last week to obtain clarity on when the allowances would be paid

A commission official said he was unable to comment yesterday, but might do so today

Step in robbery

FINE

ed robbers got
ives yesterday
ngly comatose
Parktown pub-
ang to life and
n executing a

ce liaison offi-
pperman said
formation that
at the Pieter
delity Guards

dies scattered
the park, the
dled with two
evolvers and a
ir target
ar approached
ed themselves
leapt up with
identified them-
he crime intel-

os reigned in
oments as the
p their minds
at the detec-
ck anyway or

stopped dead
e hobos fired
others were
ght down by
d raced to the

ght suspects
'abbergasted'
e herded into
d off to the

Call for an end to police killings

Biday 25/5/94

JOHANNES NGCOBO

PWV safety and security MEC Jessie Duarte yesterday called for an end to the killing of police, who, she said, were no longer part of an apartheid apparatus

Duarte's statement followed an SA Police Service report yesterday that about 94 policemen had been murdered in the past five months

Police spokesman Maj Nina Barkhuizen said despite the fact that unrest incidents had declined drastically, the killing of policemen continued. Despite the attacks and difficult working circumstances, police "members remain dedicated to their task"

"It is the responsibility of the community to assist police and become involved in police-related matters so as to ensure a future for all South Africans," she said

Duarte appealed to people to resolve their differences with the police amicably rather than kill them "People should begin to know that the police service is theirs and that the policemen are now accountable to the people's President, Nelson Mandela"

She said she was aware that distrust remained between police and the community. It would take time for communities and police to accept one another

Integrating members of self-defence units into the police service and

establishing community policing structures were matters requiring urgent attention from communities

Duarte added that her office would embark on a campaign of disarming people who had more than one firearm (251)

Our Cape Town correspondent reports that police commissioner Gen Johan van der Merwe said the SA Police Service was already changing into a nonracial structure

Van der Merwe was reacting to Duarte's statement that the service would implement affirmative action within its ranks

Duarte said all senior police officers were white males but this would change soon

Van der Merwe said the integration of TBVC police forces - which were mostly staffed and run by blacks - into the newly-created SA Police Service meant that highly placed black officers were being brought into the force

"A whole new police structure is being established," he said "The integration of all (police) services creates a new structure"

All appointments had to be effected in such a way that nobody was prejudiced. Affirmative action within the police "should be on an objective and measurable basis"

UN set to lift arms embargo

Biday 25/5/94

MARK ASHURST

THE lifting of the UN arms embargo tonight is viewed with excitement by the domestic arms industry, although continued government investment is vital to realise growth, says Jane's Defence Weekly analyst Helmoed Römer-Heitman

Deputy President Thabo Mbeki left for New York yesterday to meet UN officials

Denel spokesman Paul Holtzhausen said the speed with which the ban had been undone was an indication of the priority government attached to arms trade

Despite sanctions, the state-owned manufacturer had sold R400m worth of hardware to foreign buyers "through the proverbial back door", said Römer-Heitman

The end of sanctions would enable SA to exploit its superior technology in significant niche markets "The SA industry was forced to reinvent the wheel, and in many cases made a better job of it"

MICK COLLINS reports that an analyst said with the official lifting of the UN oil

embargo SA could now import crude on the open market "although this has been taking place unofficially all along" (251)

He said there was no reason why the oil industry should retain its cloak of secrecy. All the restrictions had been removed so deregulation should be speeded up (251)

Transnet economist Mike Schussler said Sasol's Natref refinery had been receiving oil from Kuwait and therefore some of the coal-to-petrol processes had been switched to the cheaper oil-to-petrol method

But the consumer was still paying a premium on petrol "This should now fall away. The National Economic Forum's liquid fuels task force should be looking at the structure of the petrol price"

He said the end of the embargo could prompt international oil companies to consider expanding their investments in SA

D
cl
B
B
tr
q
di
th
n
C
th
al
of
K
P
at
T
d
c
th
d
se
e
c
sl

Top brass moved to provinces

User-friendly police force on the way

Biday 26/5/94

CAPE TOWN — Safety and Security Minister Sydney Mufamadi yesterday announced a big shake-up of the former SAP and steps to establish a service-orientated police force working closely with the community

Mufamadi's proposals include the transfer of senior officers at SAP headquarters in Pretoria to the provinces, demilitarisation of the force and a campaign against gun running

He told a news conference priorities would be to reduce crime and violence and to improve community safety

A national crime prevention programme would be developed "in partnership with civil society"

Mufamadi said the community had to become involved "as closely as possible" in determining local policing priorities, central to which would be the formation of community/police consultation forums.

Asked whether the controversial internal stability division would form part of the SA Police Service, Mufamadi declined to reply in detail. He was only prepared to say, "There will be a continued need for public order policing."

He was also asked about similarly controversial self-defence units (SDUs). Mufamadi said the main problem with SDUs was that they were linked to the use of illegal weapons, but he said he could not rule out some sort of future role for them. The matter would be pursued at community level.

Deputy Safety and Security Minister Joe Matthews said a two-pronged campaign

DAVID GREYBE

would be waged against illegal weapons
 Because most of the weapons were not from SA, there would have to be consultation with SA's neighbours on curbing the smuggling of weapons, and (251)

There would be a crackdown on ammunition "because a gun without ammunition is more useless than a stick".

Mufamadi said the future of police generals accused of "third force" crimes, as well as that of current Police Commissioner Johann van der Merwe, would be decided only after thorough investigation

He disclosed that Deputy Police Commissioner Gen Basie Smut had told him on Tuesday he was retiring today, and was "sorry" he would not be part of shaping the new police force

The SAPS would be structured at national and provincial levels, with ultimate powers in the hands of the Safety and Security Minister.

If the SAPS was to become more professional and acceptable to the community, it was essential "to move away from the present military rank system and associated culture", Mufamadi said "Police at ground level must be given more responsibility and thus become more professional."

The promotion and appointments system also had to change, to place more emphasis on merit and ability "Many functions currently performed by trained police officers must be civilianised"

Mufamadi said one of the first tasks would be to break up the large pool of

To Page 2

Police

Biday 26/5/94

From Page 1

senior officers and experts at the SAP head office in Pretoria and transfer them to provincial and community levels, where they would be needed most (251)

The complex process of amalgamating SA's 11 policing agencies, which included the former homelands, had begun. Community policing would be placed in the hands of the provincial governments

He gave an assurance that the integration would be managed "within a balanced, objective and transparent process — especially with regard to appointments — in order to minimise potential problems".

He announced the creation of three bodies to oversee a "fundamental" restructuring of the newly created SAPS.

Urgent attention was being given to adjusting and standardising disparities in salaries and benefits. The process would not leave any police officers worse off than

they were before

The three bodies charged with drawing up recommendations and overseeing the process were

A committee of Ministers, consisting of all members of the provincial cabinets responsible for policing, and Mufamadi

An interim advisory team on police amalgamation and restructuring; and

An interim board of commissioners, consisting of all the national commissioners of the SAPS' various components

"It must immediately be said that no one — whether within the SAPS or the community — has anything to fear whatsoever from this process of change," Mufamadi said

He also said the SAPS would have to do more for the eradication of sexism

● Picture Page 4

Minister sets out 'vision' of policing SA

ROGER FRIEDMAN
Staff Reporter

MINISTER of Safety and Security Sydney Mafumedi has announced the creation of three bodies to oversee the total restructuring of the South African Police Service

At a Press conference described by the minister as "the first Press conference of a democratic ministry in charge of policing", Mr Mafumedi outlined his vision for policing in the new South Africa

The three bodies that will make recommendations and oversee the process were

- The interim advisory team on police amalgamation and restructuring, comprising eight experts in the field from around the country,

- A committee of ministers comprising all members of the regional cabinets responsible for policing and the minister himself, and,

- An interim board of commissioners made up of the commissioners of the present South African police and their homeland counterparts

Mr Mafumedi said "We are in the process of establishing one national police service structured at national and regional level"

The restructured police force would be based on principles of fundamental human rights, transparency, efficiency and community policing

Mr Mafumedi announced several strategic priorities

- The integration of the SAP and homeland police forces,

ARC 25/5/94 (251)
● Formulation of a national crime prevention strategy to reduce levels of crime and violence,

- A thorough restructuring of the SAPS on national and provincial levels,

- The demilitarisation and professionalisation of the SAPS, including the abolition of the present military-rank structures,

- The reallocation of resources, human and material, including the decentralisation of "the large pool of senior officers at SAP headquarters in Pretoria,

- Community policing to "permeate every aspect of policing in South Africa",

- The eradication of sexism in all its forms — although the minister said "proper affirmative action" would take some time,

- The SAPS would be service-orientated and user-friendly — essential to win the confidence of the population as a whole, and,

- Disparities in salaries and benefits of the various agencies would be addressed immediately

Mr Mafumedi also announced changes to the appointment process for which parliament would have to pass new legislation

He said President Nelson Mandela would appoint a national commissioner who would then be responsible for appointing provincial commissioners

But, he said, these appointments would have to be approved.

Revamp for police force

CT 26/5/94 (251)

By ANTHONY JOHNSON
Political Correspondent

THE government yesterday announced a sweeping revamp of the structure, operation and culture of South Africa's new-look "demilitarised" police force

Unveiling plans for a community-oriented force of over 140 000 members, Minister of Safety and Security Mr Sidney Mafumadi also vowed that the "user friendly" SA Police Service (SAPS) would have to see more blacks and women in its top structures

No threat

However, Mr Mafumadi gave the assurance that nothing would be done to compromise standards and efficiency, noting that no one in the SAPS had "anything to fear whatsoever" from the fundamental changes

The minister also emphasised that despite the urgency for reforms — including a complete re-evaluation of policing principles and practices — non-black officers should not see the affirmative action policy as a threat or reverse discrimination

The government was also committed to "a consultative ap-

proach" in transforming the police force, with urgent meetings already set up with police unions, community organisations and other interested parties

Three bodies have been set up to help oversee the efficient transformation of the force

In reply to a question Mr Mafumadi gave the assurance that members of the kwaZulu Police would not be discriminated against "I don't want to make the kwaZulu Police Force special. Maybe other branches of the police were misused elsewhere"

Disparities in the salaries and benefits of the various policing agencies would have to be addressed urgently, but Mr Mafumadi could not say yet whether SAPS could expect higher salaries and improved conditions

On whether amnesty might be extended to three police generals implicated by the Goldstone Commission in alleged "third force" activities, Mr Mafumadi said it was important that the police should say that "the future has arrived so we should be able to forgive the past but not forget it"

He disclosed that Deputy Police Commissioner General Basie Smit told him on Tuesday he was retiring today, and was "sor-

ry" he would not be part of shaping the new police force

Among the priorities outlined for the SAPS were

- The police will move away from its present "military rank system and associated culture", resulting in a rank structure without military symbols and terminology. Also, many functions currently performed by trained officers will be "civilianised"

- The re-organisation of the police on two levels — national and provincial — with a "large pool" of senior officers and experts at the SAP head office in Pretoria being farmed out to provincial and community level "where their expertise can be brought to bear where it is needed most"

Discrimination

- The establishment of a series of community/police consultation forums where marginalised communities can contribute to solving the problems of crime and violence and determining local policing priorities

- The forging of a SAPS "visibly more representative of the population", including the eradication of sexism or gender discrimination and the correcting of racial imbalances

Three police divisions mooted

THE Institute for Defence Policy and the Human Sciences Research Council yesterday called for partitioning of the SA Police Service (SAPS) into three divisions, controlled by provincial governments.

The force should be split into a rural police service, an urban division and a public order force, they said.

For policing to regain credibility, police should fall under political control.

Institute spokesman Tsepe Motumi said a body like the National Peacekeeping Force needed to be transformed into a public order police force so that other police forces could concentrate on crime prevention. Transforming the peacekeeping force would require further training so that it could deal with the process of disarming communities, among other things.

A public order force would need to be firm with people who openly carried automatic rifles and unlicensed firearms.

By Ray 27/15/94
JOHANNESBURG

Institute executive director Jakkie Cilliers said the task of a public order force should be defined in such a way that people felt it was protecting them before any MIBEC for safety and security deployed it. For government and the country to understand that SA was progressing peacefully, SA National Defence Force members would be required to leave the townships and hand over policing duties to local police services.

(251)
Lines of communication needed to be established to give people the confidence to report those who attacked police so that they could be dealt with severely.

Katlehong, Thokoza and Vosloorus alone had about 20 000 illegal weapons. Their confiscation would require the backing of regional government and the public.

- Good management required, says former accountant Duarte
- Dutch instructor is planning to instill a multicultural approach

Changing face of the force

NEWTON KANHEMA

DUTCH policeman Colonel Albert Buitenhus is in Pretoria on a special assignment — to introduce to the South African Police Service (SAPS) a new approach to training as the country enters a new era.

Buitenhus is part of a team which will include four international police training experts, two SAPS training officers and two local civilians.

The team was established to direct and implement a new approach to basic training in local police agencies after recommendations by the Transitional Executive Council.

A deputy commissioner in his home country, Buitenhus has served in the police force for 31 years. He is president of the European Group on Multicultural Policing and Training, an organisation responsible for implementing an international approach to policing communities faced with the problem of illegal immigration and recruitment of immigrants into European police services.

The European Group includes Holland, England, Finland, Germany, Norway, Belgium and Portugal.

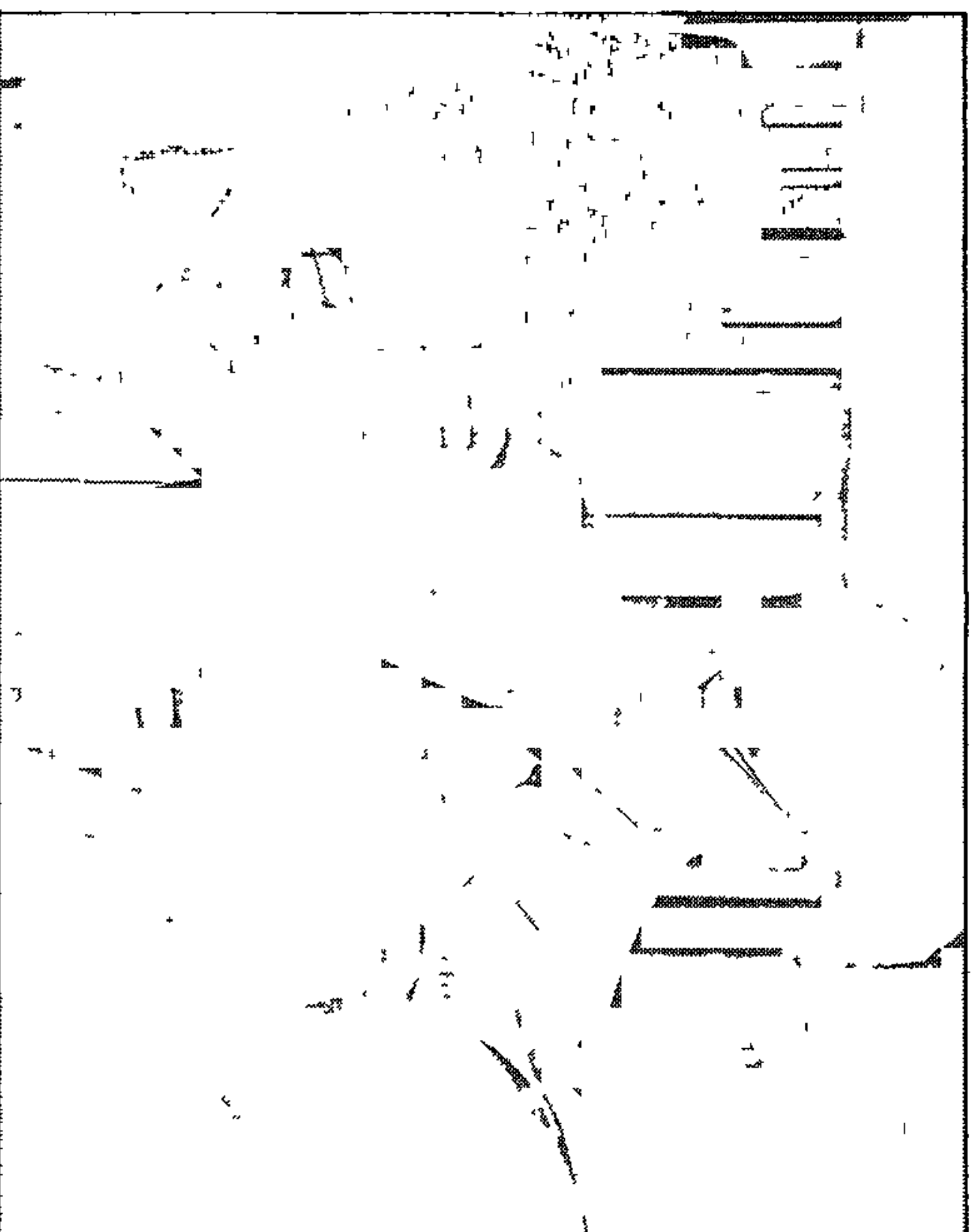
He has also worked in Hungary, where, during the dark days of socialism, the police were autocratic.

Before coming to South Africa as a part of a European observer mission for the selection, Buitenhus was assigned to Hanover, Germany to help recruit immigrants into the German police force.

"This is a new thing in the German police — almost 50 percent of the policemen in Amsterdam are immigrants.

"The police force is very democratic.

"How do you deal with the resistance of police officers to new officers with a differ-



TRAINER: Colonel Albert Buitenhus, who has served in the Dutch police force for 31 years. He is among four foreign police experts who will help change the way local police agencies are trained.

ent cultural background? How can this resistance be avoided? These are some of the things we look at," he says.

"My assignment is to transform them into a public-friendly police. They have to identify with their communities.

"And in the case of South Africa I believe this is the aim — to instil positive attitudes towards police in the communities, to change from a military to a civilian police service."

Instructor

Back home he is a member of the Dutch Police Study Centre. He is among those responsible for the management training of the Dutch police. He is also an instructor at the Institute for Social Science in Leiden.

Police Board subcommittee chairman Janne Rauch, a policing researcher at Wits University's Centre for the Study of Violence, spells out the multinational police training team's responsibilities.

"The team will be accountable to the Police Board, which is made up of equal numbers of police officers and civilians.

It is to operate for an initial period of six months, and its continued operation will be negotiable.

The period taken to train police will be increased from six months to a year, with the second half of the year used for field training — a new approach for South African police.

Rauch says, "We are very excited that this initiative has taken off."

"This will help the process of change."

Rauch says it is as important to the subcommittee as it is to the Government that the team should be inclusive in terms of race and gender.

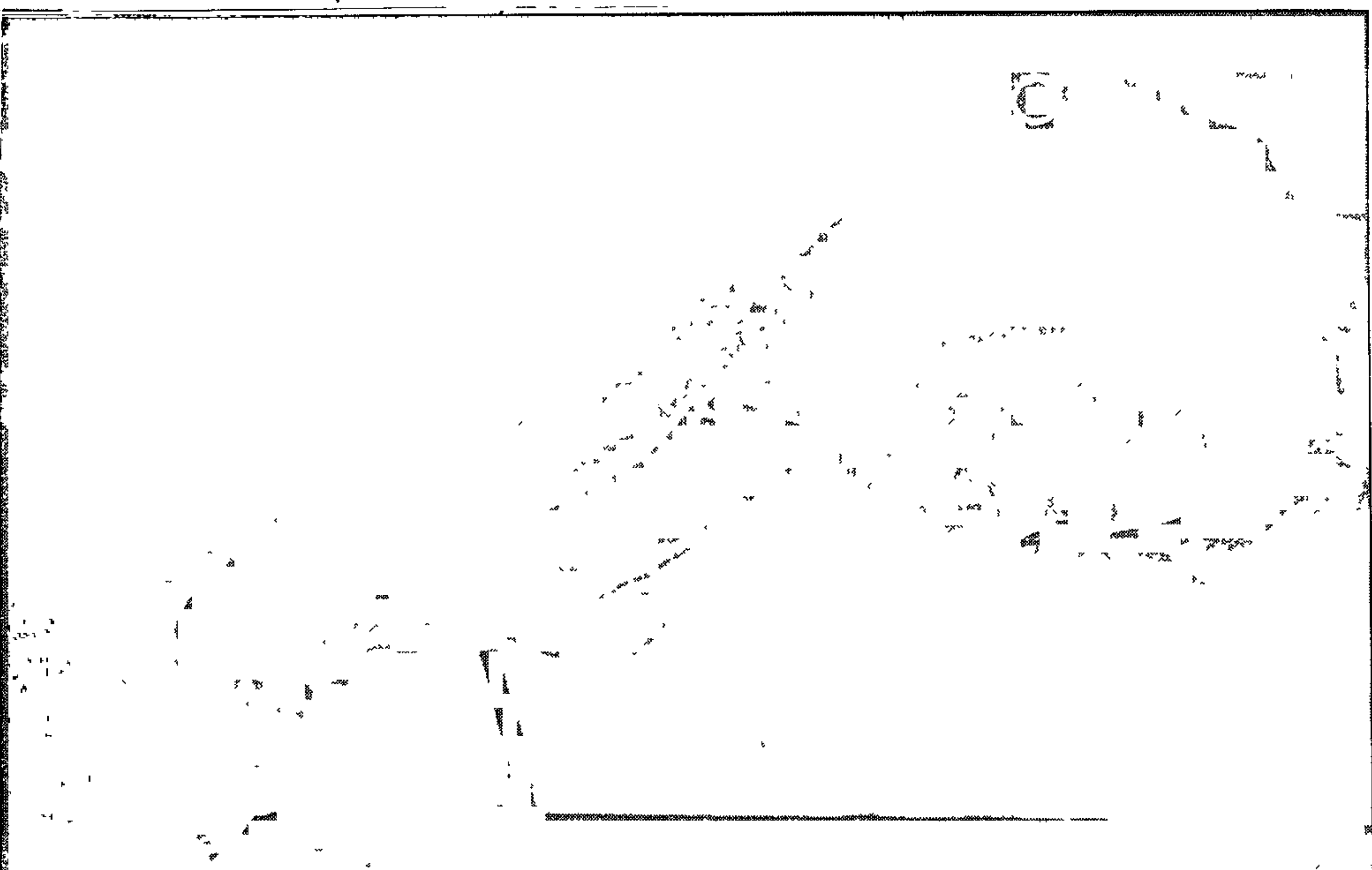
Its "international" component should include at least one woman and at least one black.

Interest

The South African part of the team should also include at least one woman and at least one black.

While three countries — Holland, England and Jamaica — have confirmed that they will be involved in the programme, Germany, Canada and Belgium have also expressed interest in seconding a police training expert to the team, he says.

Each country will sponsor its own del-



IT'S A WOMAN Jes Duarte, whom many expected to receive the PWV finance portfolio, does not feel her appointment was a case of affirmative action.

PWV Minister's view coloured by stint behind bars

Star 28/5/94

MAUREEN ISAACSON

MANY offices in the 30 Simmonds Street East Wing are empty as the executive branch of the PWV legislature gets things rolling. We've been waiting for the province's Public Safety and Security Minister, Jessie Duarte (40), for half an hour, when a young woman clad in long skirt and blouse arrives.

Her name is Mabi. She says she is Duarte's bodyguard.

She is followed by Duarte, who for the past four years has been Nelson Mandela's special assistant.

"My God, it's a woman!" shouted someone at the inauguration of the PWV Cabinet as Duarte received congratulatory kisses and her portfolio — a portfolio many had expected to be finance.

To the former she would say this is absolutely not a case of affirmative action. To the latter she would say, yes, I have a BComm honours degree and several years of service as an accountant, but this job requires good management skills.

"It is not so much my formal training that has prepared me for this job," she says. "My community background is

better than any formal degree. It provided me with special communication skills. I am also dealing with the community out there — I worked very closely with the Riverlea community — I lived in the area for 15 years before I moved into Yeoville in August.

Her lack of knowledge of police science notwithstanding, she says her detention — eight months at "Sun City" (Johannesburg Women's Prison) in 1989 and a four-year restriction to the Johannesburg magisterial district gave her knowledge of the police "from the other side." Thanks to the years of repression, Duarte feels she can "rattle" the Public Safety Act of 1953, although she is not a lawyer.

Now, after only a few days in her new office, she says it is too early to release a step-by-step crime reduction plan. However, she talks of conflict management and non-lethal control of crowds and violence — methods in which she believes the police have not yet been trained.

She is not suggesting disarming the force. She is talking of a reversal of the old order, building relationships between police and communities, with police first in the line of defence of human rights. (251)

Visible policing is uppermost on her agenda. She wants an increase of 14 000 in the number of policemen on the beat. She believes there will not be a problem persuading national Safety and Security Minister Sidney Mufamadi of this need.

The announcement of this plan comes in the wake of 13 murders in Tokoza a fortnight ago.

Tokoza, she says, is an area that "needs a lot of work. To give the people back their dignity we have to imple-

ment visible policing in the whole Katorus (Kathlehong, Tokoza and Vosloorus) area, and that includes a recommendation to the Minister not to take the South African National Defence Force out."

Duarte, who has made the reduction of the crime rate in the PWV her first priority, sees community policing as the direction in which policing must be orientated.

"The constitution provides for people to form community police liaison forums — but this can happen without being organised through the ministry. Community policing turns around an old way of working. The police understand that victims have rights too — they cannot do a job like that without community involvement."

The boys in blue will have to try to create a new image. Despite talk of changing uniforms and vehicle colours, change will have to come from within, Duarte says.

There will be checks and balances. "The constitution provides for an ombudsman, nationally and provincially. We need to ensure the human rights of everyone, including policemen."

On self-defence units, Duarte says "They have a positive role to play."

Support for the release of people detained for political activity, curtailing the length of prison terms, and looking at prison sentences as rehabilitative rather than punitive are also high on her agenda.

It is not so much my formal training that has prepared me for this job. My community background is better than any formal degree, it provided me with special skills.

ANC to disband and disarm SDUs

BIDAY 30/5/94

SELF-defence units (SDUs) would be disbanded and their members disarmed, according to an ANC proposal put to SDU representatives at a meeting in Katlehong on the East Rand yesterday

ANC regional deputy secretary Obed Bapela said SDU members between 13 and 18 years old would go back to school

A special catch-up programme for these youths was being negotiated with PWV education authorities, he said

Those between the ages of 19 and 24 should be accepted as police reservists in a neighbourhood watch. Other members should join the police force

Bapela said these two proposals were still being negotiated with regional police authorities

The disarmament programme, he said, was in line with the ANC's policy of strict gun control, limiting firearm ownership to one per person

All illegal weapons would have to be taken from criminals, SDUs and armed hostel residents, Bapela said

He said he hoped a law on gun control would be passed in the regional parliament by September

JOHANNES NGCOBO reports PWV Premier Tokyo Sexwale has urged East Rand hostel dwellers to turn their weapons over to Zulu King Goodwill Zwelithini

Speaking on the first leg of a peace campaign on the East Rand on Saturday, Sexwale said the residents' weapons should be destroyed in front of President Nelson Mandela, Home Affairs Minister Mangosuthu Buthelezi and the king

Visiting three mainly Inkatha hostels in Katlehong, Thokoza and Vosloorus, Sexwale said his government would build houses for the homeless, change the poor living conditions in the hostels, and build houses for squatters in Phola Park.

"We want to provide electricity for you, clean water, and give you jobs so that your lifestyle changes for the better immediately. The central government will give your region funds," Sexwale told the cheering crowd

(251)

Hostel dwellers carrying their assegais and wearing traditional garb braved icy weather to hear the premier

Sexwale, who was accompanied by PWV MPLs Musa Muyeni, Getrude Mzizi, Obed Bapela, Housing and Local Government MEC Dan Mofokeng and Safety and Security MEC Jessie Duarte, told the cheering and singing crowd the doors of government offices were open to anyone with a grievance

He urged hostel residents and township dwellers to form committees that would begin to implement the process of reconstructing hostels and the townships



Monday May 30 1994 SOWETAN

NEWS SDUs will be 'disarmed and

Gun control measures begin

Sowetan 30/5/94

SELF-DEFENCE units would be disbanded and their members disarmed, according to an African National Congress proposal put to SDU representatives at a meeting in Kathlehong township on the East Rand yesterday

ANC regional deputy secretary Mr Obed Bapela said SDU members between 13 and 18 years old would go back to school

A special catch-up programme for these youths was being negotiated with PWV education authorities, he said

Those between the ages of 19 and 24 should be accepted as police reservists in a neighbourhood watch. Other members should join the police force

Bapela said these two proposals were

still being negotiated with regional police authorities

Those who did not want to go back to school should join what he called the police academy.

He said SDU members were being debriefed to inform them of recent political developments

The disarmament programme, he said, was in line with the ANC's policy of strict gun control limiting firearm ownership to one per person

All illegal weapons would have to be taken from criminals, SDUs and armed hostel residents, Bapela said

He said he hoped a law on gun control would be passed in the regional parliament by September — Sapa

New proposals to disband and disarm self-defence units

SDUs may join police

BY MONTSHIWA MOROKE

Members of the controversial self-defence units might be incorporated into the South African Police Service if ANC proposals are accepted by police and SDU members.

Proposals on the disbanding and disarming of SDUs were put to SDU representatives from nine East Rand townships by PWV legislator and ANC PWV deputy secretary-general Obed Bapela at a meeting in Kaitleng yesterday. He outlined the plans as:

- Providing special catch-up schooling to SDU members between the ages of 13 and 18
- Accepting those below the age of 25 as police reservists in a neighbourhood watch programme.
- Integrating others into the SAPS

Bapela said this would have to be negotiated with the ministries of Education and of Safety and Security at regional and national levels, and that the current matric qualification for policemen would have to be addressed.

"Some of the people have got some experience of patrolling (by) patrolling our streets to ensure that people sleep peacefully."

"In the army, Umkhonto we Sizwe through negotiations was able to take a lot of people without matric who have joined the National Defence Force."

"And we feel strongly that members of the SDUs have to play that role (in the police)."

The ANC also proposed a police academy and service brigade to train and use people in areas such as electrical and civil engineering. PWV MEC for Safety and Security Jessie Duarte attended

SPECIAL catch-up schooling for younger members among the ideas put to SDU representatives

the meeting but only in her capacity as an ANC regional executive member, Bapela said.

There are an estimated 2 000 SDU members on the East Rand. However, the envisaged programmes will exclude those who have been involved in gang activities, Bapela said in an interview last night.

He said it was hoped that some of the proposed programmes would put into action in the next two to three months.

It would take that period to reach out to other SDUs in Soweto, the West Rand, Alexandra and the Vaal Triangle townships.

Bapela said SDU representatives, who would report to the ANC on June 19 after consulting their members, had welcomed the proposals which, he said, were in line with the ANC's plans for strict gun control measures in the PWV.

The disarming of SDU members, criminals and 'imps in hostels' would operate voluntarily and in conjunction with an amnesty, Bapela said.

He added that this would have to be discussed with authorities.

Bapela emphasised that those SDU members aged between 13 and 18 must go back to school — even if it means taking them into special schools, to reorientate them back into education so that next year they can go back to normal schooling.

Momentous occasion



Presidential embrace Nelson Mandela hugs Liverpool captain John Barnes as he meets the players just before the start of the match against Kaizer Chiefs at Ellis Park in Johannesburg yesterday. The final score was 0-0. See Back Page

PICTURE DUIF DU TOIT

SDU plan hailed by business

ANC proposals to transform members of East Rand self-defence units into members of the police service, police reservists and neighbourhood watch groups has been welcomed by the Alberton Industrial Association.

Association spokesman and Alberton peace committee member Graham Matthewson said on Monday the association welcomed the proposals as well as the initiatives of PWV Safety and Security MEC Jessie Duarte on community policing.

The ANC proposals on SDUs, made public at a meeting with commanders of the East Rand SDU in Katlehong on Sunday, included setting up a special catch-up six months' schooling programme for SDU members between the ages of 13 and 18.

Those between 18 and 25 would be encouraged to join police reserves or neighbourhood watches, and those over 25 to join the police service.

Matthewson said the idea would need to be explored by all interested parties, and his organisation would assist with the implementation of the neighbourhood watch agreements and community policing.

He hoped the initiative would be ex-

JOHANNES NGCOBO

tended to the Alberton industrial area to improve security there. 11/6/94

His organisation had already been involved in peace initiatives and, in conjunction with the local peace committee in Thokoza, had facilitated the visit by PWV premier Tokyo Sexwale to East Rand hostels on Saturday.

ANC PWV deputy secretary-general Obed Bapela said he hoped other business groups in the area would become involved in East Rand peace initiatives.

He said a meeting with the Alberton business community was being organised to discuss the transformation of the SDUs.

The business community would play a vital role in helping to implement neighbourhood watches. (251)

Neighbourhood watch members would be trained by the police service, but they would need to be paid by the business community.

Bapela said that on June 19, the ANC would again meet commanders of the East Rand SDUs, to get feedback on the proposals.

The PWV's Minister of Safety and Security, Jessie Duarte, is determined to restore peace, reports Jo-Anne Collinge

Test time for new-look police

(25) (25)

The townships of Katlehong, Tokoza and Vosloorus represent an acid test for the new-look police service of the PWV province. If they succeed in bringing peace and security to this ravaged East Rand area, they can cope with anything else the province has to throw at them.

Provincial Minister for Public Safety and Security Jessie Duarte knows this. She believes that the four-year conflict in the area has actually reduced residents to a state of "post-war trauma".

She probably also knows that the community and local leaders are sick of trite solutions and broken promises, including broken promises from the regional and national leadership of the ANC, Duarte's own party.

It can be argued that the ANC has long wanted to stabilise this area where its own constituency has caught the worst blows, but lacked the authority and the resources. Now that it has both power and resources, what is the ANC provincial government going to do?

National measures

Duarte has outlined an approach which will depend largely on the police force under her jurisdiction. But which also relies on certain national policing measures being put in place and on the co-operation of other provincial authorities. This is her proposed plan of action.

■ To renew and pursue community reconciliation. In line with an understanding that mutual aggression between hostel dwellers and others in the community has been one strand of violence, and that this has turned from "political conflict to conflict for territorial gain" Duarte will pursue talks with activists from the organisations involved in a bid to bring sections of the community closer to each other.

She believes that this dimension of conflict must be resolved before "no go" zones will be eliminated, all residents will have freedom of movement and Tokoza and Katlehong will cease to be "communities which hold themselves hostage for their own protection".

The marked reduction in violence in recent weeks, and the fact that during the election itself there was not a single death on the East Rand, are taken by Duarte to be signals that the community might be relatively ready for reconciliation.

■ To retrain and reorientate police on the East Rand. Duarte is the last to underestimate the fundamental hostility with which black citizens, in general, view the police force. But in the Katorus area this is just the baseline from which open conflict is enacted between residents and police, particularly the Internal Stability Unit (ISU).

The fact that security forces offered no protection against attacks "irrespective of where they emanated from" led to residents creating self-defence units (SDUs) "for their own protection", Duarte acknowledges. Inevitably, these armed groups ran into conflict with the security forces and the ISU was coached more-or-less in war mode' to deal with SDUs.

The ANC successfully led a campaign to have the ISU withdrawn from the Katorus area. But Duarte does not look on this as a permanent banishment. She speaks of reorientating the ISU, stressing — however — that "we don't want the same faces in new uniforms. The change in the ISU has to be qualitative".

From the police service itself has come a proposal that all police on the East Rand, including the Flying Squad and the officers behind doors and desks in community police stations, should be retrained. And



'War mode' . a pre-election photograph of Internal Stability Unit members at work. Now they must adapt to

their training should be appropriate to the social conditions in which they work.

In addition, once the new Police Act is passed in the National Assembly (probably in August), community-police liaison forums will gain statutory recognition. This will greatly increase the accountability of the force. Duarte points out that forums would, for instance, have the power to request the replacement of station commanders who "don't deliver".

■ To negotiate the demobilisation of SDUs. Duarte does not deny that some SDUs have themselves been the initiators of violence. She describes these as being in control of people "with agendas other than political". Her course of action in relation to these is decisive. "It's clear that their interest is criminal and they will have to be dealt with as

any other criminal is dealt with."

Whether the execution of 14 youths from Katlehong's Ramakonopi section proves to have been the work of rival SDU members or somebody else is irrelevant, she says. "No matter who is guilty, they will be punished," she says, promising that there will be no mere show trial, but a well-grounded prosecution.

Duarte insists, however, that most SDUs do not deserve tarring with a criminal brush. Their founding impulse was to defend the community and they have, by and large, stuck to this brief. "They deserve dignity — they've carried the can," is her comment.

The ANC is consulting commanders of SDUs about what their members want. In many cases, they want simply to go back to school and Duarte says the Government will

attempt to find a way for them to do so, with "catch-up" programmes if necessary. In other cases, the need is a job. Some of those who meet the formal educational requirements may well be absorbed into the police force or the reserve, she says.

■ To wage war against the illegal weapons trade, using the carrot and the stick. "We're looking at 1 million illegal weapons floating around the East Rand," reckons Duarte. And the power to fight this lies largely beyond the jurisdiction of the PWV province.

General amnesty

Duarte says she will be pressing for national legislation with "very very severe penalties for those who sell arms". Also, within her jurisdiction, she will be tackling the demand side, increasing the penalties for

Minister of Safety and Security, Jessie Duarte, is determined to restore peace, reports Jo-Anne Collinge

me for new-look police

(251)



mode' . a pre-election photograph of Internal Stability Unit members at work. Now they must adapt to community policing PICTURE JOAO SILVA

... should be appropriate to the in which they work. ... once the new Police Act is in the National Assembly (probably in community-police liaison forums in statutory recognition This will increase the accountability of the Duarte points out that forums would, ... have the power to request the of station commanders who ... the demobilisation of SDUs does not deny that some SDUs have been the initiators of violence ... these as being in control of 'with agendas other than political' of action in relation to these is 'It's clear that their interest is crim- they will have to be dealt with as

any other criminal is dealt with. Whether the execution of 14 youths from Kaitlhomg's Ramakonopi section proves to have been the work of rival SDU members or somebody else is irrelevant, she says. "No matter who is guilty, they will be punished," she says, promising that there will be no mere show trial, but a well-grounded prosecution. Duarte insists, however, that most SDUs do not deserve tarring with a criminal brush. Their founding impulse was to defend the community and they have, by and large, stuck to this brief. "They deserve dignity -- they've carried the can," is her comment. The ANC is consulting commanders of SDUs about what their members want in many cases, they want simply to go back to school and Duarte says the Government will

attempt to find a way for them to do so, with "catch-up" programmes if necessary. In other cases, the need is a job. Some of those who meet the formal educational requirements may well be absorbed into the police force or the reserve, she says. To wage war against the illegal weapons trade, using the carrot and the stick. "We're looking at 1 million illegal weapons floating around the East Rand," reckons Duarte. And the power to fight this lies largely beyond the jurisdiction of the PWV province

General amnesty

Duarte says she will be pressing for national legislation with "very very severe penalties for those who sell arms. Also, within her jurisdiction, she will be tackling the demand side, increasing the penalties for

mere possession of illegal firearms. But prior to the introduction of the Big Stick, there could very well be a general amnesty linked to the handing in of weapons. Duarte says the province is seriously considering this, but it would need national government approval. She is mindful that such a measure would mean walking away from solving a large number of violent crimes. "An amnesty is an amnesty," she says wryly, confirming that no firearm handed in under this scheme could be used in a criminal investigation. What the community loses in the scales of justice, it should gain in security. Weapons handed in would not simply be taken out of circulation. These are the firearms which Premier Tokyo Sexwale promises to turf into the furnaces of Iscor

POLICE

Fm 31/194

Mufamadi's new broom

251

Radical restructuring of the police command structure and replacement of some senior officers are the essence of a renewal package presented by Safety & Security Minister Sydney Mufamadi in Cape Town last week.

Among the first to go could be Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe. He was due to retire earlier this year and is unlikely to be asked to stay on.

In contrast to the apparently smooth transformation of the defence force, characterised by close co-operation between new Defence Minister Joe Modise and his senior generals, the creation of the SA Police Service (Saps) is expected to be difficult.

The restructuring will include a move away from military ranking of police personnel and a new focus on restoring law and order in poor communities.

Central to the plan will be a new law detailing the structure and duties of the service. It is expected to be tabled in parliament this year and, though the legislation must comply with provisions of the interim constitution, it is expected to be controversial and could cause friction between the ANC and NP.

The choice of Mufamadi (35) as Minister was a shock to the old SAP. As a trade union leader and political activist in the 1980s, he was pitted against many of the men now under his command. He is also a member of the central committee of the SACP, an arch foe of the SAP. However, his appointment will undoubtedly mean a speedy, though

It was significant that Van der Merwe did not attend last week's briefing at which Mufamadi outlined his "vision" for the Saps.

Some observers believe Van der Merwe will be asked to stay on, to help stabilise the senior ranks during the transition, but a clean break with the past seems more likely.

It is surprising that Craig Kotze, politically controversial spokesman for former Law & Order Minister Hernus Kriel, has been retained in that job by Mufamadi.

There is speculation that a civilian will be brought in to head the new Saps in keeping with Mufamadi's commitment to "demilitarise" policing. The names of judges Richard Goldstone and Johann Kriegler and lawyer Nicholas Haysom have been mentioned.

However, it seems more likely that a professional policeman will get the job and that a civilian will be appointed as Secretary of Security & Safety in Mufamadi's ministry. This would be in line with ANC thinking on a return to civilian bureaucratic control of the defence force and police.

The most suitable candidate to replace Van der Merwe is considered to be Lieutenant General Andre Pruis, who headed the SAP's community relations division. Pruis (39), a former Free State University academic, is widely regarded as the most progressive thinker among the current crop of police generals. He played a leading role behind the scenes in the Codesa negotiations and the subsequent multiparty talks that resulted in the interim constitution. Pruis is

of the police fit in well with Mufamadi's

Apart from the possibility of a new commissioner, the most significant change to the old system will be the dismantling of the leadership structure at police headquarters in Pretoria.

Senior officers will be posted to the nine provinces to manage community policing, which will be the main emphasis of Mufamadi's administration.

He aims to include communities in all aspects of policing, including decision-making on issues affecting them directly. Community policing was a priority of the previous government but could never be properly implemented due to political obstacles. Mufamadi believes the transition to democracy and the legitimisation of the Saps will mean far greater community acceptance of the police.

The new legislation governing the Saps will provide for decentralised political control of regional police forces and the establishment of municipal or metropolitan police forces. Nine provincial commissioners will be appointed by the national commissioner, but they must be acceptable to the respective provincial governments.

Provincial legislatures will have the power to pass laws on issues relating to the Saps as long as the legislation does not conflict with national laws, result in Saps performance standards lower than those determined by parliament, or detract from the rights granted to citizens in terms of the constitution.

A committee comprising the Minister and the nine provincial police ministers will coordinate the functions of the Saps. A board of commissioners comprising the national commissioner and his nine provincial counterparts will perform a similar task.

The national commissioner will determine procedures, in terms of which members of the Saps will be able to operate across provincial boundaries and also the powers they will be able to exercise.

The law will also provide for the establishment of community-police forums for each police station to help promote understanding of policing and mutual co-operation. The forums will aim to

- Promote the accountability of the Saps to local communities,
- Monitor the effectiveness and efficiency of the service, and
- Advise on local policing priorities, the provision, siting and staffing of police stations, and the patrolling of residential and business areas.

An "independent mechanism" under civilian control will be established to ensure that alleged offences and misconduct by members of the service are investigated. ■



Restructuring Mufamadi and deputy Joe Matthews with Kotze (l)

traumatic transformation. Officers who cannot accept him or who he believes are not suited to the new service are expected to leave quickly. Officers in the former homelands' police forces are likely to be appointed to replace them.

one of two generals of the former SAP appointed by Mufamadi to a seven-member interim advisory committee on the integration and restructuring of the SAP and the 10 homeland police forces. His own views on community policing and the demilitarisation

NPKF men go non-military

CT 3/6/94

(15)

in Correspondent

RIA — The establishment a service brigade acc-
lating those who do
ke the grade as sol-
the SA National De-
orce (SANDF) was be-
nmed to assist the
ent's Reconstruction
evelopment Pro-
SANDF chief Gen
learring said yesterday

building houses and digging
trenches
He envisaged that the brigade
could take over some of the non-
military functions performed by
the SANDF in the past, such as
drought relief and other civil
projects
Discussing the integration of
non-statutory forces into the new
defence force, Gen Mearring said
about 30 000 additional members
would be taken into the SANDF
The integration process, which
would include bridging and other
training programmes to allow
competition on equal footing,
would take about three years to
complete
However, after that period,

some 30 000 people in the SANDF
would be retrained to keep the
SANDF at the same size it was
currently — the only size South
Africa's budget allowed
He said the SANDF was
"colour-blind" and had been that
way for several years
Therefore the force practised a
policy of the "best person for the
job", resulting in a scenario
where the force would not neces-
sarily be representative of the
country's population
Gen Mearring said the defence
budget had been cut back by 47%
since 1989 and had now reached
the point where further major
cuts would not be feasible



DISBANDED — The National Peacekeeping Force's 4th Battalion at Koeberg show off their drilling skills at their final parade yesterday

Picture BENVY 03 00E

Peace force 'was not a failure'

Staff Reporter

NATIONAL Peacekeep-
ing Force chief Major-
General Gabriel Ramush-
wana heaped praise on
the Koeberg battalion
when he attended its dis-
banding yesterday

Spurning criticism
that the NPKF was a cost-
ly failed experiment, he
said it was a model battal-
ion and would have ac-
quitted itself well in the
field

The 1 000-member 4th
Battalion was not de-
ployed during its contro-
versial four-month stay at
Koeberg

● The disastrous
record of the NPKF
served as a warning to
those who sought an over-
hasty integration of self-
defence units into the
police service, the Demo-
cratic Party said yester-
day

Unveiling Lubowski's killers



WM 3-9/6/94

(251)

The ongoing trial of who killed Anton Lubowski in Namibia is nearing conclusion but the answers don't seem any clearer

AFTER weeks of evidence on the shadowy world of South Africa's Civil Co-operation Bureau and security and intelligence forces, Namibia's Judge Harold Levy faces a difficult task. He is expected to decipher the claims and counter-claims and make a ruling in the Windhoek High Court inquest into the September 1989 murder of Swapo central committee member Anton Lubowski.

At stake are the careers of top white Namibian police officers and former officers, and possible conspiracy charges. A N\$1.5-million lawsuit against *The Namibian* newspaper has also been put on hold for the duration of the inquest. The paper reported last year that six senior police had met to plot an assassination bid.

Oral evidence finished on Tuesday this week and on Monday the two legal teams are set to begin summing up.

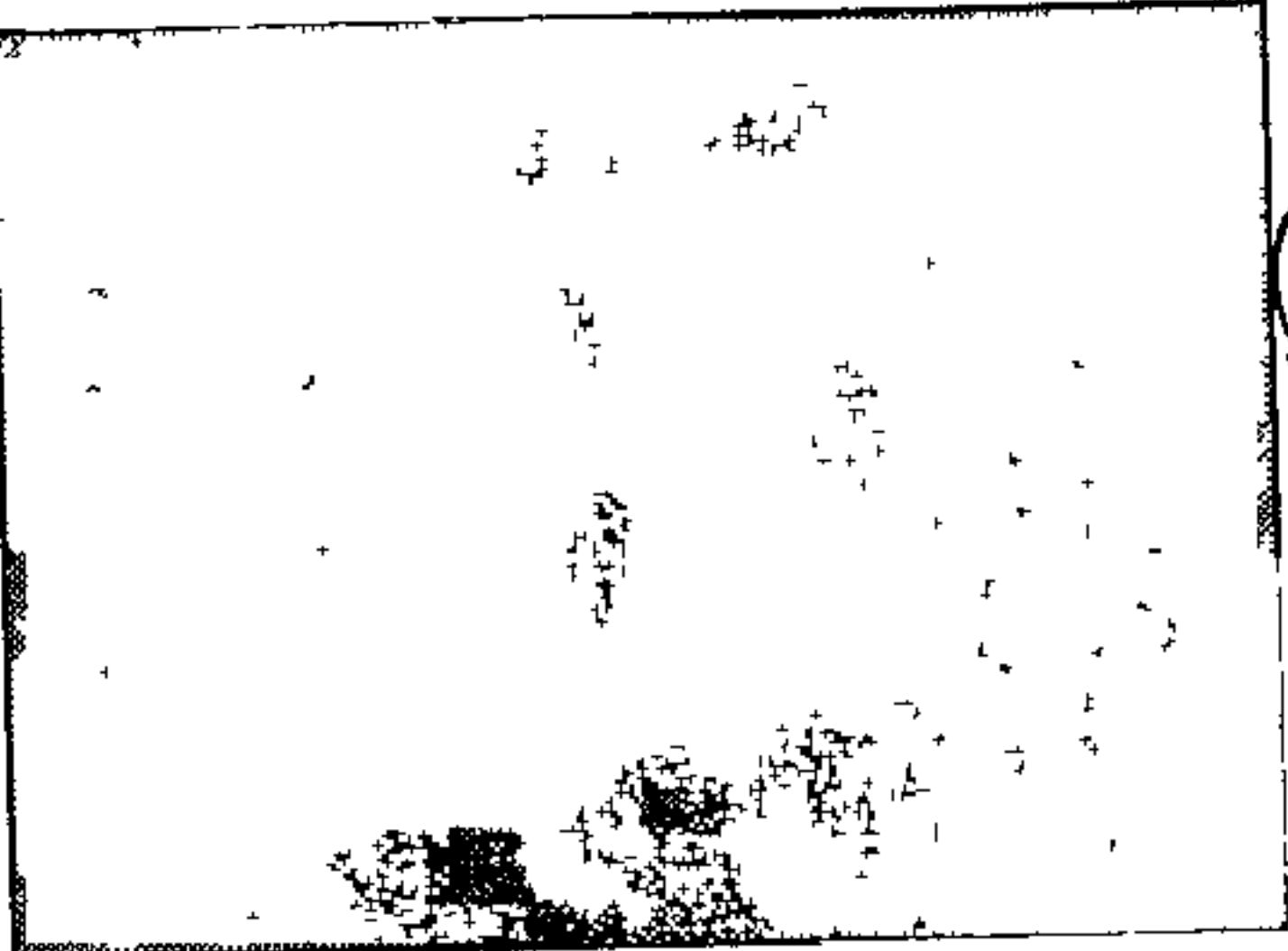
On the one side is lawyer Hennie Barnard, representing some of the police officers who have been accused in evidence and suspended from their posts pending investigation. These include the man who was heading the Lubowski murder probe, Criminal Investigation Department head Deputy Commissioner Jumbo Smit.

In earlier investigation into the slaying, Smit had been largely responsible for unveiling the CCB. He initially arrested Irishman Donald Acheson, but then released him saying he had been set up by the CCB to take police off the real scent. Earlier in the inquest Smit had said his investigations were blocked by senior South African security personnel.

The Lubowski family has been represented at the inquest by Dave Smuts of the Namibian Bar, Colin Kahanovitz of the Cape Town Bar and Wim Trengove SC Namibia's Legal Assistance Centre raised the funds.

Key to the closing days of evidence were the testimonies of some of those who had earlier been named. Assistant Inspector-general Folke Badenhorst (former police security branch commander), Commissioner Althe Nel and Colonel Des Radmore all denied any involvement in the killing, as did Riaan White, accused of being the man who pulled the trigger.

Badenhorst had been accused of being the head of the CCB in Namibia but denied any knowledge of the organisation or of named operatives. Nic Verbeek alias Staal Burger,



Anton Lubowski

Charles Wildschmidt (formerly Neelse) and Johan Niemoeller. He denied that he had also organised the 1986 murder of Swapo veteran Immanuel Shifidi.

There have been three Namibian police investigations into the killing, the last two black police officer Inspector William Saunderson and Warrant officer Linus Neumbo. Much of their evidence revolves around allegations by former policemen Willem Roumaste, now in prison, and Romanus Munango.

The inquest has heard an assess-

ment by a British assistant chief constable, David Pickover (West Yorkshire), working as adviser to Namibia's home affairs minister. Pickover said Munango and Roumaste's statements were unreliable and full of contradictions, in a bid to frame key people. He also slammed Saunderson and Neumbo for bias and lack of professionalism "a few facts have been made to fit pre-conceived conclusions".

Saunderson and Neumbo's evidence included claims that the CCB's Burger last visited Namibia in December 1992 with Badenhorst. Neumbo claimed phone tapping by the security branch continued until late 1990 or early 1991 and said he distrusted Namibia's prosecutor general, Hans Heyman. They also said a two-man hit squad had come from South Africa to "eliminate" them and this put them off some of their work.

Lubowski was gunned down in a spray of bullets from an automatic rifle as he rung the doorbell of his home on September 12 1989. It appears to have been a drastic bid to unseat Namibia's relatively peaceful path to pre-independence elections held in November that year. One aim behind holding the inquest had been to clear up lingering suspicions and see if there was concrete evidence against people still serving in the top security positions.

'Apartheid still alive in OFS'

BLOEMFONTEIN —
The Police and Prisons
Civil Rights Union in the
Free State claims its
members are being dis-
criminated against, de-
nied promotion and
transferred without con-
sultation. (251)

Popcru Free State
chairman Mr MS Ko-
sana said a Popcru in-
vestigation team had
been shocked to discov-
er apartheid was still
practised at a number of
Free State police sta-
tions. 21/3/69

The team had found
racism at all the police
stations visited, he
claimed — Sapa

W Cape minister to probe two policemen

(251)

ARL 8/6/94

MICHAEL MORRIS
Political Correspondent

WESTERN Cape Police Minister Patrick McKenzie has promised "strong action" against two policemen — named in talks with gang and community leaders today — if allegations of complicity in law-breaking are proved

Mr McKenzie said the activities of one of the two policemen would be investigated and an announcement could be expected tomorrow

"I am handling this personally today," he said, adding that "strong action" would be taken if the allegations proved to be correct

The gang and community

leaders indicated that they would provide further "hard facts" on the second policeman.

Mr McKenzie also announced that he would recommend to regional Premier Herinus Kriel a period of amnesty on unlicensed firearms to encourage gang members and others to hand in weapons without fear of arrest or conviction.

He believed this would reduce the number of weapons in circulation. Details had not yet been finalised

The proposal would be put to Mr Kriel and police Commissioner Johan van der Merwe

Mr McKenzie said his talks today with a group of Cape Flats community leaders and "two or three" gang leaders was part of his ongoing programme of consultations aimed at reducing crime and violence, and engendering trust and co-operation

None of the men who met Mr McKenzie was prepared to identify himself

Over 4 000 attacks in 1993

Murder of policemen a *Star 8/6/94* 'massacre'

BY SHIRLEY WOODGATE

The ongoing murder of policemen amounted to nothing less than a prolonged massacre, SA Police Service spokesman Major Eugene Opperman said yesterday

This was particularly so on the Witwatersrand, where Monday night's killing in Kagiso brought the June tally to a shocking one police death a day. Opperman singled out the Witwatersrand area as the main flashpoint for attacks.

He called for concerted two-way communication between public and police to defuse the situation.

On Sunday night, two off-duty policemen were attacked and their firearms were stolen in Eden Park, near Alberton. One of the policemen was stabbed before the robbers fled.

During a press conference on escalating victimisation of the 90 000-strong force, Opperman said a total of 4 165 incidents of unrest-related violence against police were recorded last year, 35 percent of them on the Witwatersrand. Of these, 818 occurred on the East Rand, claiming the lives of 50 officers.

Of the 279 officers murdered last year, 105 were on duty and 174 off duty.

Of even greater concern was the increase in attacks on the Reef this year despite the lull over the election period — a total of 606 incidents in which 55

A DEAD policeman cannot serve the community, Captain Eugene Opperman says in reminder to the public

251

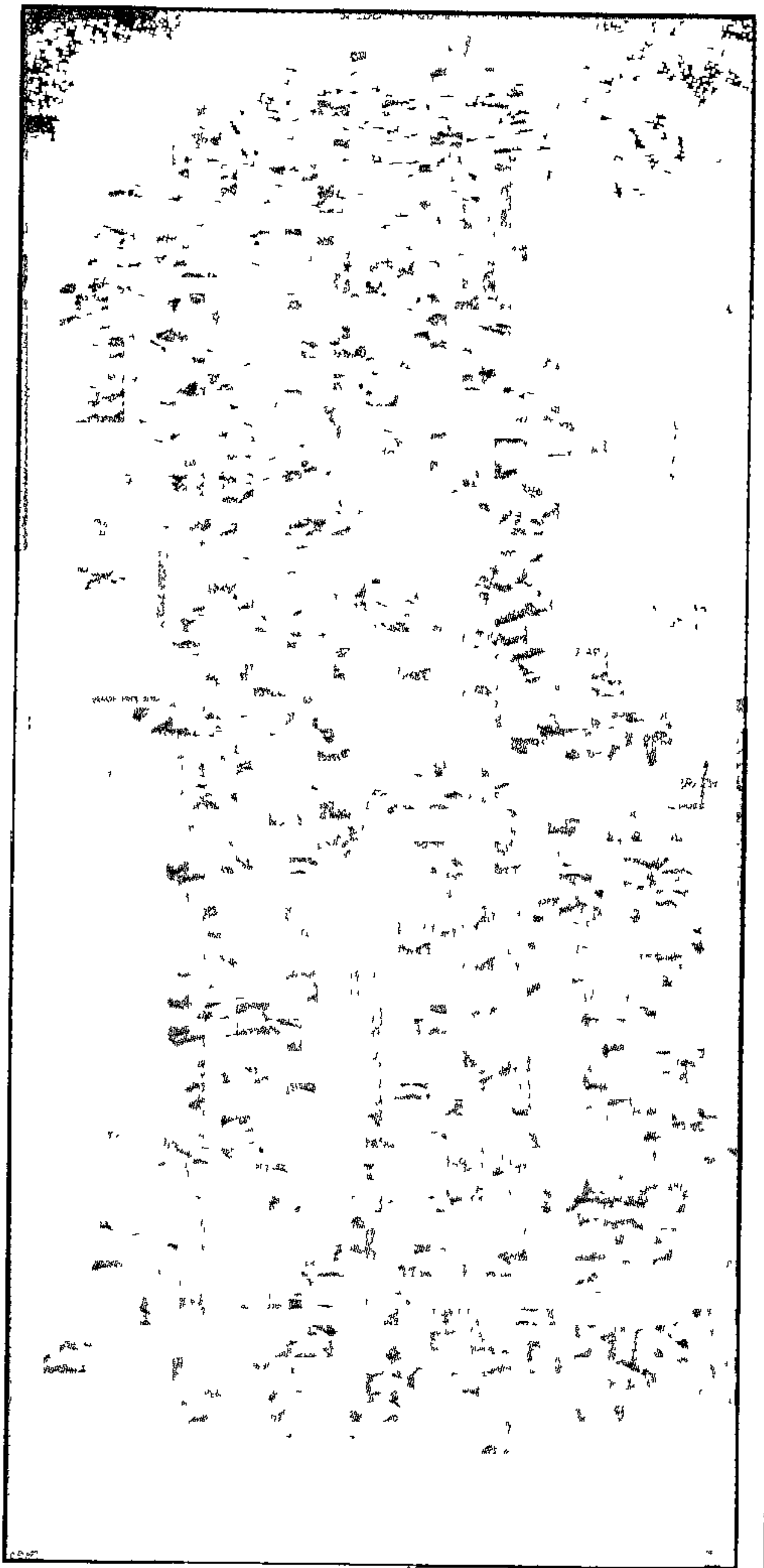
officers had been killed and 124 wounded.

"The political playing field has changed drastically and the police are now in the service of a democratic SA. Attacks on the police are therefore totally unacceptable," Opperman said.

Outlining efforts over the past two years to establish a culture in which the public condemned these attacks and co-operated fully with the law, he said community policing and community forums involving the public and the police were two ways of getting the message across.

Lieutenant Jan Combrinck stressed the daily hazards faced by policemen protecting the public in the course of their duty. Often taunted and reviled as they went about their business, few members of the public appreciated the personal psychological stress and its far-reaching effect on members of the force facing a daily dose of blood and violence.

Opperman appealed for a halt to "this type of madness", stressing "A dead policeman cannot serve the community."



The scale of it . . . policemen pose to give an idea of how many of their colleagues were murdered last year

E Cape soldiers, cops clash in strike

UMTATA — A shoot-out ^{ET 9/6/94} here later in the evening broke out between policemen and soldiers for emergency talks here yesterday evening after Transkei Defence Force (TDF) members allegedly tried to disarm striking policemen. Police have been on strike since Tuesday to protest what they said was a unilateral decision by the Eastern Cape government to reverse promotional procedures and salary disparities. Shots were exchanged for more than 20 minutes, but no one was injured. The shooting started after talks between the police authorities and striking policemen apparently failed to solve the problem.

(251)

All fall down

This picture shows how many police were murdered last year

Argus Correspondent SHIRLEY WOODGATE reports from Johannesburg

(251) RAG 9/6/94



Stop the cop-killing! 'A dead policeman cannot serve the community'

were murdered last year, 105 were on duty and 174 off duty

Of even greater concern was the increase in attacks on the Reef this year in spite of the lull over the election a total of 606 incidents in which 55 officers were killed and 124 were wounded

"The political playing field has changed drastically and the police are now in the service of a democratic South Africa. Attacks on the police are therefore totally unacceptable," Major Opperman said

Outlining efforts over the past two years to establish a culture in which the public condemned these attacks and co-operated fully with the law, he said community policing and community forums involving public and police

were two ways of getting the message across

"We desperately need co-operation from the people if we want to stop the violence," he said

Lieutenant Jan Combrink emphasised the daily hazards faced in the killing fields by policemen protecting the public in the course of their duty. Police were often taunted and reviled as they went about their business

Few members of the public appreciated the personal psychological stress and its far-reaching effect on members of the force facing a daily dose of blood and violence

Major Opperman appealed for a halt to "this type of madness", stressing "A dead policeman cannot serve the community"

● Eleven Western Cape policemen were murdered while on duty last year, according to police statistics

And in 1992 two on-duty policemen were murdered. Four died at the hands of attackers in 1991

A police spokeswoman said from January to April this year, no policemen were murdered while on duty

She did not have statistics available of off-duty policemen murdered, or killed in

One of the young policemen who died violently last year was Lance-Sergeant David Galant, 29, of Eerste River, whose body was found on the railway line near Knuls River in October

He appeared to have been thrown off a train after a struggle

And in September last year the charred remains of Assistant Constable Matthews Mputi-Mputi were found in a burnt-out car in Zola Budd Drive in Khayelitsha

Many more policemen were attacked and shot at while on duty

One of these were Sergeant Laurentius Schoonwinkel, who had two narrow escapes in Khayelitsha last year once when youths opened fire on him while he was delivering summonses and once when gunmen fired at the van he was travelling in. A colleague was injured

ONGOING murder of policemen amounted to nothing less than a prolonged "massacre", particularly on the Witwatersrand where the latest killing in Kagiso on Monday night brings the June tally to a shocking one police death a day, said South African Police Service spokesman Major Eugene Opperman

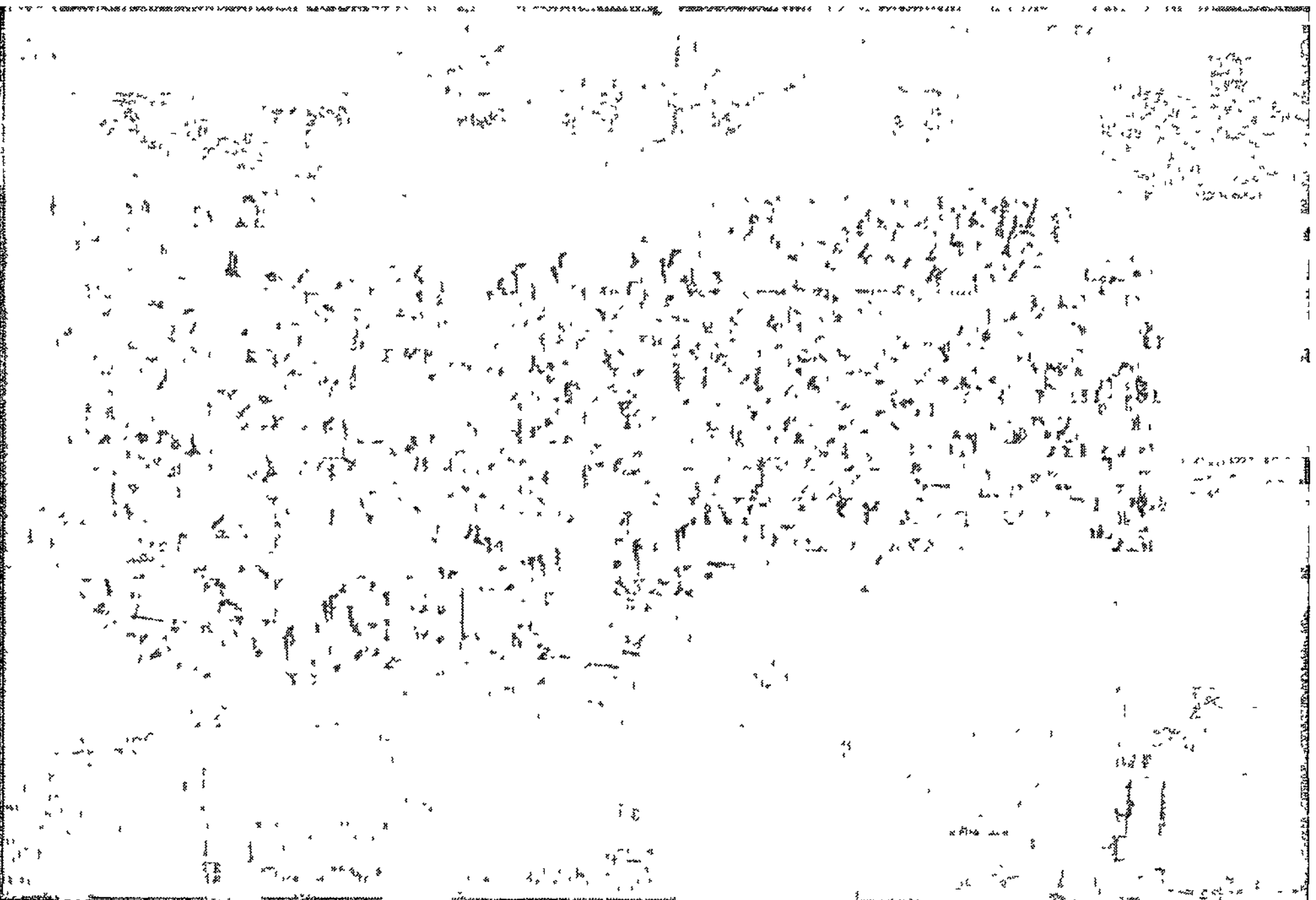
Calling for concerted two-way communication between public and police to defuse the situation, he singled out the Witwatersrand and specifically the East Rand as the main flashpoint for attacks

On Sunday night, two off-duty policemen were attacked and their firearms were stolen in Eden Park, near Alberton. One of the policemen was stabbed before the robbers fled

During a press conference on escalating victimisation of the 90 000-strong force, Major Opperman said that in 1993 a total of 4 165 incidents of unrest-related violence against police were recorded, 35 per cent carried out on the Witwatersrand

Of these, 818 occurred on the East Rand, claiming the lives of 50 policemen

THE SCARIFIT ... policemen pose to give an idea of how many of colleagues were murdered in attacks last year



(254)
**Police union to
act over pay** (25)

CT 9/6/24
JOHANNESBURG
South African Police
Union (Sapu) members
yesterday mandated the
union to take protest ac-
tion over a delay in the
payment of policemen's
election allowances

In a statement Sapu
said the R61,50
allowance should be
paid immediately and
said national protest
marches were planned
It said the Public Ser-
vice Commission, Public
Servants Association
and Popcru had delayed
the payment — Sapa



Transkei talks on police strike

Alt 9/6/94

Staff Reporter and Sapa (257)

UMTATA. — A liaison forum comprising all interested parties in the Transkei police strike has begun negotiations after confrontation between striking policemen and soldiers.

Policemen fired on soldiers sent to monitor a strike meeting in Umtata about 5pm yesterday, but the soldiers did not return their fire, an Eastern Province Command spokesman said.

The spokesman said the soldiers were sent to monitor the meeting and prevent violence in an action ordered by the chief of the army.

He denied that soldiers tried to disarm the policemen. There were no injuries and no arrests.

Meanwhile an uneasy calm has returned to the town.

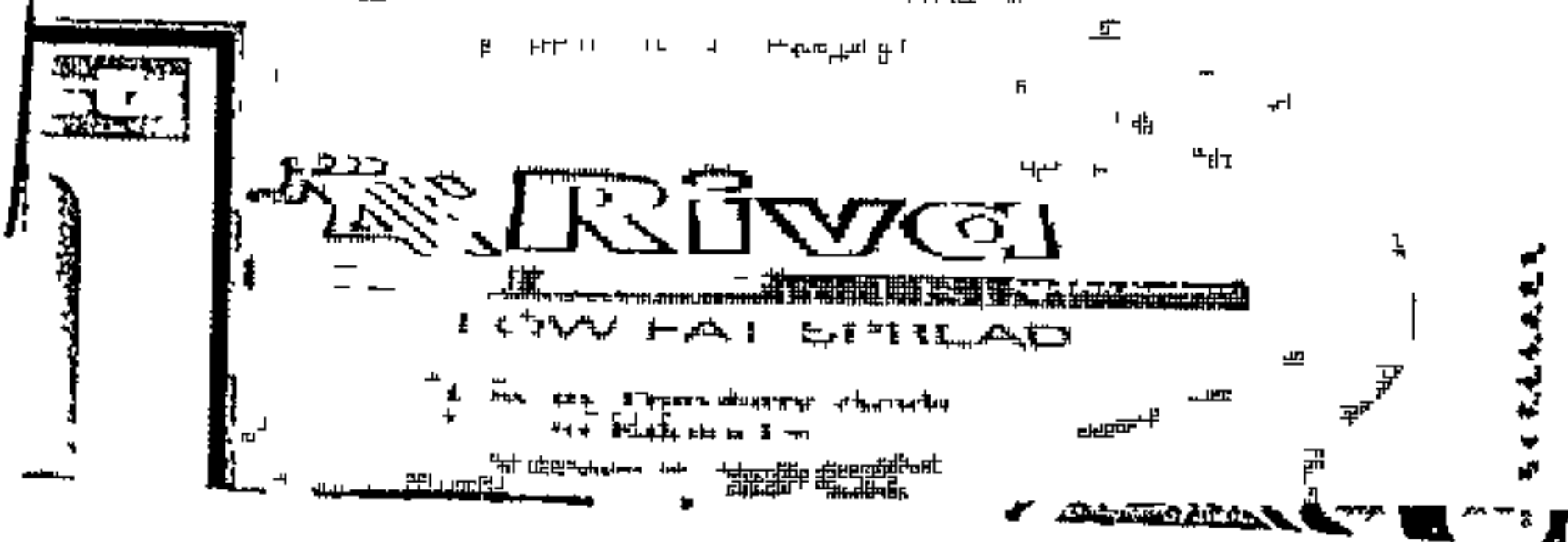
The liaison forum, which involves, among others, representatives from government, the South African National Defence Force, the policemen and police authorities, is meeting today to resolve the crisis.

"We are kept informed of what is happening there all the time, because we have a senior officer present at proceedings," the spokesman said.

Police commissioner Johan van der Merwe flew to Umtata soon after 6pm yesterday for a crisis meeting with T T Matanzima and the military intelligence chief S Sobuwa.

General Van der Merwe was also expected to meet the Transkei Police Crisis Committee.

Police have been on strike since Tuesday in protest against what they say was a unilateral decision by the Eastern Cape government to reverse promotional procedures and salary disparities.



C

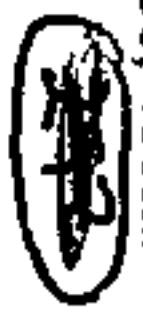
Mfuleni Kids Warm to SAP Entertainers

BY VICKY STARK

Sojulu
10-14/6/92

TORRENTS of rain failed to dampen the spirit of Mfuleni's Child Protection Awareness Day celebration last Friday.

Hundreds of children and older residents were treated to an entertainment programme organised by South African Police, social workers and teachers



"This is the first time a programme like this has been run in Mfuleni. We aim to make children and adults in the area aware of a child's right to protection," said Constable Joseph Smith

Pre-schoolers with painted faces performed a play which tickled the audience. Tottering around on stage, the five-year-olds portrayed good mummies and daddies who took care of their children

"More cases of child abuse are

reported to the social workers in the area than to the police. We want children to know that they should not be afraid of coming to the police for help," said Constable Smith

The police presence was most felt when the 30-member SAP band started blowing their trumpets and pounding their drums

As the music boomed through the hall, children put thumbs and index fingers together while grey-haired old men beat their kientes on the ground



"The turn-out is great. We are so happy that so many of the parents are here," said Miss Mhozwe Mshotshisa, a social worker at Mfuleni health clinic

"We are glad that the police agreed to host this event. We often have problems getting them to cooperate. Now, maybe, they will take us more seriously," she said



IN TUNE: These two Mfuleni children got a chance to practise their musical skills with members of the SAP Orchestra at a Children's Day programme in the township last week

Photo: Vuyelwa Mollali



Lubowski lawyers pin murder on 10 agents

(251) (300) ARC 11/6/94
WINDHOEK — The inquest following the 1989 assassination of Swapo advocate Anton Lubowski ended here with his lawyers blaming 10 Civil Cooperation Bureau agents

They were named as Ferdi Barnard, Calla Botha, Slang van Zyl, Irish mercenary Donald Acheson, Chappie Maree, Staal Burger, Wouter Basson, CCB managing director Joe Verster, Charles Neelse and Johan Niemoller

In closing arguments before Mr Justice Harold Levy lawyers said the principal aim of CCB units in South Africa and Namibia in 1989 was maximum disruption of their enemy

They argued that the 10 CCB members were implicated on the basis of common purpose. Court documents showed the CCB had legitimised murder, they said

The CCB had considered Swapo the enemy, the court heard, and a campaign was launched to disrupt its election activities and prevent it winning a decisive two-thirds majority

Mr Lubowski, a rising star in the Swapo hierarchy, was shot dead outside his home on September 12 1989 before he was to meet Mr Hage Geingob, now Namibian Prime Minister

The activist had at the time been appointed deputy director of finance and administration for Swapo's election campaign, and his selection as a target was to further the CCB's objective of disrupting the elections

The inquest heard that in early 1989 Mr Burger, Mr Basson, Mr Van Zyl, Mr Maree, Mr Botha and a Nick Nienaber had begun working for the CCB's Region 6, focusing on Namibia

As regional manager Mr Burger reported to Mr Verster, who reported to CCB chairman Major-General Eddie Webb

At a meeting in Johannesburg's Rosebank Hotel on September 1 1989, Mr Van Zyl, Mr Burger, Mr Maree, Mr Botha and others presented an assassination plan to Mr Verster, the lawyers said.

Senior people connected to the CCB afterwards admitted the murder was a CCB project but were not willing to confirm it under oath

Murder charges were laid against Mr Acheson in late 1989 but withdrawn in May 1990 due to lack of evidence

Four years of investigation by lawyers and police preceded the inquest, which began on April 18. Judge Levy must now consider 4 000 pages of evidence before making a finding

Little evidence was led on allegations in parliament in 1990 by then defence minister Magnus Malan that Mr Lubowski had been a Military Intelligence spy

The court heard aspects of the police investigation had been unprofessional. Evidence was led that senior Namibian police officers had been tipped off about the murder plan but failed to take steps to save his life and expose the CCB

Lawyers dismissed as unreliable evidence linking Swapo MP Damie Botha and Mr Lubowski's girlfriend to the assassination — Sapa

Top cop spells out needs of region's crimefighters

S1 Times [CIME] 10

By PETA KROST

AFTER 36 years in the police force the Western Cape's top policeman is not sure he will have a job after the expected shake-up of the old SAP's upper echelons

"We are all waiting for the promulgation of the new act after which everything will fall into place" said regional police commissioner Lieutenant-General Nick Acker in an interview this week

"Until then, we will just carry on doing our jobs"

Once the act is in place, a national police commissioner will be appointed, who will in turn appoint provincial commissioners

"I don't want to say that restructuring of the police force is inevitable but if one looks at the statements made by the ministers, changes will take place," he said

The general who still describes himself as "a detective — heart soul and blood" is preparing himself for all possibilities

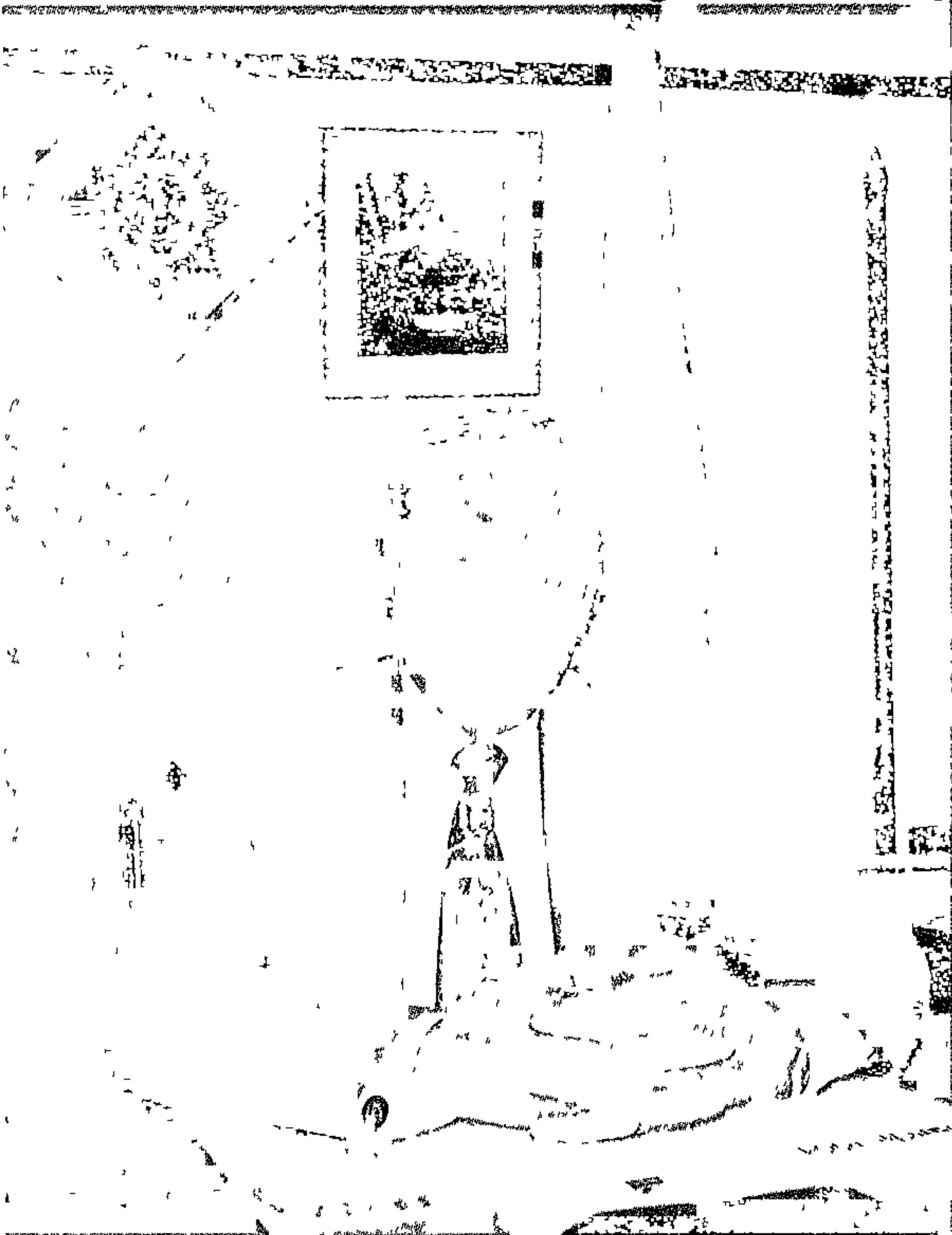
"The chances are, I won't be appointed and that will bring my career in the police to an abrupt end — but I am not frightened by it. It's sometimes good to make a change

"Besides I've reached my peak in the police force and I am happy to accept whatever happens. Anyway, I am quite close to retirement age"

He said that if he lost his position, he could be compelled to retire

"I would get all the material benefits if this happens but spiritually I would lose a lot because I have not finished what I started"

General Acker has served in almost every branch of the force and done almost every type of police work from narcotics, investigating



CRIMEBUSTER and blood

Nick Acker describes himself as a detective heart, soul and blood Picture **AMBROSE PETERS**

fraud in medical aid societies to murder and robbery all over the country 1216194

And if he stays in his position, he wants to see the lot of policemen improved so they can do a more professional job. This meant, he said, better pay and more policemen

"We need enough policeman to do a proper job because with the numbers we have now,

we can't deliver a proper service"

Some police stations, like Maitland, had less than half their allocated staff complement filled, he said (251)

"We need to fill these positions with sufficiently qualified candidates and keep up the process of in-training

"Policemen, especially those younger ones working at grassroots, must be properly finan-

cially compensated at competitive market-related salaries"

But one of the general's major bones of contention is with the justice system, which he believes hampers police work by "the liberal granting of bail to criminals"

He said the public blamed the police when murderers were released on bail "sometimes only an hour after

being arrested"

"The investigating officers know exactly who should and shouldn't be granted bail and consideration should be given to what they recommend"

He was however, pleased with the choice of new regional and national ministers of Security and Safety

He said the system of having local and national ministers of police was a great idea and would ensure that the national leader was kept up to date with "grassroots problems"

However, he insisted that the change in the police force started long before elections and that the police "were one of the government's main advisors in the change of heart in the late 80s"

"We realised that being a functionary of the government was not the way to continue because we were missing the prime function of fighting crime because the circumstances demanded we fulfil other roles"

He said police morale had improved since elections because the public now looked on them as "our police force" unlike in the past, when they were perceived to be defending political parties

Another reason he gave for this improved morale was that those who "didn't want to go with the new dispensation, have left"

But he admitted there was still a perception in the townships that "the police were not to be trusted" This could be solved if there were more senior black policemen from these areas stationed there

He denied the police were unable to handle the Western Cape gangs, saying that "when we realised in 1985 the seriousness of the problem, Brigadier Potgieter and I formed the Gang Unit. The unit has been responsible for the arrest of thousands of people for various crimes"

Over the election period gangs became a political issue with rival political parties accusing each other of using gangs to disrupt their election campaigns in coloured areas

But General Acker said he felt strongly that it was a criminal, not political problem

White policemen join pay march

Star 13/6/94
For the first time, white policemen marched with their black colleagues in Pretoria on Saturday to demonstrate their anger over the delay in the payment of election allowances. (25)

The policemen, members of the South African Police Union (Sapu), marched from Church Square to the office of the Commission for Administration

A decision on Thursday by the commission to pay members of the police force, Correctional Services and the defence force allowances which were approved by the Transitional Executive Council did not stop the march

Sapu spokesman Bereng Khoane said yesterday they had decided to march after all avenues to resolve the delay failed

Tutu may act as mediator between East Rand groups

ANGLICAN Archbishop Desmond Tutu could be asked to broker a meeting on the East Rand between ANC self-defence units and hostel-based self-protection units

Sapa reports that PWV public safety and security minister Jessie Duarte told the regional parliament's standing committee on safety and security yesterday a meeting of the township defence and protection units was scheduled for next weekend

Duarte said the brokerage bid formed part of a broader plan to bring stability to the troubled townships of the East Rand

The plan included the disbanding and disarming of the units, a six-month schooling catch-up programme for defence unit members aged between 13 and 18 and the integration of older members into either neighbourhood watches or the police force

The plan would also attempt to open up "no-go" areas, facilitate job creation schemes and promote the rehabilitation of homes damaged in violence

Duarte said about 28 000 police officers were currently deployed in the PWV region's 92 police stations, 43 satellite stations and 15 contact points.

Of these, 6 286 were stationed in the Johannesburg area, 7 037 in Soweto and the

Business Day Reporter

West Rand, 2 085 in the Vaal Triangle and 7 000 in Pretoria

Once a new Police Act had been promulgated in August, the region's police force would assume elements of both US and British systems

The National Investigation Service would look into interprovincial crimes, such as gun running and drug trafficking, while resident police officers would investigate local incidents (251)

The NIS would resemble the Federal Bureau of Investigation in the US while local police officers would fall under the national ministry, Duarte said

Duarte also asked the committee to establish terms of reference for an inquiry into police torture at Vanderbijlpark

Advocate Jan Munnik, who was investigating the allegations, had reported little co-operation from senior police officers, she told the committee

On the question of declaring an amnesty for the possession of illegal weapons on the East Rand, Duarte said this device would probably lead to the recovery of only 10% of about 20 000 weapons in the region

Star 16/6/94

Police want to protest over poll pay

The SA Police Union (Sapu), angered by a limit imposed on election-pay allowances for police, yesterday threatened to embark on protests and industrial action "within the next 24 hours"

Sapu spokesman Paul Botha said the union was outraged and disgusted at a recent agreement between the Public Servants' Association, the Public Service Commission and the Police and Prisons Civil Rights Union

The agreement limited the amount of money police members could earn during the period March 1 to May 30, Botha said (251)

"This means some units, including Internal Stability Units, who earn a specified amount of danger pay as part of their contract, have to pay money back to the police! This is an unbelievable state of affairs" — Sapa

(254)

Angry union threatens to act

PRETORIA — The South African Police Union (Sapu), angered by a limit imposed on police election pay allowances, yesterday threatened to embark on protest and industrial action "within the next 24 hours" (251)

Sapu spokesman Mr Paul Botha said the union was outraged at a recent agreement between the Public Servants' Association, the Public Service Commission and Popceru — Sapa

16/6/94 CT (251)

Police boss appeals to community

Political Staff

WESTERN CAPE Police Minister Mr Patrick McKenzie moved swiftly yesterday to try and reassure angry community organisations that he was not "sidelining" them with an exclusive plan for police station-centred community forums

Several organisations took exception to a terse statement he issued on Tuesday that he would recognise only a police co-ordinated network of 209 community-led and democratically-elected forums in the province

Mr Chris Ferndale, a member of the multi-agency Joint Forum on Policing, described the minister's move as "a very protective reaction guarding his turf and territory"

Mr McKenzie said he was "eager" to meet members of local peace committees, joint forums on policing and human rights organisations to "discover their aims and objectives"

He said he was relying on the ANC to help promote his image as an apolitical servant of the people

Secret probe of police collusion

(25) (S)

CT 17/6/94

Political Staff

A SECRET investigator of alleged police collusion with gangsters is reporting to Western Province detective chief Colonel Nick Snyman

This was confirmed yesterday by Colonel Raymond Dowd, spokesman for provincial Police Services Minister

Mr Patrick McKenzie

Col Dowd said the speech Mr McKenzie made at a meeting of Manenberg residents earlier this week had boosted "gang-busting" operations with more people giving information

He said Colonel Snyman was confident at least one policeman was on the payroll of a

gang

However, he strongly denied rumours that the new minister wanted to "hang out to dry" a senior policeman for corruption to gain quick credibility and prevent more deep-seated "rot" from being exposed

He emphasised that Mr McKenzie had said that once he was in possession of hard

facts, he would ask Premier Mr Hennis Kriel to appoint a judicial commission of inquiry into police corruption

Col Dowd confirmed that the corruption probe focused on the Athlone police district

Since the start of the "gang-busting" operation in Manenberg, 156 people have been arrested

Revamp of police forces is delayed

DAVID GREYBE

CAPE TOWN — Restructuring of the SA Police Service (SAPS) has been put back at least four months because of a delay in passing a new Police Services Act

As a result, the amalgamation of the 11 policing agencies which operated under the previous regime, affirmative action programmes, and the appointment of a national and nine provincial commissioners of police have been put on hold

In the meantime, detailed restructuring planning by six technical committees, under the direction of an interim advisory team headed by former DP law and order spokesman Peter Gastrow, is proceeding

However, Gastrow said yesterday the delay only prolonged the feeling

of uncertainty among the estimated 146 000 members of the various police forces

He said the SAP and the 10 police forces of the former TBVC states and self-governing territories would continue to operate separately until the implementation of the Police Services Act

The SAP, with 120 000 members, would make up the bulk of the new SAPS. The former homeland police forces had a total of 26 000 members

Safety and Security Minister Sydney Mufamadi announced three weeks ago plans for a shake-up of SA's police forces and establishment of a service-orientated police force.

Gastrow said it had been "naively hoped" that the Police Services Act would be passed during next week's short parliamentary session and for the restructuring to begin soon after

"The optimistic scenario now is that it could happen by October. We hope sooner because a lot of things hinge on that."

The work of the technical committees includes

- Drafting the Police Services Act,
- Developing guidelines and criteria for community policing;
- Initiating negotiations to formulate a recognition agreement between unions and management,
- Investigating the future of traffic officers, and
- Looking at training a new SAPS.

Probe into Pretoria blaze

Murder probe reveals police 'dirty tricks' in trade union

(251) Wm 17-23/6/94

Stefaans Brummer

A SECURITY police operation that allegedly defrauded trade unions in an attempt to sow internal dissent among "enemies of the state" is being probed by the international team investigating "third force" evidence uncovered by the Goldstone Commission

The workings of Stratcom, a security police operation that reported directly to the State Security Council, came under the spotlight after a Johannesburg inquest court early last month concluded there was prima facie evidence that former security police captain Michael Bellingan was responsible for the murder of his wife, Janine, in 1991

At the inquest it emerged Janine Bellingan had feared for her life, and had collected documentation on her husband's diversion of cheques destined for the National Union of Metalworkers of South Africa (Numsa) to a bank account he had opened in the name of Nicholas Umsa

From evidence surrounding the murder investigation it appears that Bellingan's activities were linked to those of Stratcom, which sources believe continued to operate well after the reforms of 1990

A neighbour testified at the inquest that Michael Bellingan had told him he had information that would make the activities of the Civil Co-operation Bureau (CCB) "seem minor by comparison"

Bellingan denied at the inquest having opened the Nicholas Umsa bank account, but said it was "quite possible" trade union money had been diverted — and justified the type of operation as "commendable"

Stratcom is said to have been a national network which, among other things, ran an operation at Jeppe post office in Johannesburg where mail to trade unions was intercepted. The contents were sometimes substituted to sow confusion, sometimes cheques were diverted

If the murder of Janine Bellingan was an attempt to stop her from exposing a part of the operation, it seems it was not the only time operatives were prepared to bloody their hands

Sources say there is a strong suspicion a car bomb mentioned in the Goniwe inquest, in which policemen were blown up after the Goniwe murders, had "as much to do with the threatened uncovering of the diversion of union money as with the disclosure of Goniwe murder facts"

Counsel for the military fingered the security police at the inquest last year as having been responsible for the bombing — which was originally blamed on "terrorists" — to prevent the policemen from disclosing security force involvement in the Goniwe murders

The Bellingan inquest finding on May 6 came after a long delay. The

investigation into the murder — Janine Bellingan was bludgeoned to death at her Johannesburg home in September 1991 — was plagued by obstructions and death threats to the investigating officer, Major Wilhe Steyn of the Brixton Murder and Robbery Squad

Fingers have been pointed at security police (now Crime Intelligence Service) members, the police forensics division and even members of top police structures

Steyn testified at the inquest that he had received a number of telephonic and written death threats to himself and his family, that he had been refused access to operatives who had claimed to have been with Bellingan at a "safe house" in Pietermaritzburg shortly before his wife's death, and that he had been ordered to discontinue a line of investigation relating to documents on the Numsa scam Janine Bellingan had left in a locker

Steyn also testified a ginger hair he had found at the murder scene, believed to have been from Bellingan's beard, had "disappeared" after it was sent for forensic analysis

Bellingan is still a free man. This week Witwatersrand attorney-general Klaus von Lieres und Wilkau had made no decision yet to prosecute, although his office is aware that Bellingan went to New Zealand a few weeks before the inquest to look for a job

Western Cape police will learn Xhosa

BY SABATA NGCAI

POLICE in the Western Cape are the latest of a number of organisations keen to learn Xhosa.

The police linguistics department is preparing to teach members of the force the language

Hundreds of policemen and women have worked in the African community for years without learning Xhosa, although they have been dealing with some people who cannot understand either

English or Afrikaans

The need to learn Xhosa has been hastened by the possibility that it could become the third official language in the Western Cape, after English and Afrikaans

Police spokesperson Captain Wicus Holtzhausen, said the changing political scenario has forced police to learn Xhosa

"Xhosa will become one of the official languages and therefore we have to learn to know it," he said

Captain Holtzhausen said it was easier to understand a person when addressing him in his own lan-

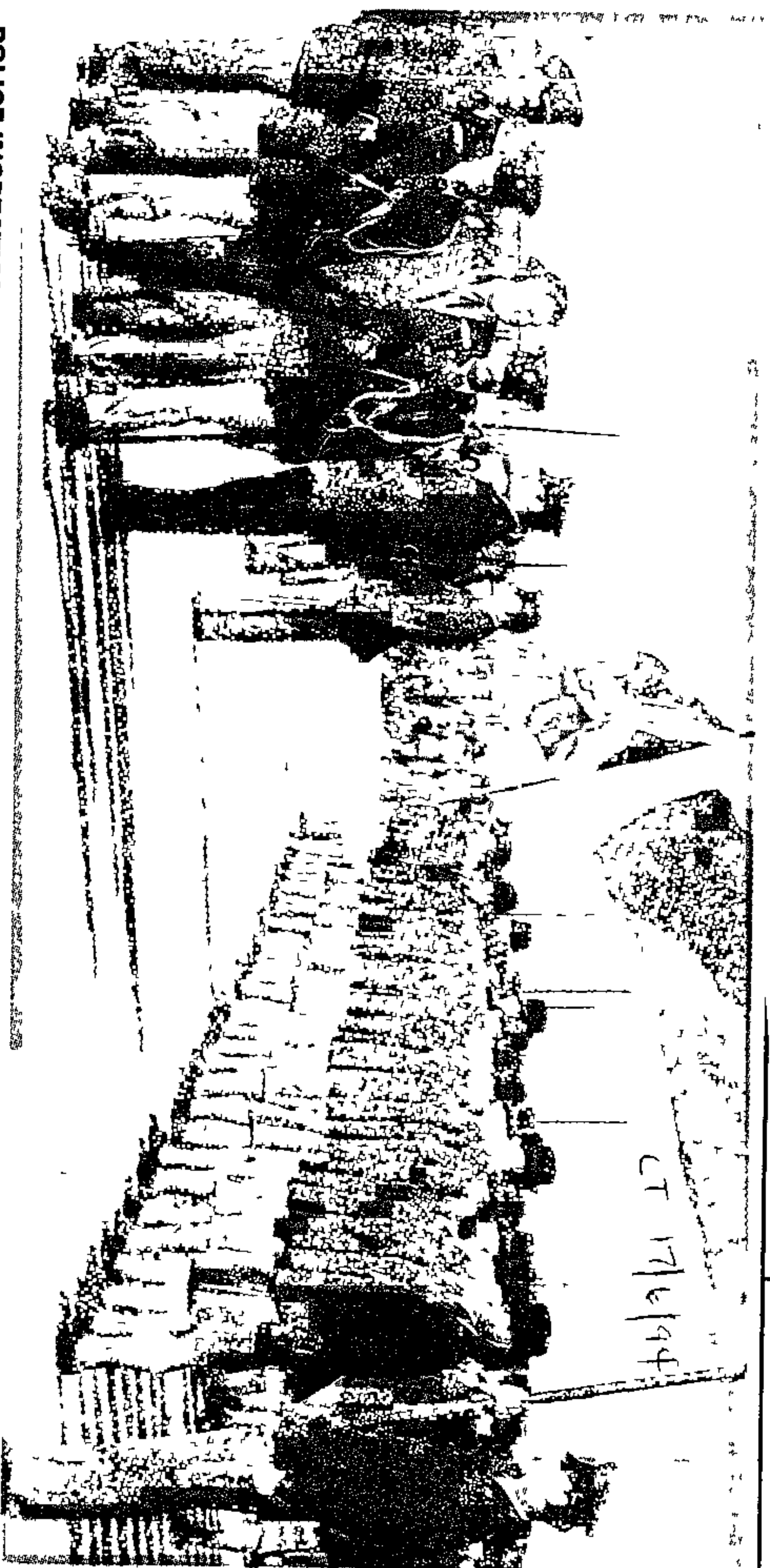
guage. ^{South} 17-21/6/94

^{Suppl!} "I am Afrikaans speaking and therefore would feel better when addressed in that language," he said (251) ~~251~~

Captain Holtzhausen said learning Xhosa would help improve the police's relationship with the black community

They plan to have at least one Xhosa speaking policeman in every station

A police linguistics department was established in the Western Cape recently. It was initially based in Pretoria



CT 17/6/94

POLICE INSPECTION . . . SAPS deputy-director general Mr Neels Steenkamp (in civilian clothes) inspected graduates of the South African Police College in Bishop Lavis during an impressive passing-out parade yesterday. Mr Steenkamp told graduates the police force was to use fewer symbols and less terminology from the military.

Picture: CLIVE SMITH

New-style policemen graduate (251)

Staff Reporter

MORE than 500 students graduated from the SA Police College in Bishop Lavis yesterday in a semi-militaristic ceremony that was probably the last of its kind for the SAPS.

In his address to graduates, SAPS deputy-director general Mr Neels Steenkamp said there would be a shift away from a "semi-militaristic style, mentality and ranking structure".

The graduates were entering a changing police force, he told them.

Changes would include doubling the training period to include six months of field work and using civilians in some jobs to free policemen for "true policing".

Police maffia

probe as corruption exposed

WESTERN CAPE Reporter
Crime Reporter
 Investigate Mr Patrick McKenzie senior police allegations of a "police maffia" involved in the transfer of a senior policeman after he uncovered police corruption at Bellville South station yesterday that he uncovered a "police maffia", which had infiltrated

ed senior levels of the police force was responsible for the transfer of Major Hendrik Opperman after he uncovered a hotbed of corruption at his station.

May Opperman has been temporarily transferred from his post as community liaison officer at the Bellville District Commissioner's office

Initially he was to be transferred to Mitchell's Plain police station as a senior officer but the arrangement was changed after a group of Bellville South residents held a placard demonstration at the station calling for May Opperman to stay in their area.

May Opperman is known for his achievement in lowering gang-related violence in the area.

Shortly after he began work here, three policemen were arrested in connection with stealing drugs from the exhibit room.

Police expect to make work rests before their investigation is complete, a spokesman said.

May Opperman also discovered at least R34 000 had been stolen from the exhibit room.

The spokesman said May Opperman was not implicated in criminal activities, but had been transferred while police investigated departmental irregularities involving Mr McKenzie.

Mr McKenzie said he had contacted May Opperman at home and had the impression he was satisfied with the transfer, but he would meet him again today.

exposed

CT 20/6/94

Academy⁽²⁵¹⁾ for police training

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — Minister of Safety and Security Mr Sydney Mufamadi has adopted the idea of a police academy in which high school pupils would be trained in various fields including engineering and motor mechanics, PWV minister for public safety and security Mrs Jesse Duarte said yesterday.

Speaking to about 200 East Rand Self-Defence Unit representatives at Katlehong on the East Rand, she said the academy would be a special technikon and would accept any pupils with Std 5.

This was recently proposed by the ANC PWV region in its programme to disband and disarm SDUs and the hostel-based self-protection units.

On the disarmament programme, she told the SDU representatives that Justice Minister Mr Dullah Omar was considering an amnesty for firearms.

ANC PWV regional deputy secretary-general Mr Obed Bapela said a neighbourhood watch training programme would take six months to set up. — Sapa

Minister adopts ANC academy idea

Star 20/6/94
Minister of Safety and Security Sidney Mufamadi has adopted the idea of a police academy in which high-school pupils would be trained in various fields including engineering and motor mechanics, PWV MEC for public safety and security Jessie Duarte said yesterday.

Addressing about 200 representatives of East Rand Self Defence Units in Katlehong, she said the academy would accept any pupils with a Standard 5 (~~255~~ 251).

This was proposed by the ANC PWV region as part of its programme to disband and disarm its self-defence units and hostel-based self-protection units.

Proposals include educating and training some members, integrating others into neighbourhood watches and the SA Police Service, and charging East Rand residents a monthly levy of about R2 for neighbourhood watch systems.

Duarte told a press conference after the meeting that Mufamadi was committed to the concept of accepting SDU members as police reservists, but was still examining the proposal to integrate SDU members without matric — Sapa.

SDU members may study at special police academy

ARU 20/6/94 (251)

□ Part of programme to disband, disarm self-defence units

JOHANNESBURG — Minister of Safety and Security Sydney Mufamadi has committed himself to the idea of a police academy in which high school pupils would be trained in various fields, including engineering and motor mechanics, PWV MEC for public safety and security Jessie Duarte said.

Speaking to about 200 East Rand self-defence unit (SDU) representatives at Katlehong yesterday, Ms Duarte said the academy would be a special technikon and would accept any pupils who had passed Standard 5.

This was recently proposed by the African National Congress PWV region as part of its programme to disband and disarm its self-defence units and

hostel-based self-protection units (SPU).

Proposals included educating and training some members and integrating others into neighbourhood watches and the police.

Ms Duarte said after the meeting with SDU members that Mr Mufamadi was committed to the concept of accepting SDU members as police reservists.

But, he was still examining the proposal to integrate SDU members without matric certificates into the police.

"The minister has already started talking to us about the question of people entering the service at a lateral entry level, and secondly, the minister is also committed to the concept of people going into the police reserve force

"The problem here is the issue of budget, whether this fiscal year would be able to accommodate this programme or not, and I don't want to write it off as something that won't happen."

On the disarmament programme, she told the SDU representatives that Justice Minister Dullah Omar was considering an amnesty, saying they did not yet have to hand in illegal firearms.

Ms Duarte said the programme would not begin within six months.

She said SDU representatives were willing to co-operate if community protection was guaranteed.

ANC PWV regional deputy secretary-general Obed Bapela said a neighbourhood watch

training programme would take about six months.

He said a levy of between R2 and R10 would be added to township service tariffs to finance the watches, adding that business contribution would help only to initiate the programme.

Ms Duarte hoped a meeting between SDU and SPU members would take place within two weeks. She said she had notified Anglican Archbishop Desmond Tutu's office to broker discussions.

PWV MEC for education Mary Metcalfe said an intensive all-day catch-up programme for SDU and SPU members wishing to re-enter schools next year would begin at community centres within a few weeks — Sapa.



Bill may increase courts' powers⁽²⁵¹⁾

DRAFT legislation to enable magistrate's courts and the Supreme Court to hear constitutional cases was published yesterday

The Constitution Third Amendment Bill, the first bill to be tabled in Parliament since the April election, proposes a pension fund for political office-bearers and scrapping the appeal courts of Transkei, Ciskei and Bophuthatswana

A memorandum to the draft bill says the chief justices and judges of appeal of those courts will be deemed to be judges president or judges of the Supreme Court.

It says the bill will widen the jurisdiction of the provincial and local divisions of the Supreme Court to "deal with appeals from, and to review the proceedings of, lower courts". CT 21/6/74

The draft bill proposes changing the constitutional stipulation that an acting judge can be appointed only on the advice of the Judicial Services Commission

Ranks are under review

A COMMITTEE is investigating ways of demilitarising police ranks

Safety and Security Ministry spokesman Mr Craig Kotze said yesterday his minister, Mr Sydney Mufamadi, would take a decision only after he received the committee's recommendations

He said Mr Mufamadi was "aware of the debate" around this issue, but declined to give further details

This follows a report in the Burger that confidential documents indicate

that the ranks from major to brigadier may be replaced by a single rank — station commissioner (251)

The report said ranks from constable to sergeant would remain unchanged, but important changes were expected at the rank of warrant-officer

CT 21/6/94
In the uniform branch, a warrant-officer could become a patrol-sergeant and in the detective branch a detective-sergeant

Police plan city protest march

Crime Reporter

DISCONTENTED policemen plan to march through the city on Saturday in protest against the delay in paying their election allowances and to demand that internal stability division members get their allowances

Most policemen up to the rank of colonel are expected to receive their election allowances of R1 800 at the end of the month, but ISD members are to have

money deducted from their standard danger allowances

National president of the South African Police Union (Sapu), Lieutenant-Colonel Andy Miller, said yesterday Sapu would present a memorandum to local Minister of Police Mr Patrick McKenzie.

He said Sapu had received information that ISD members would have R50 deducted from

their salaries for six months

This would affect at least 700 policemen in the Western Cape

Permission had been requested for the march

A Commission for Administration spokeswoman said the department knew nothing about ISD members not receiving election allowances

Police spokesmen could not be reached for comment

(251) CT 21/6/94

Crime expected to rise by 20%

'More policemen needed in PWV'

Star 22/6/94

The PWV region needed 14 000 more policemen to fight crime which was expected to rise by 20 percent in the next year, according to regional commissioner Lieutenant-General Koos Calitz

Calitz was addressing the PWV provincial legislature's standing committee on safety and security at Nasrec, near Soweto.

Great shortage

He said the region's budget request did not cater for the great shortage of policemen and that the training budget was decided nationally.

Calitz told the committee that the 25 000 policemen in the region amounted to the equivalent of 1,28 policemen for every 1 000 people on the Witwatersrand.

This figure compared very unfavourably to the national ratio of 2,5 policemen for every 1 000

THE PWV region has just more than half the number of policemen per 1 000 people compared to the rest of the country

people.

In a report presented to the committee, Calitz criticised plans to restructure the South African Police Services (SAPS) along the lines of the Federal Bureau of Investigation in the United States.

He said that in terms of draft legislation, a provincial commissioner would not be able to operate on a day-to-day basis without being informed of investigations by national units which, under the proposed National Investigation Services, would re-

port to the national commissioner.

Calitz said the draft legislation did not distinguish between crimes to be investigated by national or provincial units and it would take up to four weeks to decide which of the units would be able to investigate a particular crime

Changes

Calitz has sent a report suggesting changes to the draft legislation to the committee advising Safety and Security Minister Sidney Mufamadi.

SAPS spokesman Colonel Dave Bruce said Calitz had been requested to speak to the committee on specific issues concerning the police and was expected to address the committee tomorrow — Sapa and Staff Reporter

General rejects 'FBI' option

JOHANNESBURG — Witwatersrand/Vaal regional police commissioner Lieutenant-General Koos Calitz yesterday criticised plans to restructure the South African Police Service to resemble the United States' Federal Bureau of Investigation

Presenting a report to the PWV legislature's standing committee on public safety and security he said in terms of draft legislation a provincial commissioner would

not be able to operate on a day-to-day basis without being informed of investigations by national units

These units, under the proposed National Investigation Services, would report to the national commissioner

A report suggesting changes to the draft legislation has been sent by Gen Calitz to the committee advising Minister of Safety and Security Mr Sydney Mufa-

made (25) CT 22/6/94
● PWV local minister for safety and security Ms Jesse Duarte met senior Pretoria and district police officers yesterday

She told them police salary issues would be raised with the government

On community policing, she said "We would like to change the attitude that the police and the community are not friends — Sapa



Community policing gets R54,6 million

Star 23/6/94

■ STAFF REPORTERS

Government yesterday increased the police budget by about 11 percent to R7,2 billion in order to realise promises of greater efficiency and stronger community policing.

The increase amounts to R752 million more than last year's R6,4 billion

According to Brigadier Roy Opperman of the police finance division, the budget does not allow for the integration of former homeland and self-governing states' police forces, but only for the South African Police Service (SAPS).

Opperman estimated the cost of amalgamating the forces at about R1,3 billion

He said the budget allowed "only for the normal salary increases and the maintenance of the present police force"

He was optimistic, however, that the allocated money allowed "a little room for new recruits" The largest chunk — R3,6 billion — has been allocated to visible policing while auxiliary and associated services will swallow up R2,4 billion (25)

However, the clearest indication of new priorities for the SAPS is the allocation to "community relations", which has more than doubled from R17,8 million to R54,6 million

Police union march halted

(251)

Staff Reporter

CT 24/6/94

POLICE unionists have cancelled a city centre pay protest march tomorrow

They will still gather on the Grand Parade at 9am tomorrow, but instead of marching, will attend a meeting in the City Hall where Regional police minister Mr Patrick McKenzie will listen to grievances

The SA Police Union had obtained the necessary permission to hold a march in connection with salary grievances

Members of the Sapu's Western Cape region decided yesterday not to proceed with the march, Sapu national president Mr A G Miller said

This decision had been reached after discussions with

Mr McKenzie, Mr Miller said

The march had been cancelled "in the interest of the image of Sapu as a union, and the police as a whole", he added

Police public relations commander Colonel Raymond Dowd said a meeting had been held on Wednesday between senior management of the police and members of the union

Hospital strike over promotion

CT 24/6/74
Staff Reporter

ABOUT 300 Groote Schuur Hospital staff members yesterday embarked on a strike in reaction to the recent promotion of two administrative staff members (251) (92)

Chief Medical Superintendent Dr P J Mitchell said in a statement last night the hospital regarded the strike as "illegal" because procedures outlined in the new Public Service Act had not been followed

Tug of war over intelligence services

Stephen Laufer

SENIOR government officials are squaring up for a battle over control of the intelligence services ahead of a presidential proclamation integrating state agencies — with those of the ANC and the former homelands.

To be called the National Intelligence Agency, the new service will operate for an interim period prior to a fundamental reorganisation of the intelligence service.

The high level political tug of war comes amid reports that President Nelson Mandela has agreed to cede control of intelligence matters to his deputy, F.W. de Klerk, in an apparent barrier for ANC control of the police and the South African National Defence Force. Senior sources say "De Klerk is attempting to grab control of intelligence — with Mandela — who is officially minister of intelligence — still studying the implications of delegating his authority."

Intelligence officials familiar with the integration debate are understood to have advised Mandela against including intelligence in the national unit trade off. They warn that unless the intelligence service reports to the president, they could continue to function in a post-apartheid. Inclined towards the ANC, tradition, they could become a po-

werful weapon in De Klerk's hands in the run up to the next election.

Senior ANC officials have indicated that structure currently being finalized will ensure presidential control of the shadow services. The new intelligence dispensation is likely to include four agencies.

Military Intelligence will return to its classic role of information gathering and analysis on potential threats to the sovereignty and integrity of the country. Police intelligence could be restricted to information gathering on criminals, including international gun runners and drug dealers.

The current premier police intelligence service, the National Intelligence Service, is to be divided into two agencies, one responsible for domestic surveillance and analysis, the other involved in international work. It is unclear whether any, or all of the agencies will have police powers, such as the right of arrest, or whether the Government will restrict separation of powers will be followed.

A national intelligence coordinating mechanism, most probably a committee made up of the heads of all the agencies, will report to a state secretary for intelligence in the president's office. This is likely to be a political appointee, possibly a security chief. Joe Mkhabela of ANC holds on to intelligence.

two badly-soiled penguins which came ashore on one of the most polluted of islands believe the island's 20 000 penguins eventually will all be polluted and the die ■ See pages 10 & 21
Picture ANDREW INGRAM, Weekend Argus

'Open' police policy for Western Cape

ROGER FRIEDMAN
and JOSEPH ARANES
Weekend Argus Reporters

ARG 25/6/94

A SELECT team of policemen, academics and representatives of non-governmental organisations is to be assembled to advise on restructuring the police force in the Western Cape.

The team — which may even include union officials — will be known as the Western Cape Strategic Management Team

Regional police minister Patrick McKenzie showed his hand on restructuring for the first time in an exclusive interview with Weekend Argus yesterday.

Central to his "complete new approach" will be a "pro-active policing conference", due to be held next month, to which "all people and groups who have been involved in policing and crime" will be invited.

These included representatives of Nicro, the Peace Secretariat, community police forums, academics and police.

"I am not looking at a structured agenda or anticipating speeches or the delivery of papers by any organisation.

"It will be a workshop where people will be able to ask me questions and make suggestions.

"After that, I will be putting together a team which could help me with restructuring over the next four or five months"

Mr McKenzie said he intended convening follow-up, pro-active policing conferences twice a year

Meanwhile, Mr McKenzie has come up with a possible solution for dealing with the widespread allegations of police corruption and complicity with organised crime that have plagued him since he came to office about six weeks ago

"I am considering appointing a permanent body completely independent of the ministry and police to investigate the allegations," he said

This body could be headed by a judge or a retired judge and comprise two other members

"It would eliminate the problem of the police investigating themselves"

The final make-up of this investigative body would be decided by the committee assembled after next month's conference, said Mr McKenzie.

■ He disclosed he would be discussing allegations of police corruption with national Safety and Security Minister Sydney Mufamadi next week

There are various policemen being investigated internally by the police, and Mr McKenzie has been provided with names of allegedly crooked policemen following meetings with gangsters and community organisations

Popcru threatens mass protests

JOHANNESBURG — The Police and Prisons Civil Rights Union (Popcru) has threatened mass protests in the former homelands, where it alleges members are being given a raw deal

"We want to remind these people that Popcru was formed during repressive times and we will not hesitate to do what we did to the apartheid regime," said Enoch Nelani, the union's national president

Popcru was formed by dissident policeman Gregory Rockman who is now an African National Congress Member of Parliament

Mr Nelani said yesterday that station commanders and commissioners in the former independent and self-governing states were harassing and treating Popcru activists badly, including denying them stop-order facilities

He expressed concern about the conflict that had surfaced between black and white officers ahead of amalgamation of the police forces in the Eastern Cape

"They want to maintain white supremacy," he told a news conference (253) (251)

Mr Nelani said union leaders had held talks on Thursday with the province's MEC for safety

and security, who was to begin a series of meetings with authorities in the various areas

In a separate initiative, Popcru would begin recruiting white officers to help transform itself into a professional union

"We should appreciate we have this diversity and manage it to the benefit of the union," said Mr Nelani ARG 25/6/94

He also expressed concern at the delay in the passing of the new Police Bill, saying it could contribute to further destabilisation because all units that defied the apartheid government were still intact — Sapa

NEWS Jessie Duarte proposes the establishment of a central police recruitment centre

Bid to end bias at police stations

Sowetan 27/6/94

PVV MEC for public safety and security Ms Jessie Duarte yesterday proposed that a central police recruitment centre be established to ensure that discrimination against township activists was ended

Duarte told a meeting at Alexandra Township that most station commanders had an attitude towards township activists

She said the proposal would be discussed with Safety and Security Minister Mr Sydney Mufamadi on Thursday "We know that station commanders have got attitudes towards people who

they knew to be activists in the townships. So if you come with your application form they say ... just forget about him or her," she said.

She told the meeting that policemen and women were being retained on how to be accountable.

She said people should form community policing forums where they would tell police what they required

"This is your police force. It's not the best police force in the world but if you want it to be the best you must take responsibility together with us for changing it" — *Sapa* (ZSI)



Mufamadi promises unit to probe taxi violence

PRETORIA — Safety and Security Minister Sydney Mufamadi announced yesterday that the police would set up a special unit to probe taxi violence.

He intervened as news came that another taxi driver had been shot dead in the city yesterday, despite a peace accord reached by long distance taxi operators three weeks ago.

Mufamadi said he had met three taxi organisations to discuss government's concern about the increasing taxi violence, and the SA Police Service would be asked to set up a special investigation unit.

The organisations were the Lethlabile Taxi Association, the association to whom the dead man belonged, the Federated Local and Long Distance Taxi Association and the Southern African Long Distance Transport Association.

He said a joint meeting with the organisations would be held next week to discuss proposals to deal with the situation.

STEPHANE BOTHMA

He said he had made it clear to them that peace between the various rival taxi organisations could not be achieved unless the industry put its house in order. This would include credible and effective disciplinary steps against the perpetrators of violence in their own ranks.

"I impressed upon them that taxi violence was rivalling political violence in intensity and was not only a blot on SA's new democracy but was sabotaging the economic growth necessary to uplift the community."

The driver was shot twice in the chest with a 9mm firearm at 5.10am at the Bosman Street bus terminus and died on his way to hospital, police spokesman Capt Dave Harrington announced (251)

Police on routine duty had found the seriously injured man next to his taxi and the area had been cordoned off while police searched for clues. The driver, who may not be identified

before his family has been informed, was from Hammanskraal.

About two hours later, several shots were fired at another operator in the same area, but nobody was injured in the incident.

The shootings took place three weeks after city police brokered a peace accord between warring taxi industry leaders operating the lucrative Pietersburg-Pretoria route. At the time, industry leaders said the agreement reached was a "lasting peace accord".

The agreement was signed by the Lethlabile Taxi Association, the Pretoria-Pietersburg Long Distance Taxi Association and the Federated Local Long Distance Taxi Association a few hours after unidentified gunmen opened fire on the Dairy Mall taxi rank where yesterday's shootings also took place.

Yesterday's killing was still under investigation, but Harrington said police "presumed it was part of the ongoing taxi violence in the city".

Government looking to slice housing red tape

A NATIONAL Housing Forum investigation into land invasion and squatting could lead to government slicing through legal and bureaucratic measures which have stymied affordable housing development for decades.

A forum spokesman said yesterday that one measure under consideration was the development of mass housing on unproclaimed land, but the legal ramifications of such a move had to be considered.

There were also proposals to construct, in the short term, basic homes — which could be upgraded later.

"There is a general realisation that we have to get rid of bureaucratic controls hindering the provision of services to land and the construction of low-cost homes."

"These and other measures have to be implemented as quickly as possible as it is clear that SA's poor are prepared to risk being criminalised to gain access to land," he said.

The forum's investigation follows the recent call by Housing minister Joe Slovo for speedy solutions to squatting, which was beginning to

ROBYN CHALMERS

reach crisis proportions.

Slovo requested regional housing ministers to identify suitable tracts of land in or surrounding urban areas which could be used for temporary or permanent housing proposals.

"I will also request them to develop, in conjunction with my department, an acceptable policy and strategy with regard to the invasion of land and the handling of squatting in as humane a manner as possible."

He feared land invasion was undermining the government's affordable housing programme and could jeopardise the chances of SA's destitute gaining speedy access to homes.

Slovo said that he had sympathy for landless people, but the government would not allow any queue-jumping.

"Squatting on land which is in the process of being developed for housing clearly has a detrimental effect on the very programmes which are being designed to provide the poor with housing opportunities," he said.

Wits staff in work stoppage

JACQUE GOLDING
and MELISSA NIVEN

ABOUT 500 National Education, Health and Allied Workers' Union members (Nehawu) launched a work stoppage at Wits University yesterday in response to a R2,046m cut in the university's government subsidy.

Wits said the personnel budget was reduced because two-thirds of it was used for staff benefits and cuts in money to students or levies on student fees were not feasible.

Nehawu spokesman Vusi Nhlapo said workers were demanding that the money be restored into the personnel budget because the funds were needed for their wage increases.

Nehawu members were demanding a R200 across-the-board increase while the university was offering R26 across-the-board, Nehawu said.

"The minimum wage of R1 300 will be raised by at least R100 should the money be placed in the personnel budget," Nhlapo said.

Wits said government's subsidy cut was to fund election costs and to contribute to the reconstruction and development programme. It already expected a R3m deficit for 1994.

Metal industry's final wage offer

Labour Reporter

EMPLOYERS in the metal and engineering industries have submitted a final wage offer at protracted annual negotiations which affect about 300 000 workers nationwide

An amended wage offer was presented to more than 10 trade unions at a special meeting yesterday

The offer comprised a proposed increase of eight percent in actual wages and an increase of 5,5 percent in the industry minimum wage structure

The Steel and Engineering Industries Federation of SA (Seifsa) said the offer excluded employers in the Border region. Employers in KwaZulu-Natal had proposed an increase of 7,5 percent on actual wages, with no increase in the minimum wage

"While all the industry's trade unions said the wage offer should be improved, and rejected the differential wage proposals of Border and Natal, they undertook to refer the amended final offer to their members and report back to employers on Monday," a Seifsa statement said.

POLITICS

Police chief is 'booked' for missing budget hearing

CLIVE SAWYER
Political Correspondent

(251) ARG 1/7/94

THE parliamentary finance committee blew the whistle when police commissioner Johan van der Merwe did not arrive for a police budget hearing.

The hearing was stopped by chairwoman Gill Marcus, who said the manner in which the police responded to the notice to attend the meeting was "regrettable".

General Van der Merwe should have appeared before the committee to answer questions on policy, she said.

He will be summoned to appear at a later hearing

Government departments and lobby groups have been giving evidence on the 1994/95 budget for the past week.

Sent to yesterday's hearing on police spending were police financial services head R Opperman and financial manager J H Bezuidenhout.

In their opening remarks, they said there was R141 million in their budget which could be used "to meet specific needs we see as part of the reconstruction and development programme".

Brigadier Opperman said the R7 billion police budget covered only the homeland-policy era in South Africa, and excluded provision for TBVC states.

Adding police services from former homelands and self-governing states would mean R1,3 billion more on the budget

Claims of a new policy of "community policing", including image improvement, drew close questioning on how it was to be implemented

The two police representatives were unable to answer questions about specifically how R55 million would be used to inspire good relations with the community

From African National Congress benches came questions about why it was necessary for money to be budgeted for police to attend liaison forums, because police were paid salaries and provided with vehicles.

Philip Dexter (ANC) said a "serious review" of spending on policing was needed.

There would be better results if the money were to be spent on development rather than police "window-dressing".

Council to pay R14-m for private security in preference to municipal police

New eyes peeled in Soweto

Star 21/7/94

MUNICIPAL policemen have left Soweto, and the township's council is relieved. Since hiring a private security firm thieves who had been plundering the council's stores and premises seem to be on the run **NEWTON KANHEMA** reports.

HE Soweto City Council is to spend R14 million over 40 years on a private security firm and is hoping to save millions of rands previously lost through theft. The municipal policemen rendered their service free to the council but officials say more than R10 million worth of goods was stolen each year from premises they were guarding.

At the municipal storehouse we were losing on average R50 000 per month, but these municipal police were supposed to have been there guarding the premises.

"We are much safer without the municipal police. We are enjoying more security from Springbok Patrols," says council security manager Chris de Weert, who believes that insurance companies, once reluctant to do business, are willing to do so now that a security company has won the tender to provide security at all council installations.

Killed one of their own

"The difference is just unbelievable. Last year we had the police who were guarding the council premises killing one of their own to get keys to steal from these premises. They stole 20 shotguns, and two people have since been arrested, while the policeman who killed his comrade was found with his body bullet-riddled a few days after the incident.

"The staff were afraid of these policemen and yet they were supposed to provide them with security. We could not trust them," says De Weert.

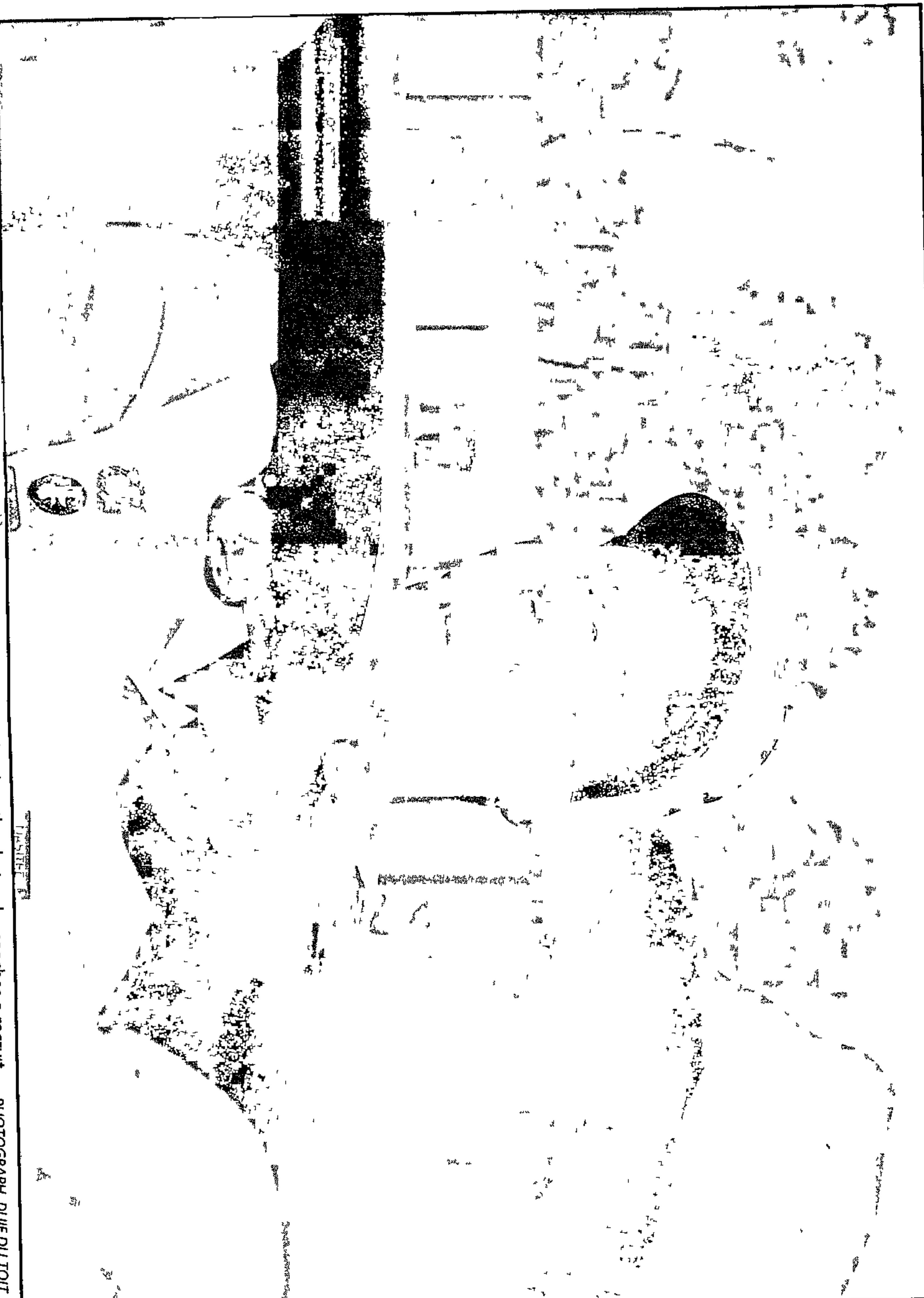
Citing another example, he says the roads department was burgled one night and stripped of seven cars. The following night, thieves broke into offices in the same complex and took "everything including pensils."

He says the municipal police were losing three to four cars a week through hijackings. "This week a city health department vehicle was hijacked and we called Springbok Patrols. It was recovered, undamaged, in an hour."

Obert Mabeina, a director of Springbok Patrols, says his firm has earned a solid reputation of cutting losses incurred through burglary.

"Wherever we go we deliver the goods, and we are quite happy that we are succeeding in Soweto."

The company has deployed 700 men to guard 60 installations throughout the sprawling township.



STEADY, AIM, FIRE: Trainer Isaac Masthela, trained by a Russian captain, roars louder than the shot as he coaches a recruit. PHOTOGRAPH DUFF DU TOIT

Police-gangster complicity probe

MICHAEL MORRIS (25) (25)
Political Correspondent

INVESTIGATIONS into alleged police complicity in gangsterism on the Cape Flats is the subject of a meeting today between Western Cape Police Minister Patrick McKenzie and the two most senior officers in the region.

Regional Commissioner General Nic Acker and Brigadier Qunton Visser were expected to give Mr McKenzie an update on a probe into claims of police being involved in gang activities.

One of two cases that came to light after talks with gang leaders last month has been handled departmentally, but the second "more serious" case required a fuller inquiry.

Mr McKenzie, who is interrupting his holiday for today's meeting, is understood to be concerned at delays in finalising this case.

McKenzie now 'happy'

By CHRIS BATEMAN
Political Staff

251

WESTERN CAPE Police Services Minister Mr Patrick McKenzie said yesterday he was "happy" with the probe into alleged police collusion with Cape Flats gangs

This was after an hour-long meeting with Lieutenant-General Nic Acker, Regional Police Commissioner

It followed weekend reports that Mr McKenzie "summoned" General Acker and his deputy, Major-General

Nick Snyman, to explain why their probe was "taking so long", when they had appointed a senior officer to it two months ago

The reports also quoted Mr McKenzie as saying he wanted "something we can release to the public to show them that we are doing something about the problem"

CT 5/7/94
His spokesman, Captain Dirk Odenaal, said yesterday Mr McKenzie had received an interim report and was "happy with the investigation so far"

Eastern Cape aims for new and united police force within 60 days

AAU 6/7/94

(251)

Argus Bureau

PORT ELIZABETH — Within 60 days the Eastern Cape province will have a new, united police force, run by civilians who will be democratically accountable.

Police and Justice MEC Malizo Mphele announced in Bisho yesterday that a task force, headed by a strategic manager, was to be established to usher in a "functional, regional police force" combining the South African Police and its Ciskei and Transkei counterparts.

Dr Mphele said there were, however, several problems which had to be overcome.

- The SAP's recent community-policing projects were seen by the people as being "too little, too late"

- Corruption and poor discipline were rife in the Transkei police

- The SAP questioned the senior ranks of the former homeland forces, while these forces would not be dictated to by SAP officers of lower rank.

- The Police and Prisons Civil Rights Union (Popercu) was said to be associated with indiscipline and needed to be investigated

- The predominantly white SA Police Union had the potential for racial conflict

Dr Mphele said some of the problems facing policing in the region were of an immediate nature, while others could not be eliminated overnight.

Included in the short-term strategy was the need to establish a functional regional police force in as short a time as possible, given the destabilising effects of the problems in Transkei.

Discipline would have to be restored immediately and might entail "fairly radical measures" as a last resort.

"This might take the form of dismissing unco-operative leadership, if absolutely necessary."

Consultation and problem-solving workshops were vital among the leadership elements of the three police services.

Dr Mphele said the 60-day plan would involve three stages — a preparatory stage of 10 days, a design stage of 30 days and an implementation stage of 20 days.

The task group would be charged with reviewing the structures of the three police services and transforming them if necessary.

Popcru talks on dismissals

PRETORIA. — Talks on the dismissal of members of the Police and Prisons Civil Rights Union since 1990 were held here yesterday between union officials and Minister of Correctional Services Dr Siphon Mzimela. ~~251~~ 251

The Department of Correctional Services said Dr Mzimela had agreed to look into the matter and had invited Popcru to submit their views. CT 6/7/94

Talks were also held on restructuring the department, training, prisoner programmes and the employment of assistant warders — Sapa

C

C

C

C

SAPS plans to upgrade cells

■ BY BRENDAN
TEMPLETON

Two announcements were made yesterday which could be the first steps towards a revamp of living conditions in SA's police holding cells and prisons

The SA Police Service announced that cells on the Witwatersrand were to be upgraded to International Committee of the Red Cross (ICRC) standards (25)

And the Kriegler Commission of Inquiry into the violence which swept prisons recently took its first step with a call for writ-

Star 6/7/94
ten submissions from the public

The SAPS said it had received complaints from the ICRC over the years, but had not been able to rectify conditions because of budgetary constraints

It was expected that the upgrading of police cells would be completed in 18 months' time

Sanitary and exercise facilities would be installed or repaired and walls would be repainted where necessary

The commission has been briefed to investigate the circumstances and causes of deaths and in-

juries which occurred during the jail riots in April.

The inmates' demands ranged from voting rights for all jailed criminals to mass indemnity

The commission is to report directly to President Mandela and has been asked to make recommendations which would prevent future prison unrest

Written contributions should be addressed to The Secretary, Commission of Inquiry into Unrest in Prisons, Private Bag X802, Pretoria 0001

is ● Expelled PAC 10's 'hit list'

Sowetan 6/7/94

Man sues over ⁽²⁵¹⁾ 'sex with corpse'

A PRETORIA taxi driver has lodged a civil claim in the Pretoria Supreme Court against the Minister of Law and Order, a policeman and two civilians who allegedly tried to force him to have sex with a corpse

Mr Frans Molongwana is claiming nearly R100 000 in damages from the Minister of Law and Order, Sergeant Marius Wolmarans, Mr Jacques Greyling and Mr Gideon Murray

In papers filed in court, Molongwana says Wolmarans, Greyling and Murray unlawfully assaulted him, called him a kaffir, arrested him and took him to a Government mortuary where they threw a corpse on top of him and ordered him to have sex with it

The three men have already appeared in the Pretoria Regional Court on charges of abduction, *crimen injuria*, assault and theft, to which they have pleaded not guilty

The incident allegedly took place in June 1992. Molongwana said he had sustained bodily injuries, temporary disablement, loss of income, loss of earning capacity, medical expenses, psychological trauma and injury to his dignity, for which he claimed damages amounting to R96 440

The Minister of Law and Order denied the allegations and opposed the claim. Mr Justice Botha yesterday granted Molongwana's application —
Sowetan Correspondent

Internal stability police shedding 'tainted' image

JOHAN SCHRONEN
Crime Reporter

THE police internal stability unit is shedding its "tainted" pre-election image and is focusing on crime prevention in the recent absence of riots.

Police spokesman Raymond Dowd said unit members were already wearing more "people-friendly" uniforms instead of camouflage bush dress.

Their name had been changed to internal stability department and their vehicles were to be resprayed.

During the first half of this year the unit was responsible for 1 900 arrests in the Cape Flats, including more than 100

people who were caught with illegal firearms and bullets.

Eleven suspects were arrested for the possession of homemade firearms. Ten people were taken into custody for murder, 42 for attempted murder and 46 for robbery.

Other arrests included almost 1 000 for drug related offences and 164 for vehicle theft.

Colonel Dowd said the unit was performing a valuable service to the community in the Cape Flats and added that the sooner the old "bad boys" image was forgotten the sooner the unit would have the respect and support it deserved.

Civic group's members end Belhar sit-in protest

Staff Reporter

BELHAR Civic Association members who occupied the Belhar management committee boardroom and the regional services council's Huguenot Square cash office have moved out.

Western Cape RSC chief housing administrator Norman Carpenter said the association opposed the management committee administering housing allocation and insisted the RSC take over.

"This was finally resolved between myself and the chairman of the management com-

mittee, Desmond Poole, and we have reported to the members that from now on the RSC will allocate housing."

Mr Carpenter said that in spite of the concession, civic association members continued their occupation of the cash office until last night. They demanded Mr Poole's resignation as well as control of the management committee offices for use by the community.

The association accused the management committee of irregularities in allocating houses.

Dental health on farms is 'appalling'

Study shows 17% are toothless

Staff Reporter

DENTAL health among Western Cape farm workers is appallingly bad, with a large number completely toothless, according to a major survey.

The study of rural oral health care, conducted by the Department of Community Dentistry at Stellenbosch University and the Medical Research Council's Institute for Biostatistics, found 17 percent of workers on 130 Western Cape farms had no teeth at all.

And 23 percent had 28 or more teeth missing. The survey involved 10 920 people in an area that included Elgin, Stellenbosch, Noorder Paarl and Simon-dum.

The most shocking statistics came from Elgin, where the average number of teeth per person was 20.

Only three percent of all six-year-olds did not have tooth decay.

The survey found 87 percent of participants needed work

done on permanent teeth

Possible reasons for the high degree of tooth loss included "tooth extraction for cultural reasons" and "a low value placed on retaining teeth."

Some of the workers could not afford proper dental care and "isolation, poverty and ignorance" led to farm workers not using existing services.

The average monthly income of families ranged between R177 and R286, excluding free housing and food and most workers depended on their employers for transport to and from the nearest town. Apart from the contribution of the farmer, workers generally did not have medical aid. The highest education levels ranged from Std 2 to 6.

The researchers concluded that dental decay among farm workers and their families was high compared to developing and developed countries elsewhere in the world.

The only way to contain the tooth decay in this sector would be a comprehensive dental hygiene programme

Mufamadi must CT 7/7/94 (251) rule on promotion

PRETORIA — Minister of Safety and Security Mr Sydney Mufamadi will have to decide if Vaal Triangle Deputy District Commissioner of Police Brigadier Floris Mostert is suitable for promotion to the rank of major-general.

This follows a ruling in the Pretoria Supreme Court yesterday in terms of which a decision by former Law and Order Minister Mr Hennis Kriel not to promote Brig Mostert — despite his high-profile post — was set aside and referred back for reconsideration.

Mr Justice C Botha said that though he could not find hidden motives for the decision, which appeared to be fair and reasonable, Brig Mostert had not been informed about any factors that could affect his promotion before a final decision was made.

He had also not been given the chance to make representations to the minister, as he was entitled to do in

terms of the SA Police Services' household standing orders — especially when 16 of his peers had been promoted.

He would now be given such a chance.

In an affidavit, Brig Mostert, who had according to reports excelled in his post, said he and several other candidates had in 1992 completed a general's course.

He expected to be promoted to the rank of major-general, especially as his present post traditionally carried that rank.

He said no reasons were given as to why he was not promoted.

Judge Botha said the court could not make a decision on the issue, which was therefore referred back for reconsideration. He ordered the minister to pay the costs of the application — Sapa

Top cop order blocked search⁽²⁵¹⁾

Own Correspondent

CT 1/7/94

PRETORIA. — A written order issued by Police Commissioner General Johan van der Merwe a month before the Shell House shootings prohibited police officers from taking any action at the offices of political parties, Safety and Security Minister Mr Sydney Mufamadi said yesterday.

The order issued on February 11 was still in force and prevented policemen from taking action without prior consultation with the commissioner or his two deputies, Mr Mufamadi said.

The minister was addressing a media briefing at SA Police Services headquarters where he denied allegations he misled Parliament last month about the state of the police investigation into the March 28 Shell House shootings which left 11 people dead. Mr Mufamadi told parliament that police investigating the killings had not been denied access to the ANC headquarters building from where the shootings took place.

However, Democratic Party MP Mr Tony Leon had a document drafted by a senior police officer stating the opposite.

The parliamentary response was drafted by PWV regional police commissioner Lt-Gen Koos Calitz.

"I am satisfied that I was not misled and no breakdown in communications exist between the police and my ministry," Mr Mufamadi said.

He said although ANC security personnel at Shell House had refused to allow police officers to search the building, police later agreed not to seek entry after negotiations with ANC leader Mr Nelson Mandela.

Therefore, ultimately, access to the building was not denied by the ANC.

He said he took political responsibility for what he had said in Parliament.

Inspectorate to monitor police

The draft Police Act calls for an inspectorate to ensure police impartiality, reports **Paul Stober**

In a radical departure, the latest draft of the new Police Bill calls for an inspectorate to monitor the impartiality and accountability of South Africa's 140 000 policemen

The draft document, of which the *Mail & Guardian* has acquired a copy, calls for the inspectorate, to be established by the national commissioner "to evaluate the service rendered at any national or provincial level, component, station unit or office in order to ensure the maintenance of an impartial, accountable, transparent and efficient police service"

And in another innovation, the Bill provides for a National Policing Foundation, set up by Minister of Safety and Security Sydney Mufamadi, to "conduct research into all aspects of policing, provide policy advice, and evaluate the manner and extent to which the ministry and service uphold the constitution"

Key human rights and policing research organisations are anxious to secure an important role for civilians in the proposed inspectorate and the foundation. But it has emerged that consultation between the advisory committee drawing up the new Bill and interested civilian organisations has almost collapsed as the committee rushes to get the legislation ready to be presented to parliament by September.

The co-ordinator of the independent Policing Research Project, Melanie Lue, pointed out that the international precedent was for similar foundations to be outside the ministry. Lue commented "If we are to have a police force which is takes its direction from the community, civilians have to be able to direct research and policy development in policing. The inspectorate should be outside of the SAPS and under civilian control to ensure that the police do not have the responsibility of checking up on themselves."

Although the Bill provides for the foundation to be appointed by public nomination, the inspectorate is proposed as an in-house SAPS

WM 1-7/7/94

While half the advisory eight-member committee is civilian, the process of drawing up the Bill has been much less transparent and entailed less consultation than originally planned because of pressures of time.

The unification of command of South Africa's 11 police forces, the setting up of the new provincial services and the appointment of a new national and provincial commissioners, can only be effected once the new Act has been passed by parliament.

With a September deadline looming and a long parliamentary process ahead, the advisory committee has been forced to radically cut back consultation with community organisations. Even regional safety and security ministers have not been fully briefed — although the committee did present a report to the parliamentary standing committee on Wednesday.

The committee is ready to discuss a fifth draft but only the first version has been widely circulated for comment. However, the second and third drafts were described as

(251)
"reshuffles"

"At this point many of the ideas come from people in the committee," said a source close to the process.

Committee member and human rights lawyer Khalik Mayet said the committee was determined to open the process for wider debate, but was struggling to find time to fit it in with the legislative process. "We are not sure if it will be before or after the Bill goes to the cabinet, most likely both," he said. The committee is planning to meet on Monday to discuss the latest draft and decide on a consultation process.

The final version of the Bill must be approved by the cabinet before going to a parliamentary standing committee. It will then be debated and adopted by the National Assembly.

Any process of consultation must either take place now while the Act is being drafted, or the standing committee in parliament will have to call for expert independent opinion. Both options can create lengthy delays in the adoption of the legislation.

'Third force' murder trials 'by end of year'

By CHRIS BATEMAN
Political Staff

THE top secret international probe into "third force" activities headed by Transvaal attorney-general Dr Jan D'Oliveira, is determined to get at least the murder trials underway before the end of the year, it emerged yesterday.

Two top police generals retired prematurely, the head of the notorious Vlakplaas unit, Lieutenant-General Eugene de Kock, is being held under a seldom-used law and several policemen have appeared fleetingly in court so far.

Lt-Gen De Kock, who left the police service with a R1,2-million payout in 1992, remains in jail under Section 61 of the Criminal Procedure Act.

This empowers Dr D'Oliveira to refuse bail on the grounds that he has information that cannot be disclosed without prejudice to the public interest or the administration of justice, or that the accused could threaten public safety.

Yesterday Dr D'Oliveira would only say "We're trying to work as fast as possible to get as many cases to trial as soon as possible." He said murder, commercial offences and firearms contraven-

tions were being investigated. He declined to say whether General Basie Smut and General "Krappies" Engelbrecht would be charged after a Goldstone Commission report linked them to third force allegations.

Then-president Mr F W de Klerk in March put the generals on leave after the Goldstone Commission re-

port was released. They have strenuously denied any wrong-doing.

251

3

Mandela finally gets Steyn's DCC report

(251) W/M 8 -14/7/94
Louise Flanagan

THE controversial Steyn report on Military Intelligence's Directorate of Covert Collection has finally landed on President Nelson Mandela's desk

The report is the result of an inquiry by General Pierre Steyn, now retired from the military, carried out after the November 1992 Goldstone Commission raid on DCC headquarters. After the raid, MI members were accused of involvement in criminal activities, possibly including murder.

Steyn was brought in to investigate the directorate and personally made his report to then-president FW de Klerk. The report was never made public and nobody from MI was ever prosecuted, leading to allegations of a cover-up by the military.

Despite his role in sparking off the inquiry, Mr Justice Richard Goldstone did not receive a copy. Transvaal Attorney General Jan D'Oliviera, who would have been responsible for any subsequent prosecutions, also says he has not seen it.

Shortly after the raid, 23 members of Army Intelligence and MI were dismissed. Weeks later some 60 more MI members, all employed by DCC front company Pan Afrik Industrial Investment Consultants (PAIIC), were retrenched.

This week Mandela's spokesman, Joel Netshitenzhe, said the president had been offered sight of the Steyn report. "Whether what was offered was complete or not is a different issue altogether," said Netshitenzhe, adding that Mandela had had discussions with Steyn on the matter.

"The president's approach to this issue is that he needs to receive a comprehensive report on the security situation. That process has already started. He has had a number of meetings with the leadership of the National Intelligence Service and the army.

"I'm not certain how far they have gone. I think most of the ground has already been covered," said Netshitenzhe.

The Steyn report has been at the centre of a row between former PAIIC members and the military. Since losing their jobs some of the former PAIIC members, who flatly deny involvement in criminal or unauthorised activities, have been demanding that the Steyn report be released and their names cleared.

While there has been speculation that the Steyn report contained highly damaging information on military involvement in "third force" activities, the former PAIIC members believe Steyn found very little.

Until Netshitenzhe confirmed that the report was now on Mandela's desk, nobody seemed to know what had happened to it. Steyn himself said this week he had given it to De Klerk after his investigation ended. "I advised him not to keep a report of that nature and content lying about in his office, so it was retained by the defence force."

But South African National Defence Force chief General Georg Meiring said he knew nothing about it. "We have not got the report," said Meiring. "Basically it was handled by General Steyn himself. What he did with it is his business."

Star 9/7/94

Police revamp in motion

(251)

AS THE pace towards the creation of a new-look police force gathers momentum, the public gets a chance to have its say on the matter. Chief Reporter JOHN PERLMAN reports

THE reshaping of South Africa's police force will take a significant step forward early next week with the publication in the Government Gazette of a proposed new Police Act, which drafters hope to put before Parliament by the end of the month

Before that happens, though, individuals and organisations are being invited to comment on the draft legislation, which proposes channels for civilian influence over policing including a national policing foundation and community police forums, and sets out comprehensive grievance and dispute-resolution procedures for members of the force

"We don't have to do this," says Khalik Mayet, a Johannesburg lawyer who is a member of the technical committee which drafted the legislation "But we want to get as much discussed and thought out beforehand as possible The relevant parliamentary standing committee can call interested parties in to comment on the Bill, but we don't want to rely on that alone"

The technical committee which drafted the legislation included both human rights lawyers and lawyers from within the police "It has involved matching new ideas against the knowledge and experience of people who know the realities of how policing works," Mayet says

Now public input is critical to the success of the Act, but the process cannot be dragged out for too long "We are anxious to get the Act out as soon as possible," he says

"The national commissioner of police and the provincial commissioners cannot be appointed until there is a new Police Act And the homeland police forces, while technically part of the South African Police Service, are in practice separate One cannot begin to sort out the complexities of amalgamation and restructuring without a new Act"

New institutions

A "major thread running through the draft legislation", Mayet says, is "an attempt to introduce a major civilian component to the police"

That is reflected both in "atmospheric changes" — like the name South African Police Service and the intention to replace military-style rankings with more "civilian titling", like superintendent and inspector — and in the establishment of new institutions

The proposed legislation, now in its sixth draft, calls for a national policing foundation, which will be managed by a seven-person board, two of whom will be chosen by public nomination It will undertake research into all aspects of policing, evaluate efficiency, and advise on "the integration of concerns of development and social welfare with those of safety and security"

The proposed legislation does not compel the Minister of Safety and Security to follow the foundation's suggestions "But the reports will be made available for public scrutiny," Mayet says "If the Minister is not going to heed good advice, that will be sufficient public pressure on him not to act carelessly"

The draft legislation also provides for a national training board, appointed by the Minister, and for the establishment of community police forums The forums would promote "the accountability of the service to local communities and the co-operation of communities with the service" They would also monitor police efficiency, evaluate the provision of services and advise the police as to "local policing priorities"

The draft legislation does not set out how the forums should be set up, nor does it state categorically that each police station is required to have one "This is an aspect we anticipate a lot of comment on," Mayet says "You can take a narrow view of the forum's functions or a broad one"

The draft is more specific on the subject of provincial community police boards, which will be made up of representatives of the forums and people chosen for their "experience and expertise" by the provincial Minister of Safety and Security

Illegal for members to strike

The final pillar of the civilian involvement is an independent complaints mechanism (ICM), which is guaranteed in the constitution "This body will have investigative powers and powers to make recommendations," Mayet says

The ICM is likely to draw considerable comment Human rights lawyers and others have in the past criticised the police for "investigating themselves" and might push for the ICM to have more local units and more resources

The draft includes an entire chapter on labour relations, which makes it illegal for members of the service to go on strike 'under any circumstances' It entitles them to join "any employee organisation of their choice" and establishes a negotiation forum which may resort to arbitration if disputes cannot be settled

Other features of the draft legislation include

- Extending the period within which civil claims against the police must be filed from five months to 12 months, and for longer if the courts so order
- Empowering the national commissioner of police, who is appointed by the president, to deploy a national public order police unit in areas and circumstances where the provincial commissioner is unable to maintain order
- Provision for local governments, with the consent of the relevant provincial Minister, to establish municipal or metropolitan police services, whose powers will be limited to crime prevention and the enforcement of municipal and metropolitan by-laws The relevant local government would be responsible for funding this

Power struggle looms ⁽²⁵¹⁾ over NIS

ESTHER WAUGH
Political Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — A tussle for control of the intelligence service is developing between the National Party and ANC

A government source said a proposal has been made in terms of which an integrated intelligence service incorporating National Intelligence Service (NIS), ANC security and intelligence department and homeland intelligence agencies would report directly to the president

In terms of the proposal, a Secretary of State Security will administer the new national intelligence agency.

It is understood that President Mandela and Deputy President De Klerk have discussed the issue

ANC sources said the party wanted Mr Mandela to have ultimate control over the intelligence service

NP sources have noted that the ANC holds political control over the police and defence force through Safety and Security Minister Sydney Mufamadi and Defence Minister Jde Mordise

A decision on the restructuring and control of NIS is expected to be taken by the Cabinet next month

focus on SOUTHERN

Sowetan 13/7/94

While the ANC and the NP battle for control of the intelligence services, **Hugh Robertson** argues that control of national security should be depoliticised to guard against authoritarianism: (25)

THE OMINOUS tussle between the ANC and the NP for control of the police and military has spread to include the intelligence services which find themselves flailing about in the bureaucratic firmament

In the case of the military and the police, what was to have been an equitable division of administrative, or cabinet, control between the Big Two has turned out, instead to be very much an ANC-only affair — so far

The NP, miffed at not even having a minister or deputy minister of defence or police, in spite of undertakings that it would, reportedly is making a frantic effort to maintain some sort of hold on intelligence — the National Intelligence Service, the confused residue of the homeland intelligence services and the ANC's own intelligence division

Supporters of the NP argue that because they are intimately cognisant of what happened in the past, they have no difficulty visualising the disturbing potential for the misuse of the military, police and intelligence services if these were all to fall under the management of one party

Supporters of the ANC, many of whom were victims of the abuses of the past, say they can summon equally disturbing images of what might happen in the future if they do not wrest control of these services from the political mentors who proved either so inept, or so malevolent, during the "total strategy"

But both parties base their arguments on a flawed and disturbing assumption — that the national interest is best served by placing these services under party political management in the first place

If the NP were genuinely worried by the potential for the abuse of power, their argument would be that no party should have outright or decisive control

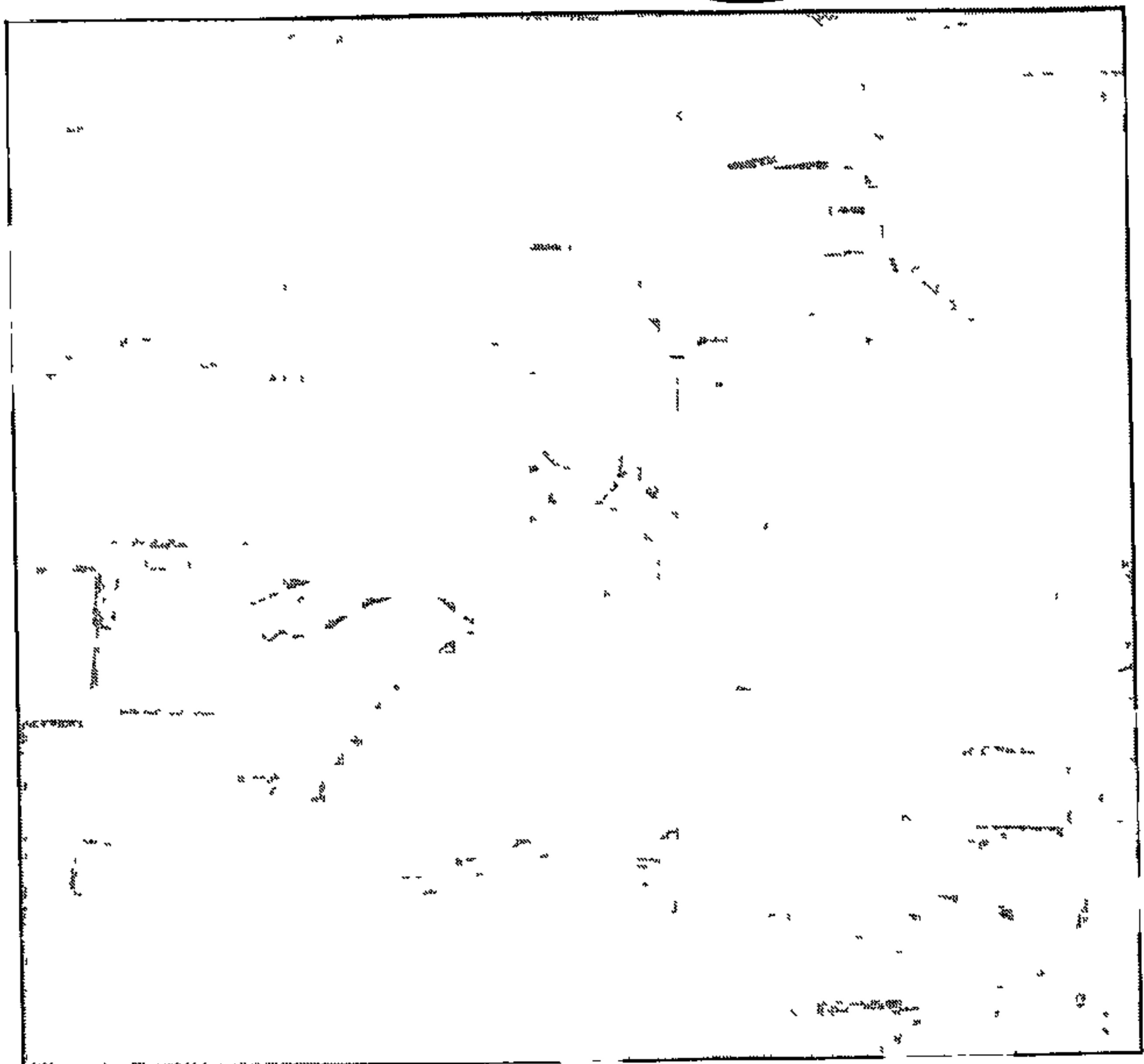
While recent history might justify the ANC's belief that the NP should be removed altogether from administrative control, the mere process of changing the political management is no guarantee that the same abuses will not recur

Neither of the two contenders for control appear to see the pressing need to fully depoliticise national security

And therein lies a forbidding possibility — that both see the potential for striking a deal on these matters, as they have on so many others

If history is to be our guide on national security, then we must accept history's discomfiting but irrefutable testimony that both major parties have a proclivity for authoritarian solutions to security problems

The ANC has publicly conceded this by way of its voluntary — and not entirely convincing — internal commissions of inquiry into past abuses of power by its security and intelligence leaders



Armed troops on patrol at one of the trouble-torn townships on the Reef.

The NP, of course, must take political responsibility for "dirty tricks" and other horrifying abuses of military and police power, perpetrated ostensibly to its advantage over the years — with a great deal more likely to come from a Truth and Reconciliation Commission

With these shared past failings, both parties have also demonstrated their aptitude for forming alliances with one another which have not always been reassuring

None of this can be a source of encouragement when the potential for an ANC-NP deal over the police, the military and the intelligence services is possible — indeed, is the subject of intensive negotiation between them

The country cannot benefit from a situation where its recent history is ignored and cabinet control over national security goes to a political party, or to an alliance of parties, as if South Africa were another experienced and homoge-

neous democracy with no uniquely unfortunate characteristics

The present integrity, good intentions and altruism of the ANC and the NP leadership, and their apparently genuine contrition over the past, are not reliable foundations upon which to build the future, with all its unknown challenges

Those challenges are very likely to involve the use of the security forces and intelligence services, almost certainly against elements opposed to the *status quo*, or the thrust of government policies

What the country's history so clearly demands is a devolution of power over these services, to ensure that one potential abuser of power will not make way for another — and the only way of doing that is to diminish as far as possible party political control of national security. Right now, sadly, such an idea seems drowned in the roar of the battle for power

Mufamadi's Bill aims at single police force

Star

■ BY NORMAN CHANDLER
PRETORIA BUREAU

Policing in South Africa is to undergo a radical overhaul, with streamlining, accountability and transparency the names of the new game

Safety and Security Minister Sydney Mufamadi said at a media briefing in Pretoria yesterday that the new Police Bill — to be published for comment on Monday — would go a long way towards clearing the air over the role and activities of the new South African Police Service (SAPS)

He is seeking "a legitimate and popular police service" accountable to local communities — and more visible and transparent policing

15/7/94
There is to be a single national police department rather than the current 11 agencies — the SAP and the 10 police departments of the former homelands. A national commissioner and nine provincial commissioners are to be appointed

There was no indication whether General Johan van der Merwe, currently Commissioner of the SAP, will be retained as national commissioner, as has been done with the Chief of the SA National Defence Force and the armed services

(251)
The proposed legislation would bring about major changes, Mufamadi said, adding that "policing will be more effective where it enjoys the support of the community. The vision and philosophy (set out in the proposed Bill) should contribute to the development of an effective SAPS"

In terms of the Bill, Mufamadi is to have powers to appoint and pay members of the service without prior recommen-

► To Page 3

Bill aims at single force

Star 15/7/94
◀ From Page 1

dations on appointees or remuneration having been received from the Public Service Commission

(251)
Changes include the prioritisation of crime prevention and accountability to the community

A board of commissioners, a national policing foundation, community police forums, an independent complaints directorate and a grievance procedure to be followed by policemen would be put in place

Each province would be responsible for policing in its area, but there would be limitations on legislatures, which would not be able to exercise any powers unless they had received permission from the president

Mufamadi described the proposed legislation as a mechanism through which every citizen could "police the police" and asked that criticisms should be submitted within three weeks

Watchdog for police in offing

CT 15/1/74
251

By CHRIS BATEMAN
and YAZEED FAKIER

AN independent complaints directorate controlled by a civilian is to be set up to scrutinise the conduct of police officials, Safety and Security Minister Mr Sydney Mufamadi said yesterday

This is one of the most significant proposals to emerge from a draft bill amalgamating 11 police agencies and due for publication in the Government Gazette on Monday

Early today Western Cape Minister of Police Services Mr Patrick McKenzie welcomed the announcement

"I cannot find anything wrong with such a directorate. In fact, just two days ago I mentioned a similar type of body that I would propose for the Western Cape"

Such a system would "eliminate a lot of red tape so that the man in the street will have direct access to the regional instances"

He will discuss the announcement with Mr Mufamadi today

Mr Mufamadi said the new directorate will "provide a mechanism whereby every citizen can 'police the police'"

The team which drafted the bill would welcome proposals or comment which will be submitted to a parliamentary standing committee

"We need direct and specific criticism and/or proposals," he said

Written comment on the draft bill should be made to the committee chairman, MP Mr Peter Gastrow, before August 8

The promulgation of a new Police Act was vital, he said

"A delay will lead to a delay in the appointment of a national commissioner and provincial commissioners. It will also mean a delay in the assignment of policing powers in the provinces"

Mr Mufamadi said the 11 police agencies were responsible for rendering services in different territories until the rationalisation was completed

KZP meets over grievances

Sowetan 15/4/92

A DELEGATION of policemen from the Durban township of Umlazi met Kwazulu Police Commissioner Major-General Siphon Mthembu at Umlazi yesterday in a bid to resolve grievances that prompted go-slows at police stations in the

■ POLICE GO-SLOWS 'Much discontent is over the employment of former SAP's for high pay':

area the previous day. KZP spokesman Constable Bhaba Chonco said their grievances concerned promotions, pay and racism.

Umlazi police spokesman Warrant-Officer Job Nshangase, said charge offices were functioning but other departments had shut down.

Police station He said four police stations in Umlazi were affected but police were still attending to complainants and manning charge offices.

He said much of the discontent was because Kwazulu police were employing retired white South African Police officers at high rates of pay. Since the policemen decided to send a delegation to Umlazi, the eight white

officers in Umlazi had "run away" and were not at work he claimed. Constable Chonco said the Umlazi meeting was expected to continue until late today. Last week Minister of Safety and Security Mr Sydney Mufamadi summoned senior KZP members to Pretoria to discuss policemen's grievances after a series of go-slows at police stations in rural areas of northern Kwazulu-Natal.

(251)

New evidence — but no action

(251) WM 15-#21/7/94

Farouk Chothia

FRESH allegations about a high-ranking South African policeman arming an Inkatha warlord three weeks after the April elections have heightened ANC frustrations in kwaZulu/Natal over the failure of Safety and Security Minister Sydney Mufamadi to act on reports linking Natal policemen to violence

The charges are contained in an affidavit by a man who says he witnessed Internal Stability Unit head Lieutenant Colonel James Fourie handing weapons to alleged Inkatha warlord Sqolozza Xolo on May 17

The affidavit has been submitted to Mufamadi's office. Also before the minister are at least two other reports said to implicate police in the violence.

One involves Sundumbill station commander Major Owen Zama, who was named in a Transitional Executive Council report on kwaZulu hit squads released earlier this year

The ANC has been waging a four-year campaign on the lower south coast to have Fourie removed from the area.

In the affidavit, the man — the *Mall & Guardian* is keeping his identity secret after his home was attacked in an apparent attempt on his life — gives details about Fourie's alleged delivery of arms to Xolo, identified by ANC sources as an Inkatha warlord in the Port Shepstone area

The man states Fourie and Xolo addressed a meeting in Mvutshini, a ward in the kwaXolo tribal area, on May 17.

"After the meeting, I personally witnessed Colonel Fourie handing

over an assortment of weapons to Xolo who put these weapons into a Ford van belonging to one Mr Sima," he said.

He believed the cache included two G-3 rifles, two 9mm firearms, about six 38 firearms, about 20 home-made guns, about 20 spears and a "number of pangas and sharp instruments and axes"

"I also heard one Stoti Nqoko asking Colonel Fourie for ammunition. I thereafter saw Colonel Fourie and one other ISU member go behind a building. I saw no further"

The regional commissioner of police in Natal, Brigadier Dirk Schoeman, has reportedly said police are investigating the allegations but that such investigations had proved "futile" in the past

ANC senator on the lower south coast, Siyabonga Cwele, urged both Mufamadi and kwaZulu/Natal police minister Reverend Celami Mthethwa to respond to their pleas to quell violence

"They are talking to the generals but not to the people. Patience is running out," said Cwele

Police ministry spokesman Craig Kotze said Mufamadi could not embark on a "witch-hunt" as this would "completely" violate the new constitution

"Everybody has rights — including the accused," he said

Fourie was promoted to lieutenant colonel during the past year. Allegations levelled at him and his officers in the ISU include

●ISU members have carried out raids on ANC-strongholds in search of weapons — only to be followed by an Inkatha attack on the area.

●ISU members have escorted

and protected an attacking impi.

●ISU members locked-up mourners attending a funeral when there was no case against them.

●ISU members manned a road-block, wearing balaclavas

But indications are that if Mufamadi acts at all, it will not be soon.

Kotze said that before the minister took action, he would wait for police investigations to be completed and a decision by the attorney-general on whether or not to prosecute

Kotze said this principle applied in the case of Sundumbill kwaZulu Police station commander Major Zama, whom Mufamadi is "considering" suspending in the face of allegations of political bias and obstructing the course of justice

Zama had until Wednesday night to respond to the allegations before Mufamadi made a final decision. Kotze said yesterday as far as he was aware Zama had not done so. He said Mufamadi had to make a decision on Zama's suspension

Meanwhile, kwaZulu/Natal attorney-general Tim McNally has refused to prosecute IFP senator Philip Powell for being in possession of an illegal weapon found during a raid conducted by the TEC on the eve of elections

A gun, apparently similar to those manufactured at the Vlakplaas hit squad base, was found in Powell's car

It took police about a month to question Powell on the weapon

McNally said there was "insufficient evidence to rebutt Powell's explanation" that the firearm had been found in a bus and that he was planning to hand it over to the police authorities in Ulundi

Policing crisis: Minister has no staff as allegations against policemen mount

(251) WJM IS-21/1/94

Mufamadi without a ministry

Sydney Mufamadi is expected to run the crucial police ministry without staff or a budget, reports **Paul Stober**

SAFETY and Security Minister Sydney Mufamadi, faced with the difficult and urgent task of reforming the police, has a simple problem he has not been given the personnel or resources to do the job.

With policing services in the former homelands falling apart and open rebellion among Natal and Transkei policemen, Mufamadi finds himself powerless to intervene in the deteriorating security situation.

Sources close to the ministry and in the South African Police Services (SAPS) this week described how Mufamadi was expected to transform one of the most powerful and conservative arms of government without sufficient men or material.

Like most ANC ministers, Mufamadi has been left to sort out his ministry as best he can. Unlike most, he has no budget for his ministry under his direct control or suitably trained ANC members he can pump into its ranks to help him clean up.

The interim constitution and the draft of the new Police Act provide for



Hands tied - Safety and Security Minister Sydney Mufamadi

a civilian ministry to take control of the police to make them more accountable to the public.

But, the present budget does not provide for civilian personnel to staff the ministry.

Formerly, the ministry was mainly staffed by seconded policemen and received a small allocation from the SAP budget. "The ministry was effectively paid and run by the commissioner," commented a police source.

As a result, the police did their own evaluation of their services and researched and developed their own policing doctrines and priorities.

Mufamadi has to take these responsibilities away from the SAPS and entrust them to civilian officials, who will also liaise with the new provincial forces and international agencies.

But two months after the election, Mufamadi has still not been able to employ his own advisers or bring in people to set up the ministry who he can trust to help him deal with the crisis in some of the regions. With the various police budgets for next year already approved, Mufamadi's ministry will remain without a budget for the next 12 months.

Any appointment Mufamadi wants, has to first be approved by the minister of public services and administration, Zola Skweyitha, and this has caused a bureaucratic bottleneck.

There has also been a lack of planning from the side of the ANC about how to take over the police services.

While ANC security officials are pushing for Mufamadi to clean up the force, the organisation did not secure agreements on the appointment of ANC members at all levels of the SAPS to help implement and monitor change.

And even if such agreements had been clinched, the ANC does not have enough suitable trained people to deploy in these posts.

Sources in the police indicate the

generals remain cockily sure of their positions. In terms of the interim constitution, their jobs are guaranteed and they have been on their best behaviour and not done anything to put their jobs on the line.

The lack of a proper ministry and a new Police Act is creating problems of command and control in South Africa's 12 police agencies. In terms of the interim constitution, Mufamadi is the minister responsible for all 12 until the new Act is passed and a single service is formed.

In instances where policemen have openly rebelled against their officers — like in the eastern Cape — command falls on Mufamadi who has to dampen the fires.

This overcentralisation of command — until the new Police Act is passed, — the regional safety and security ministers have no real powers — creates serious logjams in the forces and urgent problems on the ministry's agenda are often just not dealt with.

Mufamadi has not been able to use his ministerial powers to stamp his authority on the general staff. Indeed, he has not yet clashed with the generals because he has not tried to push any major change past them.

Neither has he got around to winning the support of ordinary policemen by going round and selling them the government's vision of a new way of policing.

Open the files

WM/S-21/2/94
Weekly Mail Reporter (25)

THE Weekly Mail & Guardian is testing the limits of the new government's policy of transparency by demanding access to police and Military Intelligence files.

This could lead to the first important test of the public's right to state information as guaranteed under the new constitution.

The WM&G has asked the ministers of Safety and Security and Defence for copies of their files on:

- The newspaper itself, which was the subject of a great deal of attention from the police and military during the late 1980s.

- Co-editor Anton Harber.
- Murdered Swapo leader Anton Lubowski, whom the previous government claimed was in the pay of Military Intelligence.

- Ministers Sydney Mufamadi and Joe Modise, both the subject of police and military scrutiny before they joined the government.

The newspaper has argued that it has a constitutional right to such information. The Bill of Rights in the new constitution gives one the right to state information insofar as it is necessary for the pursuit or protection of one's rights.

In letters to the two ministers, the newspaper has said the information requested is crucial to a number of individual and group rights: the right to privacy, the right to dignity, the right to economic activity, as well as the public's right to know and the freedom of the press.

In a carefully worded reply, Mufamadi said he is considering the request for information. "I have directed appropriate inquiries so that I may respond to your request without improperly prejudicing any legitimate state interests or the rights of other members of the public."

In the Lubowski case, Modise has taken refuge behind a *sub judice* rule, arguing that the matter "could ... form part of a civil suit already instituted and/or criminal proceedings presently under consideration by the Namibian authorities". Replying to Modise this week, the newspaper contested any suggestion that this overrode constitutional rights to information.

On the other files requested, Modise said he did not "wish to restrict public access to official information more than is appropriate or necessary. However, information can only be released in accordance with my responsibilities, which, according to international standards, are subject *inter alia* to the interests of the public, the security of the state, and the right of others."

Modise asked for more details of the information requested and the reasons for this.

The WM&G has instructed lawyers to take the matter to court if information is not supplied.

© 1994 Weekly Mail & Guardian

Police union welcomes new bill

The Argus Correspondent

PRETORIA — The South African Police Union has welcomed the release of the new Police Bill for public comment and suggestions, saying the transparency of its development is laudable

A draft copy of the new bill, which places the emphasis of policing on service and interaction between policemen and communities, will be released on Monday

The public and interested parties have been given until August 8 to study and respond

ARGUS 15/7/74
to the bill after which comment will be considered and a final bill submitted to parliament

(251)
Sapu spokesman Gerhard van der Merwe said the union welcomed the draft bill

Sapu's legal team would definitely study the draft bill to see if it correlated with labour legislation, he said

'We will regard it as a victory for the union if the clauses dealing with discrimination and grievance procedures are included in the final bill,' Mr Van der Merwe said

At a press conference in Pretoria yesterday members of the interim advisory team, comprising police officials and members of the public, emphasised that the draft bill was not perfect

Safety and Security Minister Sydney Mufamadi said the urgent promulgation of a new National Police Act was necessary to avoid a delay in the appointment of a national commissioner, provincial commissioners and the formation of the board of commissioners

Police action under spotlight

PRETORIA — Minister of Safety and Security Sydney Mufamadi yesterday announced a short-term directive to guide police during labour disputes

Earlier, he had met officials of the South African Commercial, Catering and Allied Workers Union

The urgent meeting came after countrywide clashes between police and striking Pick 'n Pay employees affiliated to Saccawu. More than 700 strikers have been arrested and scores injured

Saccawu and the Congress of South African Trade Unions have criticised police action against the strikers, saying it was contrary to the spirit of the new South Africa

Pick 'n Pay strikers have claimed ignorance of an Industrial Court inter-

dict restraining them from approaching within 500m of any of the firm's premises (251) (S)

The directive said if a police commander believed any party was in contempt of a court order negotiations must be held to seek compliance with the order

Only if these failed, should arrests be made and all efforts should be made to avoid force. ARG 16/7/94

The statement said Mr Mufamadi and Saccawu regretted the violence that had marked the strike

The statement said the government and civil society, including trade unions, would have to work together to create a climate conducive to the normalisation of police and community relations — Sapa

Plan to include SDUs in policing

JOHANNESBURG — African National Congress-aligned self-defence units (SDUs) will be included in the policing process in East Rand townships, PWV Premier Tokyo Sexwale told residents of Katlehong and Thokoza during a tour of the area yesterday.

Mr Sexwale also hinted at an illegal weapons amnesty when he told SDU members that the handing over of weapons would "be very soon".

The premier, local Public Safety and Security Minister Ms Jessie Duarte and local Housing Minister Mr Dan Mofokeng were visiting the area as part of a peace initiative which has seen proposals to disband



SDUs included ...
Tokyo Sexwale

and disarm SDUs and hostel-based, Inkatha Freedom Party-aligned self-protection units (SPUs).

The plan, announced in May, proposes the integration of SDU and SPU members into the police reserve force, as

well as a weapons amnesty # CT187/94

Ms Duarte earlier told about 2 000 displaced people in Katlehong's Twala section that many satellite police stations would be established in the area, and SDUs would be included.

It was independently learned that an announcement on an amnesty and participation in the police reserve could be made this week.

● The premier's visit to the East Rand townships dispelled reports of SDU members threatening to kill him because of his plan to upgrade the IFP-dominated hostels — Sapa

Mufamadi to mediate in KwaZulu strike

MARK ASHURST

SAFETY and Security Minister Sydney Mufamadi would visit Ulundi for talks with the striking KwaZulu Police Force tomorrow, Law and Order spokesman Craig Kotze said at the weekend.

Mufamadi was expected to address a mass meeting of striking KwaZulu policemen, senior KwaZulu Police officials and provincial leaders. The talks would address the grievances of those demanding extra pay for their role in the April election.

Natal political analyst Mary de Haas welcomed the visit, saying it was important Mufamadi became aware of the deep divisions within the KwaZulu Police, and the fears of SAPS officers in Natal who felt threatened by the proposed amalgamation of police services.

Tensions had been heightened by the appointment and rapid promotion of new officers whose only training had been a short stay in paramilitary camps, she said.

There were reports of "anti-KwaZulu" feeling among conventionally trained officers — some of whom came from SAP ranks — at the perceived "hijacking" of the strike by hardline elements linked to the IFP.

Mufamadi would have to assess these divisions before considering the future of commissioner Lt-Gen Roy During and his deputy, Maj-Gen Siphon Mathe.

Amalgamation of police services could be streamlined if a survey of training levels and an audit of all weaponry within the force was completed before new legislation came into effect. Mufamadi said last week the restructuring of regional police forces could not begin until legislation to create a unified SAPS had been passed by the national parliament.

He was planning an as yet undated visit to Port Shepstone, where he saw problems as being urgent, and where he would meet the leadership of the ANC, IFP and police.

About During's future with the force, Mufamadi said the general had been on leave throughout the two-week strike. During's contract expired on July 31 and Mufamadi did not know whether he was planning to reapply.

Mufamadi to meet striking policemen

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — Safety and Security Minister Mr Sydney Mufamadi would visit Ulundi for talks with the striking kwaZulu Police tomorrow, a police spokesman said at the weekend

Mr Mufamadi is expected to address striking kwaZulu policemen, senior officials and provincial leaders on the grievances of KZP members demanding extra pay for the April election

Natal political analyst Ms Mary de Haas welcomed the visit, saying it was important Mr Mufamadi became aware of the deep divisions within the kwaZulu Police

CT 18/7/94



Mufamadi to mediate in KwaZulu strike

MARK ASHURST

SAFETY and Security Minister Sydney Mufamadi would visit Ulundi for talks with the striking KwaZulu Police Force tomorrow, Law and Order spokesman Craig Kotze said at the weekend.

Mufamadi was expected to address a mass meeting of striking KwaZulu policemen, senior KwaZulu Police officials and provincial leaders. The talks would address the grievances of those demanding extra pay for their role in the April election. *Friday 18/7/94*

Natal political analyst Mary de Haas welcomed the visit, saying it was important Mufamadi became aware of the deep divisions within the KwaZulu Police, and the fears of SAPS officers in Natal who felt threatened by the proposed amalgamation of police services.

Tensions had been heightened by the appointment and rapid promotion of new officers whose only training had been a short stay in paramilitary camps, she said.

There were reports of "anti-KwaZulu" feeling among conventionally trained officers — some of whom came from SAP ranks — at the perceived "hijacking" of the strike by hardline elements linked to the IFP.

Mufamadi would have to assess these divisions before considering the future of commissioner Lt-Gen Roy Doring and his deputy, Maj-Gen Siphon Mathe.

Amalgamation of police services could be streamlined if a survey of training levels and an audit of all weaponry within the force was completed before new legislation came into effect. Mufamadi said last week the restructuring of regional police forces could not begin until legislation to create a unified SAPS had been passed by the national parliament.

He was planning an as yet undated visit to Port Shepstone, where he saw problems as being urgent, and where he would meet the leadership of the ANC, IFP and police. *(251)*

About Doring's future with the force, Mufamadi said the general had been on leave throughout the two-week strike. Doring's contract expired on July 31 and Mufamadi did not know whether he was planning to reapply.

of
oft,
AP

en-

yes

ni-

ar

us-

te-

ok

of

Special units for domestic violence

(251)

CT 19/7/94

Staff Reporter

POLICE have announced advanced plans to form specialised units to combat domestic violence following the shooting to death of an Epping woman and her mother, and the wounding of two other family members

The shooting on Saturday night apparently happened minutes after police had investigated a complaint

Mrs Lloyd Wildskut, 34, and her mother, Mrs Helena Smit, 65, were shot dead and Mrs Wildskut's brother, Mr Joel Smit, 30, and brother-in-law Mr Abraham Januarie, 33, were wounded

Police arrived at the Forest Road home shortly before the shooting, but left after thinking they had placated the gunman

A family member said yesterday the police "had given him back his gun" before leaving, 10 minutes before the shooting had taken place

But police spokesman Captain John Sterrenberg yesterday denied a firearm had been produced or mentioned while the police were there

Colonel Raymond Dowd said police were forming units, which would liaise with social workers, to "deal specifically with domestic violence"

Personnel dedicated to handling domestic violence were already operating in Manenberg as part of the community policing forum, he said, and local Safety and Security Minister Mr Patrick McKenzie was due to attend a meeting today to discuss the issue

Minister calls for 'people's police force'

(251)

ARC 20/7/94

□ Public urged to co-operate

LIBBY PEACOCK
Staff Reporter

THE police service has to be restructured to become "the people's police", says Western Cape Police Minister Patrick McKenzie.

He was addressing a large group of community leaders from local community forums, neighbourhood watches, community organisations and other groups at a conference on proactive policing last night.

He asked participants, among whom were academics and politicians, for suggestions on the restructuring of the service and the manner in which policing was carried out.

The suggestions would be passed on to a "change management team".

Mr McKenzie said in the "old days" the police were responsible to two civilians only — a minister and a deputy minister. This needed changing to make police responsible to the entire community.

Participants, who energetically voiced their views, highlighted several problems.

These included police understaffing in black townships, the

treatment of rape victims at police stations, dissatisfaction among police about salaries and promotions and alleged corruption by two local high-ranking officers.

Willie Hofmeyr MP said in some Cape Town areas policing was "almost non-existent" and suggested a task force be established to examine the establishment of more township police services.

He said in most township cases police had hardly time to visit a crime scene because of understaffing.

Some delegates asked for ways to be found to deal effectively with drug dealers and gangsters.

A spokesman for the Community Peace Foundation said "We need to think of community policing as an organic expression of the people's desire for safety and security."

KWAZULU POLICE REPORT

On the verge of a purge

Mufamadi walks a tightrope; he has to balance demands for action and the risks of precipitate intervention . . .

The "in" tray on the desk of Sydney Mufamadi contains a challenging report. It names 16 Kwazulu Police officers suspected of complicity in hit squad action against opponents of the Inkatha Freedom Party. Argus Correspondent PATRICK LAURENCE reports.

(S1)
AR 20/1/94

THE Ministry of Safety and Security appears to be bracing itself to purge the Kwazulu Police of rogue elements who are responsible for the KZP's reputation as "the armed wing of the Inkatha Freedom Party".

The announcement by Safety and Security Minister Sydney Mufamadi that he might suspend Major Owen Zama, a KZP station commander, may be the prelude to further suspensions in the KZP.

Major Zama, the station commander at Sundumbhli, near Isithebe in Kwazulu-Natal, is one of several KZP police officers who are accused of political partisanship in a confidential report submitted to the Transitional Executive Council (TEC) before it was superseded by Nelson Mandela's Government of National Unity.

The TEC report says of Major Zama, "On September 26 armed IFP supporters attacked a lawful ANC rally. Members of the KZP, under direction of (the then) Captain Zama allegedly assisted the IFP in the said attack." It adds that he later allegedly led the KZP in attacks on residents in Sundumbhli.

Major Zama is mentioned earlier in the TEC report as one of the officers designated to take charge of the KZP's

VIP protection unit, which contained recruits who had been trained secretly by military intelligence operatives in the Caprivi in 1986. One of Zama's fellow officers in the VIP unit was Lieutenant — now Major — M L Langem, who the TEC investigators think is "deeply implicated in hit squad activity".

Major Langem is one of 16 KZP officers named in the TEC report as men who are suspected of being involved in hit squad activity or of continuing at its existence in the KZP by refusing to investigate allegations of clandestine and unlawful operations by members of the KZP.

The TEC report recommends that seven of the 16 officers should be immediately suspended pending thorough investigations into their conduct. The seven include the Deputy Commissioner of the KZP, Major-General Siphon Mathe, and two KZP brigadiers, C P Mzimela and B L Ndlovu. The report urges that urgent investigations be conducted into the charges against the remaining eight officers.

Mr Mufamadi, who faces the onerous task of integrating no fewer than 11 police forces, was a member of the TEC sub-council of security and thus a recipient of the report.

The TEC report must be

seen in the context of two earlier reports by Mr Justice Richard Goldstone and an "urgent action" by Amnesty International expressing concern about the "apparent complicity of the Kwazulu Police" in the murder of an ANC man, Blessing Ntuli, and in the harassment of his family in Geznansi, near Eshoewe.

In a report released in December, Goldstone talks of "credible evidence" of a hit squad composed of KZP members. He adds "The evidence establishes the high probability that a hit squad consisting of five KZP policemen has been responsible during 1992 and 1993 for the murder of no less than nine people."

A Goldstone report, dated March 18 this year, focuses on the alleged involvement of elements of the South African Police, the KZP and Mangosuthu Buthelezi's IFP in "criminal political violence". The allegations are based on "strong prima facie" evidence, Goldstone says.

Those named in the report include SAP generals Basie Smit, Johan Le Roux and "Kriopies" Engelbrecht, a former commander of the police "death squad" unit at Vlakplaas, Eugene de Kock, Transvaal IFP leader Themba Khoza and KZP deputy commissioner Mathe.

Like the most recent com-

plaints against Major Zama, Amnesty International's "urgent action" relates to events which occurred since the April election and installation of the Government of National Unity.

Major Zama stands accused of political bias, unprofessional conduct and of defying the ends of justice. He has been given an opportunity to reply to the accusations but is reported to have failed to do so by the deadline of July 13.

Suspicions of a connection between renegade police officers in the SAP and the KZP are strengthened by another development: the discovery in the car of IFP member Philip Powell of a shotgun similar to those allegedly manufactured by Vlakplaas commander Eugene de Kock.

Mr Powell, a former security policeman and now an IFP senator, is a central character in another TEC report on the secret military training of more than 1 000 "special constables" for integration into the KZP.

The plan to strengthen the KZP with militarily trained "special constables" — or "soldiers of Inkatha" — has since been abandoned, mainly because of Chief Buthelezi's decision to take part in the April election.

Running through these of-

tan complex reports is a single unifying thread: the Caprivi connection. The primary facts in the Caprivi can be summarised.

● Pro-Inkatha men were recruited in 1986 by M Z Khumalo, an aide to Chief Buthelezi, for training by military intelligence to — in the words of a confidential TEC report — "create a military style force designed to attack and destroy ANC activists".

Mr Khumalo later took the blame for "Inkathagate" the secret payment of state funds to Inkatha in 1989 and 1990.

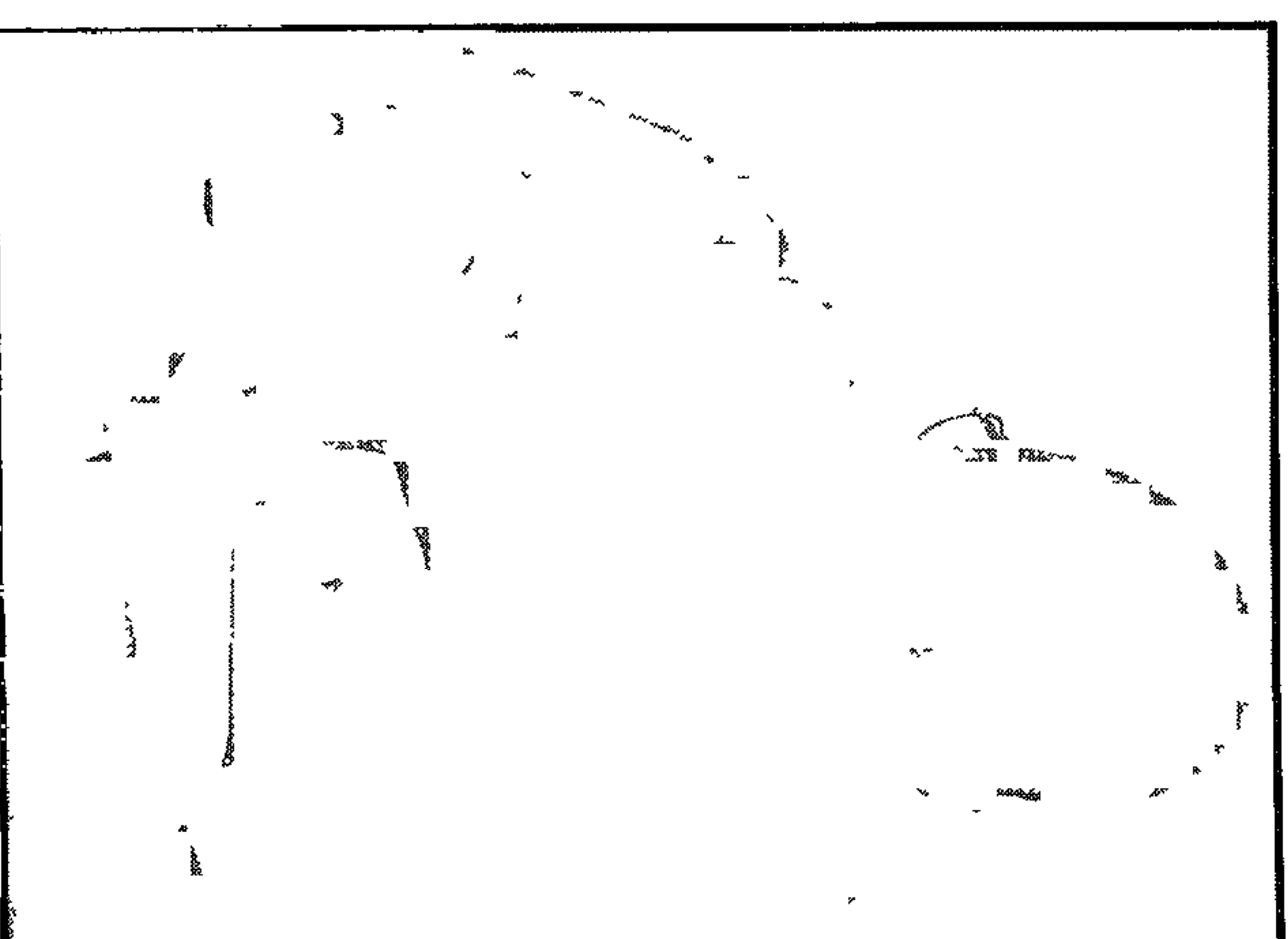
● After graduating, the Caprivi men went on a special constable training course at Koeberg in the Cape.

● In 1988 they were deployed in the Maritzburg area during the struggle for ascendancy in the region between the IFP and the pro-ANC United Democratic Front.

● Later they were absorbed into the KZP.

Mr Mufamadi finds himself on a tightrope. He has to balance demands for action and the risks of precipitate intervention.

As Jackie Gilliers, director of the Institute of Defence Policy observes, the problems of biased policing are not unique to the KZP. For political reasons — the political dominance of the ANC — the main focus has been on the nearly 4 000-strong KZP but there is evidence of "ineffi-



SYDNEY MUFAMADI: A challenging report contains evidence of hit squads in the Kwazulu police — but he cannot ignore inefficiency and corruption in other police formations under his ministry's control

ciency and corruption" in the ranks of several of the police formations under his ministry, including the Transkei police, Mr Gilliers avers.

If Mr Mufamadi, a member of the SACP and the ANC, is seen to take action against the KZP while ignoring biased policing elsewhere, the problem may be aggravated.

If he ignores allegations that the ANC's Natal Midlands chairman, Harry

Gwala, has been compiling hit lists, Mr Mufamadi's commitment to fair policing may be questioned.

As Mr Gilliers notes, the challenge before Mr Mufamadi is to act resolutely on the persuasive and recurring evidence of the existence of hit squads in the KZP without appearing to be indifferent about the problems in the 10 remaining police forces under his control.

The 'in' tray on the desk of Sydney Mufamadi contains a challenging report. It names 16 KwaZulu Police officers suspected of complicity in hit squad action against opponents of the Inkatha Freedom Party. Patrick Laurence reports

Mufamadi on KwaZulu tightrope

Star 20/7/94

The Ministry of Safety and Security appears to be brazenly itself to purge the KwaZulu Police of rogue elements who are responsible for the KZP's reputation as the armed wing of the Inkatha Freedom Party.

The announcement by Safety and Security Minister Sydney Mufamadi that he might suspend Major Owen Zama, a KZP station commander, may be the prelude to further suspensions in the KZP.

Zama, the station commander at Sandunbuli, near Isithebe in KwaZulu-Natal, is one of several KZP police officers who are accused of political partisanship in a confidential report submitted to the Transitional Executive Council (TEC) before it was suspended by the Government of National Unity.

The TEC report says of Zama: "On September 26 armed IFP supporters attacked a lawful ANC rally. Members of the KZP, under direction of (the then) Captain Zama allegedly assisted the IFP in the said attack." It adds that he later allegedly led the KZP in attacks on residents in Sandunbuli.

Zama is mentioned earlier in the TEC report as one of the officers designated to take charge of the KZP's VIP protection unit, which contained recruits who had been trained secretly by military intelligence in the Caprivi in 1986.

One of Zama's fellow officers in the VIP unit was Lieutenant — now Major — M.L. Langeni, who the TEC investigators think is implicated in hit squad activity.

Langeni is one of 16 KZP officers named in the TEC report as men who are suspected of being involved in hit squad activity. The TEC report recommends that seven of the 16 officers should be suspended pending thorough investigations into their conduct.

The seven include the Deputy Commissioner of the KZP, Major-General Sipho Mabe, and two KZP brigadiers C.P. Mzimela and B.L. Ndlovu.

Mufamadi, who faces the task of integrating 11 police forces, was a member of the TEC sub-committee of security and a recipient of the report.

The TEC report must be seen in the context of two earlier reports by Mr Justice Richard Goldstone and an urgent ac-

tion by Amnesty International expressing concern about the 'apparent complicity of the KwaZulu Police' in the murder of an ANC man, Blessing Ntuli, and harassment of his family near Esthewe.

In a report released in December, Goldstone talks of 'credible evidence of a hit squad composed of KZP members. He adds: 'The evidence establishes the high probability that a hit squad consisting of five KZP policemen has been responsible during 1982 and 1983 for the murder of no fewer than nine people.'

A Goldstone report, dated March 18 1994, focuses on the alleged involvement of elements of the South African Police, the KZP and Mangosuthu Buthelezi's IFP in 'criminal political violence'. The allegations are based on strong prima facie evidence Goldstone says.

Those named in the report include SAP generals Basie Smut, Johan Le Roux and Krappies Engelbrecht, a former commander of the police death squad unit at Vlakplaas, Eugene de Kock, Transvaal IFP leader Themba Khoza and KZP deputy commissioner Mabe.

Like the most recent complaints against Zama, Amnesty International's 'urgent action' relates to events which occurred since the April election and installation of the Government of National Unity.

Zama stands accused of political bias, unprofessional conduct and of defeating the ends of justice. He has been given an opportunity to reply to the accusations but is reported to have failed to do so by the deadline of July 13.

Suspicions of a connection between renegade police officers in the SAP and the KZP is strengthened by another development: the discovery in the car of IFP member Phillip Powell of a shotgun similar to those allegedly manufactured by Vlakplaas commander Eugene de Kock. Powell, a former security policeman and now an IFP senator, is a central character in another TEC report on the secret military training of more than 1 000 special constables for integration into the KZP.

The plan to strengthen the KZP with militarily trained special constables — or soldiers abandoned, mainly because of

Buthelezi's decision to take part in the April election.

Running through these often complex reports is a single underlying thread, the Caprivi connection. The primary facts in the Caprivi can be summarised.

■ Pro-Inkatha men were recruited in 1986 by M.Z. Khumalo, an aide to Buthelezi, for training by military intelligence to — in the words of a confidential TEC report — create a military style force designed to attack and destroy ANC activists. Khumalo later took the blame for Inkatha's 'secret payment of state funds to Inkatha in 1989 and 1990.

■ After graduating, the Caprivi men went on a special constable training course at Koeberg in the Cape.

■ In 1988 they were deployed in the Matzibung area during the struggle for ascendancy in the region between the IFP and the pro-ANC United Democratic Front.

■ Later they were absorbed into the KZP.

Mufamadi finds himself on a tightrope. He has to balance demands for action and the risks of precipitate intervention.

As Jackie Gilliers, director of the Institute of Defence Policy observes, the problems of biased policing are not unique to the KZP. For political reasons — the political dominance of the ANC — the main focus has been on the nearly 4 000-strong KZP but there is evidence of 'inefficiency and corruption in the ranks of several of the police formations under his ministry, including the Transkei police. Gilliers avers:

If Mufamadi, a member of the SACP and the ANC, is seen to take action against the KZP while ignoring biased policing elsewhere, the problem may be aggravated.

2251

If he ignores allegations that the ANC's Natal Midlands chairman, Harry Gwala, has been compiling hit lists, Mufamadi's commitment to fair policing may be questioned.

As Gilliers notes, the challenge before Mufamadi is to act resolutely on the persuasive and recurring evidence of the existence of hit squads in the KZP without appearing to be indifferent about the problems in the 10 remaining police forces under his control.



Laying down the law Safety and Security Minister Sydney Mufamadi

SDUs, SPUs get new deal as reservists

By Lulama Luti and Sapa

MEMBERS of the ANC's self-defence units and IFP's self-protection units on the East Rand are to be incorporated into the SA Police Services as reservists

Sowetan 2/1/79
This decision was taken at a meeting between Safety and Security Minister Mr Sydney Mufamadi and representatives of the SDUs and SPUs in Pretoria yesterday

A five-member committee, charged with the task of consolidating these peace efforts, was also established

The committee will be co-chaired by the Reverend Mvume Dandala of the Methodist Church and General Johan Fourie of the SAPS (25)

The committee is expected to submit recommendations on Wednesday on how the peace plans will be implemented

SAPS spokesman Captain Craig Kotze said the parties attending yesterday's meeting also resolved that

- Efforts be made to remove all illegal firearms in the townships, and
- Efforts be made to facilitate the socio-economic upliftment of people in the areas

Top police excluded to 'avoid complaints'

By CHRIS BATEMAN
Political Staff

(251)

CT 21/7-194

complaints about their areas and we would have bogged down."

THE Western Cape's top generals were not invited to yesterday's "open house" consultative meeting with public bodies, police and community chairmen because Minister of Police Services Mr Patrick McKenzie wanted to avoid a "complaints session".

This was said by his spokesman yesterday in reaction to complaints from some of the 100 people present over the absence of Commissioner General Nic Acker and his deputies, Gen H du Toit and Gen Nick Snyman.

Captain Dirk Odendaal said. "People would have made specific

Instead Mr McKenzie had been able to get an accurate idea of the areas that needed priority attention.

He said the generals would be invited to the next open meeting.

He said the Change Management Team which was agreed upon at the meeting would be announced soon and would address the concerns raised "within weeks".

Mr McKenzie was told at the meeting that he needed to address sexism and racism in the police, and create more child protection units

Thursday, July 21 1994

Police role for self-defence units

Biday

STEPHANE BOTHMA

PRETORIA — Members of ANC and Inkatha-aligned self-defence units on the East Rand would be incorporated into the SA Police Service as reservists, Safety and Security Minister Sydney Mufamadi announced yesterday

The possibility of giving indemnity to unit members in possession of illegal firearms was also being investigated, he said

Mufamadi spoke at a news conference after meeting representatives of self-defence units, Police Commissioner Gen Johan van der Merwe, PWV safety and security minister Jesse Duarte and National Peace Secretariat members

He said members of the units would be employed at satellite police stations in Katlehong, Thokoza, Vosloorus and Phola Park. A committee was formed to look at the training of unit members, their conditions of employment and where the satellite stations would be

The question of illegal weapons — mainly AK-47s — would also be looked at, Mufamadi said, adding that the proliferation of weapons was

a major factor in the continuing violence in the area 2117194

Indemnity might have to be given to people who had illegal weapons

Sapa reports that he said "We, with the community, must ensure that illegal weapons are removed without removing the capacity of the community to defend and protect itself" Everything possible had to be done to end the violence in the area because East Rand residents were not getting the peace and better lives they had voted for in the elections

The committee would report back to Mufamadi by next Wednesday

It would be co-chaired by SAPS Gen Johan Fourie and Rev Mvume Dandala, a mediator in the conflict between the units

The ANC, Inkatha, local police officers, a legal expert and members of the PWV executive council would also be members of the committee.

Decisions would be implemented only after the committee had reported back and a meeting had been held with President Nelson Mandela to discuss them, Mufamadi said.

'not enough'

Radio chief...

nal
d a
aid
sals
cal

ods
3all
an-
lex-
ss
ugh
den
the
was
out
ide
me
ible
em
be-

f 18
nfi-
ved
WV
be
and
ult
ded
ent
oci-
bu-
es

De
an
S
T



Many are thugs, DP warns

Vigilante groups to join police

■ STAFF REPORTER

Members of the ANC self-defence units (SDUs) and IFP self-protection units (SPUs) are to be made police reservists

This was a bid to end bloodshed in East Rand townships, said Safety and Security Minister Sydney Mufamadi when announcing the move yesterday

The decision, made during a meeting in Pretoria between Mufamadi and about 30 representatives of the two vigilante groups, was received with deep scepticism by the Democratic Party, which warned the Government not to use the police force as a "garbage bin" to solve politi-

Star 21/7/94
**MINISTER
announces ANC
and IFP defence
units will become
police reservists**

cal problems

Mufamadi said all illegal weapons, especially AK-47s, would be removed from townships, and "some form of indemnity" decided on

No timetable for the merging of the rival units with the police reserve could be given, but members would be employed at satellite police stations in Katlehong, Tokoza, Vosloorus and Phola Park, he said

Commissioner of Police

General Johan van der Merwe attended the meeting, as did PWV MEC for Safety and Security Jessie Duarte, IFP member of the provincial legislature Gertrude Mzizi, and National Peace Secretariat members. (251)

A committee was set up to plan the training of the new reservists

DP justice spokesman Douglas Gibson warned Mufamadi that he was taking a risk with the image and standing of the police reservists

Many SDU and SPU members were undisciplined thugs and unsuitable for police duty. However, many were excellent material for recruitment

KwaZulu police chief quits mess

At 22/1/94
(251)
Own Correspondent

DURBAN — KwaZulu Police Commissioner Lieut-General Roy Daring has described the state of the former homeland police force as a "mess" and taken leave until his retirement at the end of the month.

An interview in the Zululand Observer newspaper yesterday quoted him as saying he had "had a gutsful" of the politics and intrigue which beset the force.

The kwaZulu Police denied reports Gen Daring had resigned

Spokesman Brig Moses Khanyile said he had indicated some time ago he intended to retire

The article said Gen Daring was "joined by at least seven other high-ranking white officers seconded to the KZP".

"Two lieutenant-colonels and a captain have already left Ulundi, with a general, a colonel and a captain set to leave shortly," the article said.

"The KZP members have suddenly realised they are competing for a place in the new South Africa and it is a frightening thought for many of them"

'No files' on Weekly Mail and Guardian

JOHANNESBURG — Police say they have no files on the Weekly Mail and Guardian newspaper, the paper reported

The newspaper recently requested its security police files and the files on several political figures, in terms of the new constitution's freedom of information clause

The newspaper said yesterday the police had produced only one file, on co-editor Anton Harber. It contained a computer print-out of personal details, most of which were wrong

This was the first time police had released a security file, the newspaper said

"Other files we requested, some relating to African Na-

tional Congress leaders, will not be made available. Our sources inform us that these files, too, are lost"

The Weekly Mail quoted Minister of Safety and Security Sydney Mufamadi as saying the police had no files on the newspaper

The newspaper said this was "despite the fact that during the 1980s the security police opened scores of dockets and conducted dozens of investigations into the paper"

It added "The police are either hiding the information they collected in the past, including information about individuals who are now leading members of the government, or they have destroyed the files" — Sapa



ARG 23/7/94

KwaZulu police 'almost certainly' committed murder

ARG 26/7/94 (251)
The Argus Correspondent

DURBAN. — Hit squad murders were almost certainly committed by members of the KwaZulu police during the years of political violence and these killings were probably ordered from a "high level", said retiring head of the KZP, Roy During.

General During, who retires this week, believes that Zulu traditionalists who once controlled hit squad activities are also behind the mutinous behaviour disrupting the KZP recently.

In an interview he said there was evidence that at least one hit squad existed in the ranks of the KZP during the violent years.

"There were possibly other hit squads," he said "It is difficult to say under the circumstances"

General During said the Goldstone report had referred to many allegations of hit squad activities among the KwaZulu police.

But investigations had managed to unearth possible hit squad links to only three young policemen

"It seems improbable that youngsters of that calibre would be involved on their own in hit squad activities," he said.

"There is evidence that the hit squads murdered several people of the African National Congress.

"This suggests there was a campaign being waged by another political party. So I think instructions were being given to the youngsters from a much higher level."

General During said he had "no doubt" that the same group of people was orchestrating the recent acts of protest in the KZP.

Roy During

Adapt or go, study says of SA police

GOVERNMENT would do well to consider selectively dispensing with the services of policemen incapable of adapting to the new environment and community-style policing, the Centre for the Study of Violence and Reconciliation said.

The centre, affiliated to Wits University, this week released a working paper on the major challenges faced by government in realising the constitutional vision of an accountable and transparent SA Police Service

"Community policing cannot be realised through piecemeal reforms or cosmetic changes. It requires a massive mindshift for the entire organisation," authors Janine Rauth, Nadia Levin, Melanie Lue and Kindize Ngubeni said.

In addition, specific measures were needed to empower citizens in relation to the police. A serious imbalance in current police-community relationships existed, with the police tending to monopolise information, technical expertise and resources, they said.

"Unless this imbalance is addressed, it will become a fatal flaw in the community policing approach," the paper stated

STEPHANE BOTHMA

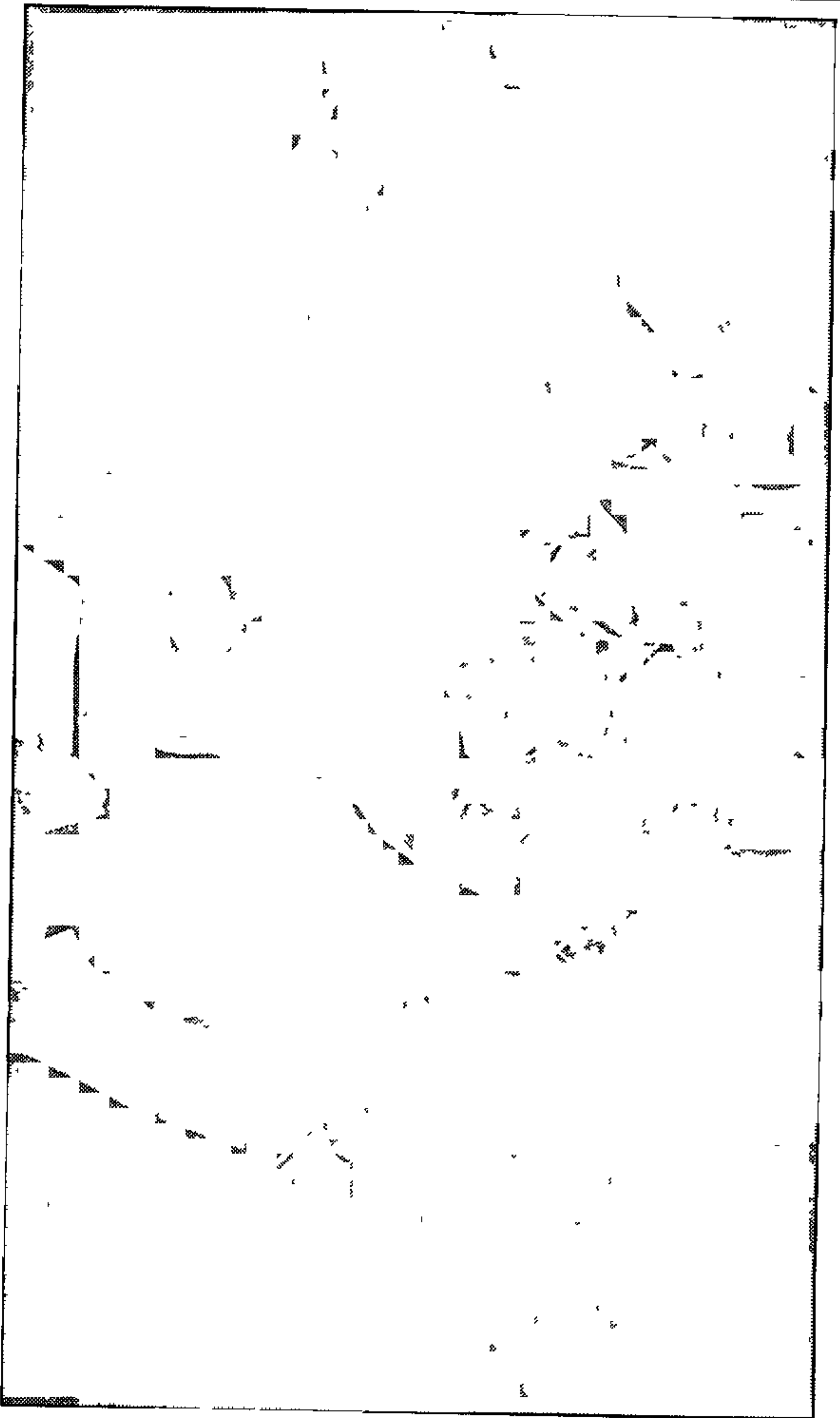
It suggested that the drafters of the new Police Act, unlikely to be promulgated before the beginning of next year, should pay particular attention to the following:

- An independent complaints mechanism to reconcile the various existing mechanisms and legislation concerned with police misconduct; *BIDAY*
- A policy inspectorate which was civilian-controlled and composed; and
- A civilian promotions board in accordance with the equality principles contained in the constitution. *27/1/94*

It was especially important that the police service was seen to be representative of the community it served because of its need to re-establish legitimacy and accountability. Affirmative action should be seen as a short-term strategy towards the achievement of long-term employment equity, the paper said. *(25)*

"The new government will have to resist political pressure to be seen to be promoting black officers almost immediately.

"Rapid promotions without necessary training is an approach that is doomed to failure."



Hands on . . . PWV Safety and Security MEC Jessie Duarte at the Diepkloof police station yesterday where she discussed daily problems Soweto police experience.

PICTURE TJ LEMON

Duarte vows to boost police by 14 000

Star 27/1/94

■ BY ABBEY MAKOE
SOWETO BUREAU

PWV MEC for Safety and Security Jessie Duarte yesterday undertook to garner governmental support to increase the police force in the province by an estimated 14 000 new recruits by the end of the year.

Duarte, who was on a visit

to several Soweto police stations, said she was disturbed at the inadequate facilities with which police were forced to make do in the township.

There were currently 5 500 permanent force members in Soweto. "And they are required to serve some 4 million people," she said.

Duarte was visibly shaken when officers at a small house which now serves as the Diepkloof police station told her they numbered a mere 225.

"Yet we are expected to serve the whole of Diepkloof, with its official population figures standing at 820 000," a police officer said.

Some of the issues that Duarte identified as "matters of urgent concern" included.

■ Recommending to Safety and Security Minister Sydney Mufamadi that policewomen who were single mothers qualify for housing subsidies and loans

■ Improvement of the police transport system

Lubowski: 'Deliberate delay' in extradition

JOHN YELD, Staff Reporter

(251) ARG 27/1/94
ARG
NAMIBIAN Prosecutor-General Hans Heyman, attacked by an inquest judge for gross incompetence, is "deliberately and spitefully" delaying a request to South Africa to extradite several people implicated in the murder of Swapo activist Anton Lubowski, says Mr Lubowski's mother, Molly Lubowski.

At the recent inquest on Mr Lubowski, who died in September 1989, Namibian judge Mr Justice Levy found that Irish mercenary Donald Acheson, hired by the South African Defence Force's former Civil Co-operation Bureau (CCB), assassinated the Windhoek-based human rights advocate Judge Levy also found that former CCB managing director Joe Verster and seven CCB operatives were "prima facie accomplices" in the murder.

He said Mr Heyman's decision to free Mr Acheson in 1990 was "the height of incompetence".

Mrs Lubowski said Namibian Attorney-General Hartmut Ruppel had told her Mr Heyman would take two months to study the inquest judgment.

KZP officer suspended over hit-squad 'link'

(251)

ARG 27/7/94

The Argus Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — KwaZulu police station commander Owen Zama, one of 16 KZP officers accused — directly or indirectly — of complicity in "hit-squad activity", has been suspended

This was confirmed yesterday by the Ministry of Safety and Security

Confirmation of Major Zama's suspension coincides with a call by retiring KZP commissioner Roy During for a thorough investigation into allegations that at least one "hit squad" operated from within the KZP during 1992 and last year

Lieutenant-General During said he was unhappy with the way in which a police investigation into hit-squad activities in the KZP had come to an abrupt halt after the arrest of three "junior officers" and two civilians alleged to have collaborated with them

"It's obvious that these youngsters didn't form a hit squad on their own initiative," General During said

"All the indications are that it was orchestrated at the highest level"

The "orchestration" could have come from "the government, the police or a certain political party", he said, without specifying whether he was referring to the previous South African government or the former KwaZulu administration

Asked about the attitude of the

KwaZulu authorities to the stalled investigation, General During said "At no stage did the chief minister say 'It looks a bit hot. We had better stop it' "

Minister of Home Affairs Mangosuthu Buthelezi was KwaZulu's chief minister and minister of police until KwaZulu was dissolved in April.

Major Zama's suspension — which he is reported to be resisting — comes after accusations against him for unprofessional and biased policing over and above those contained in a Transition Executive Council report

The TEC report recommends a thorough investigation into all 16 officers named in its report and the immediate suspension of seven of the 16 men

The seven include KZP deputy commissioner Siphon Mathe and brigadiers C P Mzimela (Major Zama's immediate superior) and B L Ndlovu

● KwaZulu-Natal African National Congress MP and spokesman on safety and security Bheki Cele yesterday called for an inquiry into the disclosures by General During about hit-squad activities

Mr Cele said disclosures by General During and others should be investigated as a matter of urgency to find out "how much did Buthelezi know about hit squads as former minister of the KZP" — Sapa

PWV police torture 'more common'

251
CT 27/7/94

JOHANNESBURG — Police torture was much more common than perceived, police reporting officer for the Witwatersrand/Vaal Triangle Mr Jan Munnik said yesterday

Addressing the PWV legislature's standing committee on public safety and security, he said he had received about 390 complaints of police torture in the Vaal Triangle since being appointed public reporting officer in January, 1993

Mr Munnik's presentation was held in camera when he named police officers who had not co-operated in his investigation into allegations of torture

The 390 complaints included 33 of murder, 21 of attempted murder, 202 of assault and 86 of torture

But Mr Munnik said some of the

complaints were unfounded

On the East Rand between August and September 1993 there were a number of complaints of assault and torture against members of the Internal Stability Division. Electric shock equipment was found in ISD Casspir armoured vehicles

Mr Munnik said torture was not official police policy and there appeared to be a pattern of complaints singling out certain policemen

Complaints were made against 15 policemen in one unit

On a special team investigating allegations by 70 complainants in the Vaal Triangle, Mr Munnik said about 50 were found to have been shocked

Most of the complaints were against the Vanderbijlpark Murder and Robbery Squad — Sapa

Call for inquiry into hit squads

(251) CT 27/7/94
DURBAN — kwaZulu/Natal ANC regional MP and spokesman on safety and security Mr Bheki Cele yesterday called for an inquiry into recent disclosures by retiring kwaZulu Police commissioner Lt-Gen Roy During about hit squad activity in the force

In an interview, Gen During said hit squad murderers were operating in his force. Evidence that hit squads had murdered several ANC members "suggests there was a campaign being waged by another political party. So I think instructions were being given to the youngsters from a much higher level."

A sub-committee of the Goldstone commission on violence heard IFP officials gave one kwaZulu policeman a gun with which to kill ANC members. A subsequent TEC investigation confirmed the existence of hit squads and implicated officers at the highest level.

Mr Cele said the disclosures should be investigated as a matter of urgency to find out how much IFP president Chief Mangosuthu Buthelezi knew about the hit squads while he was head of the kwaZulu Police — Sapa

Police cells 'shocking'

(251)

ET 27/11/94
Political Staff

SHOCKING conditions in detention cells at Western Cape police stations were found by monitors during the election, it was claimed yesterday.

The monitors found that adults and juveniles were being held in the same cells at Guguletu and Mitchells Plain.

The findings of the Independent Electoral Commission monitors are contained in their report, Police Station Visits in the Western Cape during National Elections.

While they were generally favourable in their findings about the voting in the police cells and praised the general attitude of the police, they found disturbing conditions in many cells.

"We found holding cells at Nyanga police station in a deplorable condition. The holding cells are constructed of corrugated iron, they are too small for groups of detainees and they did not have functioning toilets."

Report on SDUs given to Minister

Sowetan 28/7/94

■ **NEW BROOMS** Reservists to

target proliferation of illegal weapons:

A REPORT on how warring vigilante groups in East Rand townships could be incorporated into the police force as reservists was presented to Safety and Security Minister Sydney Mufamadi in Pretoria yesterday.

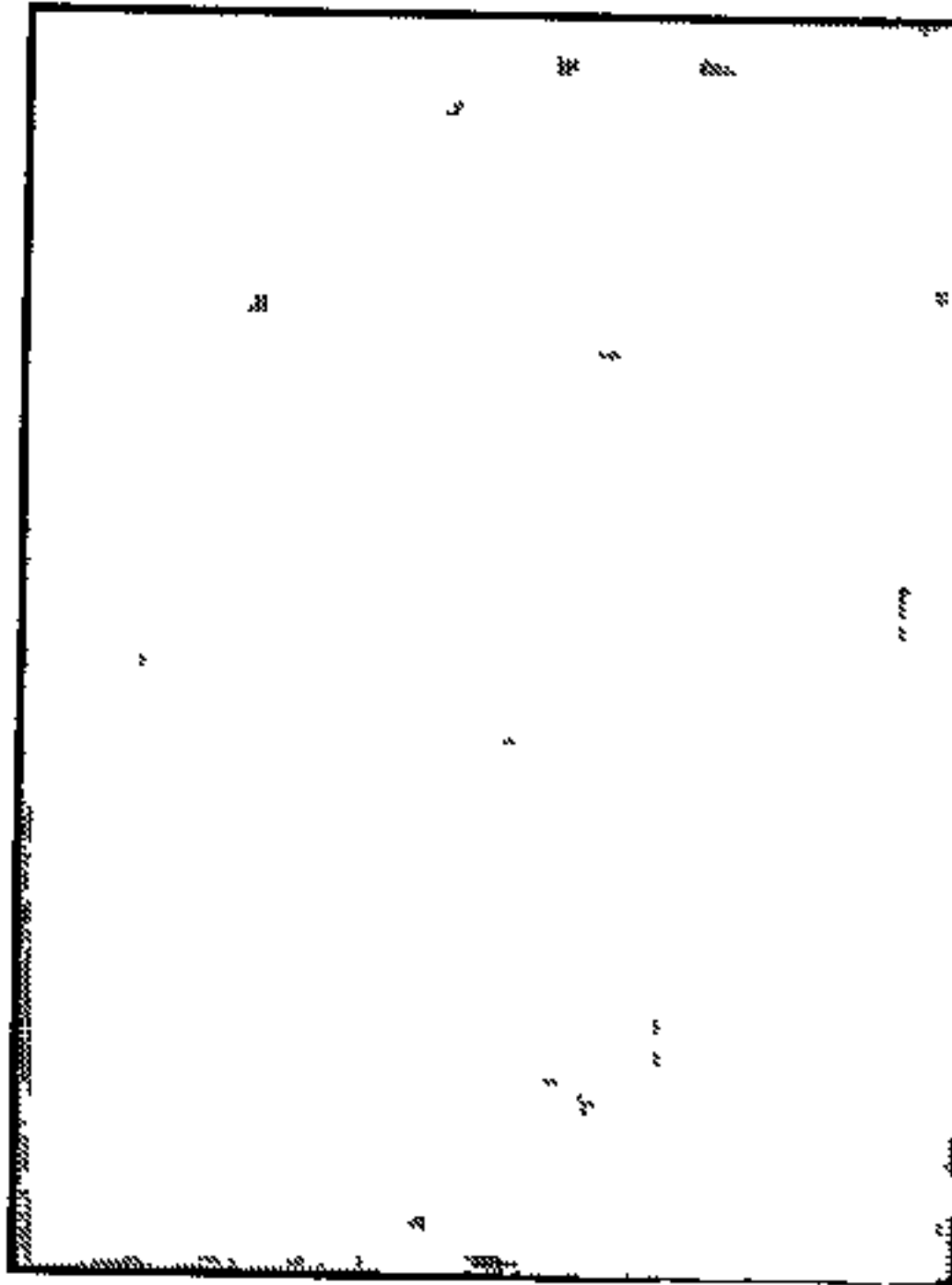
"A lot of consulting with the various interested parties now needs to be done," Mufamadi said.

He was speaking during a break at a report-back meeting with representatives of the ANC's self-defence units and the Inkatha Freedom Party's self-protection units.

A committee was set up last week to make recommendations on the implementation of the plan to end the violence in East Rand townships.

The plan entailed the employment of SDU and SPU members at satellite police stations in Katlehong, Tokoza, Vosloorus and Phola Park. One of their main tasks would be to stop the proliferation of illegal weapons in the townships.

The committee had to address the training of new reservists, their con-



Sydney Mufamadi

tions of employment and the siting of satellite police stations. (251) (25)

A Press statement on yesterday's meeting, also attended by police commissioner General Johan van der Merwe, was expected late yesterday — Sapa

Mufam'adi calls for hit squad probe

(251) ~~ACT~~ CT 28/7/94
PRETORIA. — Allegations of hit squad activities in kwaZulu until 1993 should be taken "very, very seriously" and they warranted an urgent investigation, Safety and Security Minister Mr Sidney Mufamadi said here yesterday.

He was responding to comments by retiring kwaZulu Police commissioner General Roy During that at least one hit squad operated from within the KZP in 1992 and 1993

Gen During expressed concern at the way in which a South African Police investigation into KZP hit squad activities had come to a halt after the arrest of three "junior officers" and two civilians

Mr Mufamadi said the fact that the allegations had come from the KZP police commissioner meant they should not be taken lightly.

"My ministry must make sure that they are investigated."

Such an investigation could not be an internal one, but had to be seen to be transparent, or it would not have the confidence of the community

"I take these allegations very seriously. There is an urgent need for an investigation," Mr Mufamadi said.

Meanwhile Inkatha Freedom Party leader and Home Affairs Minister Chief Mangosuthu Buthelezi yesterday challenged Gen During to come up with evidence over his allegations. — Sapa

EXCLUSIVE

How a shadowy security war was

waged against the ANC's top men

SECRETISTS

Of the

SECRETISTS

Use a 'breeding ground' for leftist revolutionaries

MICHAEL MORRIS
Political Correspondent

NATIONAL Intelligence Service spies regarded the University of Cape Town as a carefully nurtured, conspiracy-riven breeding ground for leftist revolutionaries, the Maharaj dossiers reveal

A section is devoted to "leftist" activities and personalities on the campus through the 70s, among them people who recommended candidates "for recruitment in ANC/Communist Party clandestine networks" and who "co-ordinate or influence the activities of institutions against the State and in line with ANC/Communist Party policy, eg trade union organisation"

Agent Karl Edwards suggested that the NIS operation be stepped up "as leftist activities on this campus have reached uncontrollable proportions"

Names that crop up include Francis Wilson, David Welsh, Martin West, Mary Simons, Geoff Budlender, Jeremy Cro-

ttin, Tony Holiday, Renfrew Christie, James Polly and Mike Savage

Agent Edwards observed, after running through names of people filling "key academic positions" in various departments "Now, if this list is not convincing enough, one merely has to look at some of the past academics, graduates and post-graduates of these departments which leaves one in no doubt of the power these people have to conscientise, politicise and prepare for more sophisticated revolutionary roles"

In a revealing and curiously sinister passage, Edwards says of an academic, "Because we are dealing with a man of independence and exceptional ability, we must assume that he is either very highly placed in the South African Communist Party or he works for them informally by providing verbal information during his overseas trips"

"We must also assume that he is involved and must set out to prove that he is guilty before we can prove him innocent"

251

ARC 29

**SHAUN JOHNSON, ESTHER WAUGH
and MICHAEL MORRIS, Political Staff**

THE sinister and ruthless world of apartheid era espionage has been revealed in secret National Intelligence Service (NIS) dossiers on one of the most closely monitored activists of the period, Mac Maharaj, now a cabinet minister

The three unexpurgated NIS files on Mr Maharaj, Minister of Transport, were handed last week to the Mayibuye Centre at the University of the Western Cape.

Compiled by exposed agent Karl Edwards in 1980 and running to hundreds of pages, the files draw back the veil on South Africa's shadowy security war against the African National Congress before the organisation was unbanned

They provide a compelling view of ruthless but often amateurish espionage work and refer to an astonishing range of individuals who now occupy some of the highest offices in the land

The director of public relations of the National Intelligence Service said today the service "does not wish to comment on reports and conclusions from these reports based on circumstances relevant 14 years ago"

However, he added "Should the NIS's political head deem it necessary, this matter may be dealt with at an official level"

The files reveal that the cells of top political prisoners on Robben Island, including that of President Mandela, were bugged by the prisons department security branch

They confirm the long-held suspicion that political prisoners' private correspondence was intercepted — dozens of Mr Maharaj's personal letters are analysed in the documents

Revelations

And they also contain proposals for interference in neighbouring states, the "harassment and destruction" of external ANC-Communist Party leaders, the invention of a fictitious Zulu group to cause a split with Indian organisations and a myriad other "dirty tricks"

One of the most intriguing revelations is contained in the statement "The Security Branch of the Department of Prisons co-operates with the Security Police and NIS by providing raw data collected through mail censorship and listening devices."

Mr Maharaj was released from Robben Island in December 1976 after serving a 12-year sentence. He broke his banning order and went into exile via Mozambique in 1977

The documents propose that all visitors to the Robben Island prison should immediately be searched then closely monitored, and that anyone having any contact with prisoners should be subjected to searches at border points

Mr Edwards complains about the difficulty of deciphering references in prisoners' letters

"Political prisoners have developed an entire code-language (based, for example, on literary references) which cannot be interpreted. Throughout the Maharaj letters there are codes, in the form of oblique and esoteric references, and the use of coded names. This makes letters difficult to understand"

Mr Edwards suggests political prisoners should be separated from one another, so effective was the base provided by political prisons

NIS also offered biting pen-portraits of personalities of major resistance figures and broader analyses of the balance of power between the apartheid state and forces ranged against it

Nationwide authority for all police

JOHANNESBURG — President Nelson Mandela will grant nationwide powers to every police officer in South Africa next week, paving the way for a unified police service later this year, sources said yesterday.

He will issue a proclamation in terms of the transitional arrangements section of the interim constitution to extend the authority

of police officers beyond the boundaries of each of the 11 services (251) 29/7/94

The proclamation will facilitate co-operation between neighbouring police services and allow Safety and Security Minister Mr Sidney Mufamadi to appoint officers from any region to intervene in disputes.

Safety and Security adviser Mr

Peter Gastrow said the move had been prompted by recent events in Transkei, where regional police services refused to recognise SAP officers sent to resolve disputes over pay and promotions.

Mr Mandela's proclamation will allow regional police services to share skills before the Police Act came into effect in October, creating a unified national

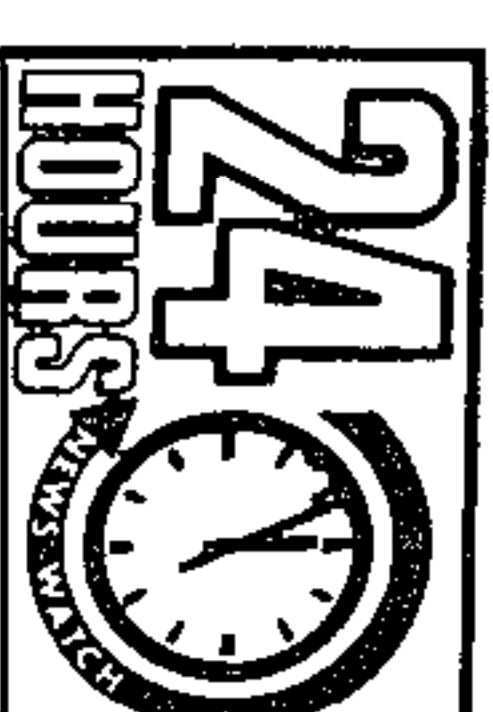
SA Police Service

Opening a security conference at Midrand, Mr Mufamadi said restructuring would "take longer, cost more and cause more mess than anyone anticipated."

The total police budget of R8,5bn had been allocated to the 11 police services. This was the legacy of the past, Mr Gastrow said.

ESPIONAGE

The Maharaj File



□ Security forces knew little about the ANC's operations

(25) ALL 29 7/94

PARTS of it seem funny now, even though it was so terribly serious then, and has such dire consequences for the lives of so many South Africans. The Maharaj Files paint a picture of an intelligence operation at times chilling and sinister, at others bumbling and childish.

Amongst the reams of National Intelligence documents are cold recommendations to disrupt lives, at the very least at worst to destroy them completely. But there is also human frailty - spectres imagined where they were not, innocent letters over-analysed until they came to mean something that was never meant - and an underlying almost plaintive recognition that South Africa's security services knew only a fraction about what the ANC was actually doing.

The Karl Edwards reports on Mac Maharaj and their appendices, were very serious documents when they were written. On the basis of the recommendations they contained, the iron fist of the Pretoria government - not a fist that always punched according to the Queensberry Rules - could be and was called into action. Thousands were placed under suspicion of working for the ANC and the SACP, some with good reason and others with none at all. Supposition, extrapolation and occasional downright paranoia meant that assumption of guilt by the firm-side association was rife.

Letters to and from Maharaj on Robben Island, swopping family news of births and deaths, academic achievements

The hundreds of pages contained in the NIS files on Mac Maharaj show how deeply - though not necessarily effectively - the tentacles of State security reached into South African society. SHAUN JOHNSON and ESTHER WAUGH pored through the documents, and made some intriguing discoveries.

and love affairs, were assumed to be in a devilish code. All those mentioned - including children - were placed under suspicion.

Unwittingly Karl Edwards darsed a shadowy spy-versus-spy world worthy of a mystery writer, at once terrifying and simultaneously confirming some words suspicions and leaving one shaking one's head in wonder at the elements of amateurishness. Elsewhere in on this page, details are given of the ominous aspects of the security services' response to Maharaj and those around him. Recorded here are some of the more curious facets.

Historians, and of course all those named centrally or incidentally in the secret documents, will be grateful that they have survived and surfaced, for different reasons historians because they can work with unsanitised material to recreate a decisive period, those named because they know, finally, what the other side knew about them.

The power of this latter caricature was amply displayed in the former East Germany once Stasi files began to enter the public domain.

The world Edwards described was that of double-agents and dead-letter boxes

KGB string-pulling and cunning masterminds like the dashing, dapper, goateed Maharaj. Frequently the NIS agent could not restrict himself to the mere processing of information, and careered off on flights of fancy. Describing how the ANC lured people to its cause, he wrote that emotional anti-apartheid films would be shown, "at which point the naive, neurotic, dedicated or converted come forward".

He presented as evidence of subversive tendencies the fact that an individual had belonged to an organisation which had once called on the Wanderers Club to admit people who were not white, that another man "had been seen at an ANC barzaar" in the UK. At another time he noted, pointedly, that a (previously married) woman suspect had become a lesbian, "living with other women" - as if that said it all.

A white journalist was unarguably suspect because he had made a noise during a drinking session with "Asians" in a hotel room, "played tennis with non-whites", and tended, when under the influence, to "recite leftist and Marxist poetry".

Edwards mused that Indians seemed peculiarly susceptible to recantary temptations, su-

gesting that this might provide rich pickings for the NIS's informer network ("From a behavioural and personality point of view, Indians show a surprising motivation in raising their status and standard of living", and this motivation could be well utilised with regard that Indians enjoyed far too many opportunities for travel, and that "a sharp stop should be brought to this").

Analysing the subversive potential of one particularly unfortunate individual, Edwards concluded that he was "tied to the apron strings" of his lover (a powerful woman activist), in an "effeminate" (sic) personality, and "scared of the South African authorities". Edwards suggested this might make the man "recruitable" for the NIS.

At another point Edwards said he suspected a particular "high profile" individual might act as a courier to the ANC in the neighbouring states though this would be a security risk. "But leftists have been known to do sly things".

All the way through the voluminous, painstaking research, Edwards childishly misspelled words and names, "Borders" are "boarders" throughout, "expatriates" are "expatriates", it should be "bourne in mind" rather than "borne", someone's clothes were made by a "taylor", someone else was "definitely" a suspect, and people "go to earth" in Botswana rather than "go to ground".

Again, difficult to take seriously with the benefit of hindsight and the distance between us and the vindictive oppressiveness of the Botla years, but a very serious matter indeed at that time.

IN FROM THE COLD Mac Maharaj, now Minister of Transport

'A cult figure in the ANC'

At times, the NIS profile of Mac Maharaj reads like the writings of an awestruck, mesmerised admirer, caught between fascination and loathing

Although this was certainly not the intention, agent Karl Edwards' report in fact delivered an extended backhanded compliment to the ANC underground leader

Describing his foe in a section of the files titled "Personality, Appearance and Political Outlook", Edwards wrote "From old photographs of Maharaj it is evident that he has changed his appearance entirely. His hair style is short and pushed arrogantly to the side, and he wears a 'pirate's eyepatch' over his blind eye. His dress is casual and his whole appearance designed to give one the impression of a dashing revolutionary

"This appearance, linked with an arrogant and egotistical personality completes the picture. There is no doubt that his new look is effective. He is a tireless worker and obviously has a large following who idolise him wherever he puts in an appearance

"He conjures up amongst his following the true image of the intractable and all-powerful revolutionary

"From personal discussions with Mac Maharaj it was evident that he is a supreme egotist, but at the same time an extremely dangerous and ruthless opponent"

Edwards added ominously "Should the ANC/CP ever lose Maharaj, it would be an extremely harsh practical and psychological blow to them"

The report detailed the formation of the ANC's Internal Reconstruc-

tion and Development Department on Robben Island, describing it as the organisation's "Intelligence Service and Covert Operations branch". Edwards identified Maharaj as "the single most important individual in the IRDD, and possibly in the entire ANC/CP"

He added "He is the only person in the ANC/CP who can make unrestricted travel arrangements, and who does not need to inform ANC regional or national offices of his presence in their territory. Furthermore, he is close to Oliver Tambo, and travels with him quite often"

Having carefully analysed Maharaj's correspondence, Edwards probably knew more about the man's links with relatives and friends than his mother or wife. Edwards wrote that the purpose of analysing Maharaj's correspondence was "to demonstrate the range of

family and friends that Maharaj has at his disposal in his position as the co-ordinator of IRDD"

Then, quoting his spy colleague Craig Williamson, Edwards inadvertently praised Maharaj's loyalty to his comrades and resilience in detention. "According to Captain Williamson of the SAP, Maharaj during interrogation did not give away the people that were presumably involved with him and who have probably survived and are still operating

"Captain Williamson remarks that Maharaj is very highly regarded within the ANC. For this reason Maharaj has to an extent become a legendary or cult figure within the ANC"

Maharaj could hardly have asked for a more complimentary biographer

NIS saw them as deadly threats

KARL Edwards and the NIS regarded them as deadly threats to the future of South Africa — and just over a decade later they are occupying some of the highest positions in the land

The Mac Maharaj files are littered with references to people known to be or suspected of being active within the liberation movement, and the official assessments at that time are a starkly ironical contrast to the reality of today

Among the hundreds of individuals the NIS fingered were the following

FRENE GINWALA. "Responsible for getting Oliver Tambo out of Botswana to Britain. In 1979 was responsible for sending Renfrew Christie on an intelligence mission to collect data on SA's nuclear capacity"



Asmal is now Minister of Water Affairs

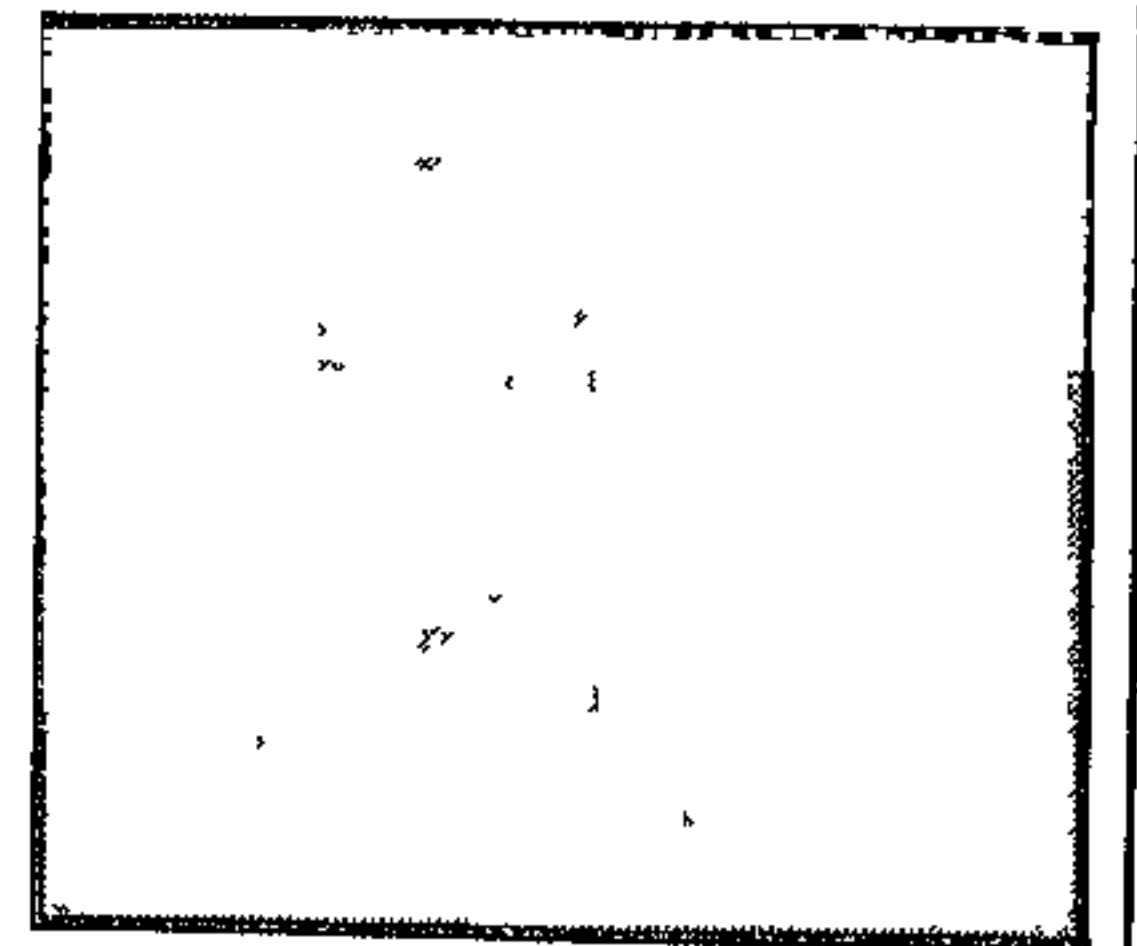
AZIZ PAHAD. "It is suggested that a surveillance operation be attempted on key personnel such as Pahad, out of the ANC offices (in London)"

Pahad is now Deputy Minister of Foreign Affairs

ARTHUR CHASKALSON and GEORGE BIZOS. "Special attention should be given to the names found in lists ostensibly containing the names of SACP members"

Chaskalson is now chairman of the Constitutional Court, and Bizos a member of the Judicial Services Commission

PRISCILLA JANA. "She phoned Yusuf Dadoo in London in order to seek advice. She is an important link between terrorist detainees and certain overseas organisations"



Jana is now a Member of Parliament

INDRES NAIDOO. "In Mozambique he requested copies of Black Review, Freedom Charter and South African News Agency"

Naidoo is now a Senator

ANC and SACP 'indistinguishable'

In his NIS report Edwards is concerned to prove that the SACP dominated the ANC, and that the Communist Party of the Soviet Union masterminded events from Moscow

He argued that the SACP could not be distinguished from the ANC because of its "power and control". It was also "virtually impossible" to distinguish ANC from SACP members

Explaining the relationship between the ANC and SACP, Edwards said "We have very little information on the SACP, and we know even less about its membership, its methods of operating and its cells within the RSA — especially those cells which are presumably separated from the ANC/CP structure and which are run under the control of the central committee itself"

Although the SACP leadership was easily identifiable, "and al-

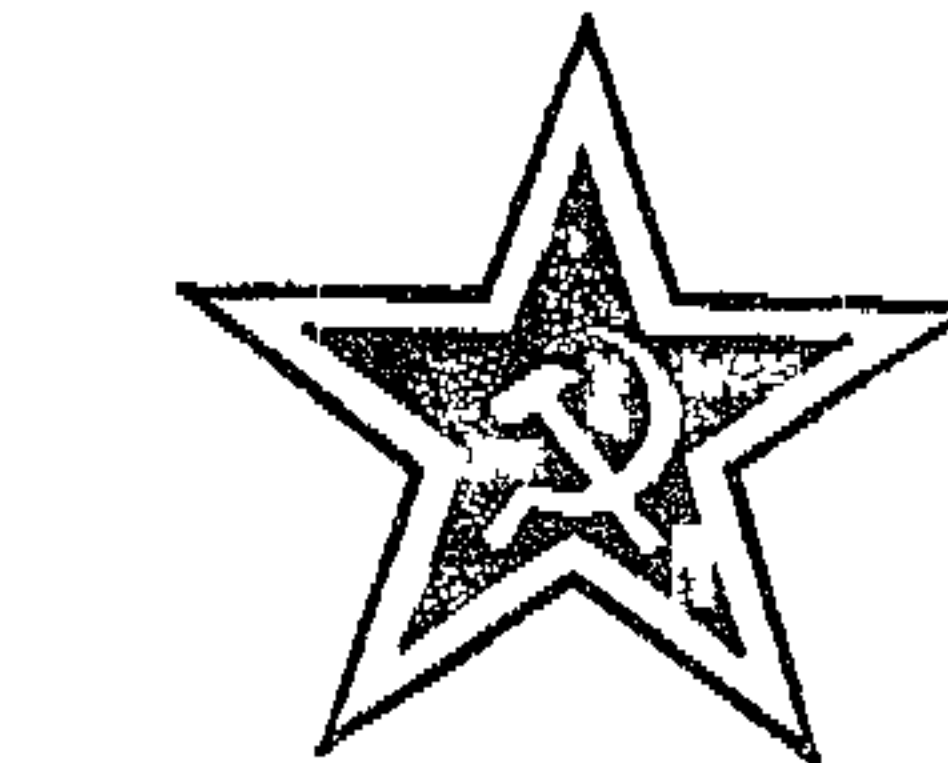
though the SACP claims to have numerically strong black support, the SACP membership and infrastructure lower down on the hierarchy is vague"

The SACP leadership — "which is too numerous to mention" — comprised a "large number" of exiles who left the country in the 1960s, "many" whites and Indians and "a growing" number of blacks

But, "an examination of the leadership of the ANC/CP externally leads one to the conclusion that the ANC/CP is dominated and controlled by the SACP"

Edwards speculated that the SACP had closed its ranks regarding recruitment to "higher decision-making echelons" for security reasons

"For this reason alone, the lists found at Rivonia and in the houses of John Mathews and Ivan Scherm-



brucker must take on new significance, because the SACP knows from Rivonia those people who are faithful to the cause

"The lists take on further significance (within the framework of this report) when one considers that the safest method of SACP recruitment is realised through family ties (eg sons and daughters)

Edwards said the Internal Recon-

struction and Development Department (IRDD) — "the most important body within the ANC/CP" — was "completely" controlled by the SACP

He said the Communist Party of the Soviet Union (CPSU) was ensuring that the SACP played "an equal role in governing the ANC at its highest levels"

The support from the CPSU to the SACP has almost certainly given the SACP the necessary strength and leverage to vital ANC structures such as Umkhonto we Sizwe and the IRDD. Edwards said "Umkhonto we Sizwe is the army of ANC/CP, and is under the control of various SACP leaders who occupy key positions of power as political commissars and actual leadership. (The control of the armed struggle is a traditional CP strategy globally)

July 29 1994

Police to be given national powers

Bill Day 29/7/94

MARK ASHURST

PRESIDENT Nelson Mandela would grant nationwide powers to every police officer in SA next week, paving the way for a unified police service later this year, sources said yesterday.

Mandela would issue a proclamation in terms of the transitional arrangements section of the interim constitution to extend the authority of police officers beyond the boundaries of each of SA's 11 services.

The proclamation would facilitate co-operation between neighbouring police services and allow Safety and Security Minister Sydney Mufamadi to appoint officers from any region to intervene in disputes.

Safety and Security adviser Peter Gastrow said the move had been prompted by recent events in Transkei where regional police services refused to recognise SAP officers sent to resolve disputes over pay and promotions

(251)

Mandela's proclamation would allow regional police services to share skills before the Police Act came into effect in October, creating a unified national SA Police Service

Opening a security conference at Midrand, Mufamadi said restructuring the 11 SA police divisions into a unified SAPS would "take longer, cost more and cause more mess than anyone anticipated"

Gastrow said Mufamadi was "in a lacuna with neither a (Police) Act nor a final policy statement" to create a unified police service.

The Ministry consisted of a civilian

Minister and Deputy Minister serviced by a team of eight advisers appointed by Mufamadi to draft the Police Bill, said Mufamadi's spokesman Craig Kotze. The advisers were currently paid from the SAP budget

The total police budget of R8,5bn had been allocated to the 11 police services, he said. This was the legacy of a past "where police ran the Ministry rather than the Ministry running the police." said Gastrow

meanwhile, SA National Defence Force Deputy Chief of Staff Personnel Maj-Gen PJ Venter told the conference that integration of Umkhonto we Sizwe and homeland soldiers into a national defence force was a year behind schedule.

Phase Two of the three-phase integration process was due to conclude in December but the end of 1995 was a more realistic date. The certified personnel register of new SANDF members had been amended "10 or 11 times. This is not acceptable," he said.

Between 16 000 and 27 000 Umkhonto we Sizwe soldiers, and 4 000 to 6 000 Apla soldiers were expected to join 10 000 soldiers from the former homelands. Once the integration programme was complete, a full-time defence force of 91 000 would be selected from a pool of between 115 000 and 128 000 trainees.

The full-time force would be complemented by a citizen force of about 80 000 and a controlled reserve of 160 000



The Safety and Security Rethinking SA Security

Governments in local

A LACK of expert assistance down negotiations on a central Witwatersrand government, Central Johannesburg Chamber of Commerce Slabbert said yesterday

Slabbert said local negotiations had not been given by government as national and provincial. This had resulted in

interim '...'



Police changes 'not a threat'

(251) ARG 30/7/94
PRETORIA — Changes in the police force should not be seen as a threat but as a challenge that could bring new opportunities, police commissioner Johan van der Merwe told a police parade in Pretoria

He said yesterday that the changes were being managed in a just and orderly way

"A constructive attitude among members of the police force and a willingness to focus on the positive in all the changes can only improve our relations with the community," he said

General Van der Merwe presented "wings" to 18 members of the police's special task force for suc-

cessfully completing a six-month course

The course included training in the handling of weapons, counter-insurgency, a course in parachute jumping and dealing with hostage situations. Of the 118 members who started the course only 18 qualified

General Van der Merwe paid tribute to the special force for its role in the Boksburg Prison riots and the arrest of suspects in the pre-election bombing blitz on the Reef

He also awarded operational badges to 20 members of the force who had been operational in the unit for two years or longer — Sapa

**Police changing 'in a
just and orderly way'**

PRETORIA. — Changes in the South African police should not be seen as a threat but as a challenge that could bring new opportunities, police commissioner General Johan van der Merwe told a police parade in Pretoria yesterday.

"A constructive attitude among members of the police force and a willingness to focus on the positive in all the changes can only improve our relations with the community," he said

Gen Van der Merwe presented 18 members of the police's Special Task Force with "wings" for successfully completing a six-month course. — Sapa

Mufamadi talks with policemen

^{CP 30/7/94}
JOHANNESBURG
Safety and Security Minister Mr Sidney Mufamadi will address police grievances at two gatherings of kwaZulu Police and South African Police Services members in kwaZulu/Natal at the weekend (25/)

The visit is also intended to provide clarity on policing policy and the amalgamation of the country's 11 policing agencies, the Safety and Security ministry said in a statement yesterday

Meetings, for policemen stationed north and south of the Tugela, will be held today and tomorrow, respectively

No guarantee of files' safety

(257) CT 30/7/94

By CHRIS BATEMAN

SHORT of "posting armed guards" on safes containing potentially explosive National Intelligence Services (NIS) documents, there was little one could do to prevent their destruction except to "rely on the trust recently built"

This was said by Mr Joe Nhlanhla, ANC intelligence head in response to the reason cited by Transport Minister Mr Mac Maharaj for publicising several NIS files "captured" by the ANC during the late 1980s

The NIS yesterday said it did not wish to comment on reports that it had compiled a dossier on anti-apartheid activists that might have led to the assassination of several ANC members

Conclusions drawn from Mr Maharaj's documents were "based on circumstances relevant 14 years ago"

Mr Nhlanhla also revealed that

NIS secret dossiers protected 'by trust'

one of his greatest concerns as an intelligence chief was the "massive outflow of capital bedevilling the RDP"

He repeated Mr Maharaj's warning that the ANC had the capacity to compare information when it came before the Truth Commission — much stolen in a counter-espionage ANC operation during the controversial "Operation Vula"

"There are many people who can testify to these things — we hope this will be an overriding

consideration which would prevent them (the NIS) from destroying anything," Mr Nhlanhla said

Mr Nhlanhla serves on the newly formed Heads of Civilian Services (Hocs) which includes the intelligences services of Venda, Transkei, Bophuthatswana, the ANC and the NIS and which has met almost daily for several months

Mr Nhlanhla said his counterparts, including NIS director-general Mr Mike Louw, had agreed there should be "no case where documents are destroyed"

A high level of trust had already been built up and translating this into a single "new philosophy" service carrying out tasks set out in the three draft bills before Parliament next month was crucial for the country

The bills provide for a single service and unprecedented parliamentary accountability, and Mr Nhlanhla urged that they be passed as a priority

We want to see apartheid's secret files

By ANDRE KOOPMAN

PROMINENT South Africans targeted by state security agencies for surveillance in the apartheid years last night demanded the right to see secret files that had been compiled on them

This, followed the release by UWC's Mayibuye Centre of secret spy files on ANC cabinet minister

Mr Mac Maharaj, prepared after extensive surveillance by the apartheid state's intelligence network

City Council exco chairman Mr Clive Keegan, one of eight Nusas leaders banned in the early 70s, said "if the files are still available I would dearly love to have access to them to discover whether I and my colleagues were subject to the same

infantile analysis that seems to have characterised the security services' insights"

Regional ANC MP Mr Willie Hofmeyr, who was banned twice and detained three times, expressed strong desire to see his files

"What worries me is the extent to which the information is incorrect In my case police used this as a

basis for detentions and arrests"

While the Bill of Rights made provision for access to information, Mr Hofmeyr said a freedom of information act was needed to determine when and where people could exercise their constitutional rights

He cautioned that the files should not be made freely available He said only the individuals who had

been spied on by the state should have access to the files compiled on them, to prevent the dissemination of misinformation

This was endorsed by prominent city attorney Mr Essa Moosa, whose firm represented hundreds of anti-apartheid activists during state crackdowns in the 80s

Mr Moosa said security agencies

had used much "misinformation" and "informers had often manufactured information"

Mr Moosa said last night he wanted access to his files "because I suspect my telephones were bugged and I suspect they still are I want to know on whose authority and for what reasons"

Former Cape Times editor Mr

ex-activists

(251) CT 30/7/94

Tony Heard, who complained to Mr Neil Barnard (then head of the National Intelligence Service) after his agents had approached two Cape Times staffers to spy on him, said Mr Barnard "put this down to over-enthusiasm"

Mr Heard said "the defence of the public's right to information must be pursued relentlessly"